

DIETRICH BRONDER



BEVOR
HITLER
KAM

Important Note: this english translation of german book “Bevor Hitler kam” (Before Hitler came) is done with automatic translation program called Systran. Results that this software produces are by no means perfect, so this translation is intended to be just a preview of the amazing facts that this book contains. I urge some german or english patriot to do a proper translation of this important book.

“Each culture is national... Socialism and the national thought are thus not only no contradictions, it necessarily belong together. Each attempt to weaken the national thought must, if it has success, which decrease wealth of the Menschengeschlechtes... The nationalism must be something else thus nevertheless as for instance a atavistische feature, as a despicable chauvinism; its roots must go deeply into the human soil. History is nothing else as the history of peoples and of states, in which they live it up. The people is the basic and Ur-fact of all human happening. Who this fact to survey or theoretically ‘overcome’ wants, shipwreck will always suffer...”

ENGELBERT PERNERSTORFER
Member of the board of the social-democratic party of
Austria
(gest. 1918)

DIETRICH BRONDER

BEFORE HITLER CAME

A historical Study

2. extended edition

1975

PREFACE TO THE I. EDITION

The available book owes its emergence of a lecture course over the national socialism. When thereby the first section produced surprising and interesting results over the ideology and mental development of the Third Reich, as it does not admit so far in this closed form of the public probably was, the author decided to give it in pressure.

It is accepted that a large circle of readers for our topic is. Once under humans quite interested in newer history, who would like to have seen and in measured distance from the things to the sources climb down the heavy recent past of the German people suffering or acting. Parents and educators will particularly probably fall back gladly to a representation of the background of the National Socialist movement, which offers to their understanding a large Stoffülle to them.

On the other hand however above all after 1945 grown up generations at developing a political movement, as a little thereby done are, political and historical procedures are to learn in black-and-white to be painted or awkwardly simplified. An example of it offered that young upper pupil in Hanover, who said in a discussion before the city youth ring about the national socialism: "Either our parents were all criminals or political nincompoops. How however is one to still educate such humans?" An historical instruction, which comes to such results, is probably the latter, which one may take the liberty in the training of our youth. The available work is to go to also such miscarriages of justice on the body.

PREFACE TO THE II. EDITION

Eleven years to appearance of my at that time large attention exciting book "Before Hitler came", which is out of print long, for whom however one asks again and again, agrees a courageous publishing house in Switzerland to a new edition.

The book found at that time large agreement, in addition, indignant refusal, which went so far that one wanted to forbid or burn it. It was regarded as one "danger in the hand of the teacher and already the pupil", and the author had to suffer various disadvantages. One ejected it from board of trustees and lecturer shank of the people's highschool Hanover, because he had dared it to express own opinions in the book and in the preceding lectures.

That is long past. And was nevertheless in the Federal Republic of Germany, after the Pfeiffer publishing house Hanover did not exist any longer, which let the first pressure make, despite announcement in the stock exchange sheet of the German book trade and despite present "Hitler boom" no publishing house ready, a new edition to undertake. All the more grateful is the author that its laborious work does not go down and was ready for a reprint Marva regarding Geneva.

Because until today there is not yet such a composition of facts over the mental pioneers of the national socialism, how she into "Before Hitler came" to be found are. One raised the reproach, is the book "an inverted Zettelkasten" - however straight that should also be it, since all viewers of our recent past can exhibit considerable knowledge gaps and fill up them here. Well-known authors over Hitler and his time such as celebration and maser (among other things) consulted the available work also with.

Naturally also some errors had to inclusively-calibrate themselves in a book with such abundance of facts. It was tried in this new edition to eliminate it to a large extent. In addition both in the text and in the notes so many enter afterwards trained that one extended new edition probably with good reason from one "extended new edition" speak can.

The author thanks the publishing house for his readiness for the new edition and his Mrs. Winnie for assistance with the text examination.

Hannover, Summer 1975

Dietrich Bronder

SHORT LIST OF CONTENTS

1. Chapter. Political Philosophy: Nietzsche and its circle, Baeumler, Spengler, Gebrüder Jünger, Klages, H. Schwarz, Krannhals, Carlyle, Levy-Bruhl and Bergson.....	19
2. Chapter. Theory of the State: Fichte, Hegel and his Circle, F. J. Stahl and his Circle (Kreuzzeitung), Lassalle, Hofmanns thal, Prussia tum, A. H. Müller, v. Haller and those Gerlachs	33
3. Chapter. State of and restaurant reform: List, economic Historicism (Roscher, Wagner and others), Ruhland, Feder, M. Weber, Tönnies, Spann, Gertrud Bäumer, E. Kriekc, C. Schmitt and the Reichreform	47
4. Chapter. The Dream of the Third Reich: Görres, Frantz, Moeller v. d. Bruck, the Young Conservatives, George and its Circle and Edgar Jung	60
5. Chapter. Great-Germany Effort: Paulskirche and All-Germans federation, Germany, Austria and German-Austria to 1933	74
6. Chapter. The contribution of the Artists: among other. v. Molo, Brehm, Kolbenheyer, Binding, Carossa, W. Schäfer, G. v. Le Fort, Blunck, Th. Mann, Benn, Beumelburg, Burte, R. A. Schröder, Stammler, Vesper, Wehner, P. Ernst, Johst, Löns, Winnig, Flex and other war poets	85
7. Chapter. German Nationalism: E. M. Arndt, F. L. Jahn, Körner, Schenkendorff, Fallersieben, Lagarde, F. Naumann and its Circle (Heuß), Bismarck, Wilhelm II, Tir-pitz, Ludendorff; and the National Bolshevism	102
8. Chapter. The All-German Federation: E. Geibel, Hugenberg, Claß among other, the AV, Imperialism and War propaganda, Rathenau and Stresemann	123
9. Chapter. Germanies Work: v. Schönerer, first roots of the NSDAP, the VDA, other and military federations, Studen tenschaft, Prehistory	143
10. Chapter. Sources of the Force: martial Nation, die Eng- länder, Repressalien, Concentration Camps, Militarism and Clausewitz	157
11. Chapter. Military Elements:: Military state and Military church, Otto Dibelius, Bombardment, Dolchstoßlegende, Kriegervereine, Freecorps and Contactor associations . . .	172
12. Chapter. The Homeland Movement: Regional arts and crafts among other Ham-sun, Bartels, G. Fock, Griese, Bronnen, the Geopolitics (Haushofer), H. Grimm and People without Area, Artama- nen and Workservice (C. Hierl).....	192

13. Chapter. Völkische thinking:: Allgemeines, Langbehn, D.Eckart, Rechtswissenschaftl. JungGerman Orden, Wandervogel, the religious Völkischen	209
14. Chapter. Occult roots: Nazis and Swastika, the Ok-cults, List, Lanz v. Liebenfels and the NT., v. Sebottendorf, Geheimgesellschaften (aka. Thule), Haushofer und I. Trebitsch-Lincoln	226
15. Chapter. Catholic Christianity: Intolerance, Index, Jesuit-Order, Catholicism and NS, pious Hitler and its Rome-Alliance	252
16. Chapter. The Protestant ones: Luther, the Protestant Theologie, German Christians, Neuland, the Religiousness, Dibelius, NSDAP and Church.....	273
17. Chapter. Race theories: Social-darwinism, Gobineau, Lapouge, H. St. Chamberlain, Rosenberg, Aryan and Nordic Race, R. Wagner, the NS Race-Theoreticians and Rathenau.....	291
18. Chapter. Racial-hygiene: Hereditary laws, Eugenics, Forel, Carrel, Eugenics in Germany and in all the World, Euthanasia.....	312
19. Chapter. The jewish Problem: Jewry in Germany and its influence, Zionism, national German Jewry, jewish soldiers	324
20. Chapter. Christian-European anti-Semitism: protestant (Dibelius-Halfmann) and catholic anti-Semitism, in Europe and Russia	347
21. Chapter. German anti-Semitism until 1900: Development and persons, R. Wagner, Marr, Treitschke, Dühring, jewish anti-Semitism, Stoecker u. v. a.....	368
22. Chapter. German anti-Semitism starting from 1900: Lueger, Claß, v. Lenard, Sombart u. a., the Haus Ludendorff, Hitler and the National socialists as anti-Semites, the Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion.....	390
23. Chapter. Fascism: Sorel, Pareto, Mosca, Gentile, Mussolini, his Party, D'Annunzio, Fascism and Vatikan, Fascism in all the World, Maurras	406
24. Chapter. Sociological Conditions: Causes, the Society of the Third Reich, Middle class and the Workers, conclusion	422

INTRODUCTION

The meaning of the topic, i.e. 30 years after the collapse of the short-lived, but mischief-pregnant National Socialist Reich to point its spirit-historical development out might be undisputed. In the meantime a constantly growing number of books and other printings are over our topic appeared, which heavy it makes for the specialist, it to still survey - particularly, if one adds the many foreign publications, which are usually quite considerable. Still various realizations are missing nevertheless to the special topic treated here over the development to the national socialism. Some came out in single representations, to which in the text one refers. But a comprehensive work like the available, which derives the origins of the Third Reich from a multiplicity from sources, is missing. The booklet by Dr. Helga Grebing "the national socialism - origin and nature"¹ is quite recommended as short overview, could however on 100 sides be not exhaustive. That is again the excellent representation of the French scholar and diplomat professor Jean F. Neurohr "the myth of the Third Reich"². In addition, that abundance of material is not ordered here, which is gathered in the following. So it may be accepted with security that our representation closes a gap in the past historiography over the development to the national socialism and that, on that constructing, other researchers will undertake it to dig in the shown direction still further and more deeply.

Here no varnishing the Hitler movement is to be made, about over now once the committed atrocities and happened injustice to denials - or around a development to wonderful, which brought us last end the collapse of the German Reich. Also is to be talked no Neofaschismus any kind the word. The national socialism is dead, finally. Each revival can only unnaturally and intended work and must remain unsuccessful, since its conditions of the German people changed fundamentally. Nevertheless, like it in often used idiom is called mastered, the national socialism is not "mastered". That could not be possible so far also,

once because the historical distance to the Vorgefallenen was still too small, on the other hand however the persons nearly only from the circles of hating opponents of the Hitler regime, concerning with this process, came themselves. Too much Reeducation was driven; and one missed to come to a real reconciliation in our people. Millions went through, millions against it were. It in the work on a democratic Germany to unite, must be our goal. That cannot take place however in a process of one-sided sentence and debt explanation. Just as little one can only on one side inform also the growing up generations. They are to understand, not only learn to condemn. Genuine "management of the past" cannot happen, by excluding it or as far as possible from it sets off - but it can only happen, by building also the heavy and often wrong ways in our past into the picture of German history also; by professing oneself also to these times, which were having a say for the following generations. The national socialism is really overcome to only be if we understood a its developing and working and learned from the errors of its leaders and are ready to give the humanity more area in our politics. For this the available writing wants to also contribute.

Scientific truth search is to train primarily to bring a picture free of distortion to light. It concerns less judgments from the today's political perspective than around a if possible into one another-flowing representation from historical facts, which speak for itself and which readers make possible the own judgment formation. "Sine Irish Republican Army et studios", without hate and without overeagerness is to be demonstrated here history. Really the event delivers the yardstick for the scientifically compiled truth, which is ordered as history. Like all truth, it is one-sided, but does not contain the abundance the life with all its contradictions and contrasts. Valuable documents, documents and proof in the wars were lost. The entire German document and document material were captured and removed by the winners. It only gradually the use made by our German researchers accessible, partially never into their hands to arrive. Also the material of the other side remains locked for us to the majority. Nevertheless must in each generation be tried again and again, with you the means history that the available

That can happen not completely in the vacuum, because time conditions of the author demand that he considers them. But it will avoid to a large extent to see history by eyeglasses colored somehow.

Now, beside much acquaintance, also an abundance of facts will bring for clarification here available the work to the mental development of the national socialism, which are not familiar the average reader. Not even everything is in complete completeness gathered by the author, which could be said to the topic - it was from lack of time or opportunity. It is substantial that much new is ordered and directions to open itself, to which during further research should be followed. It appears important however to already stress that by the majority of the mental forerunners mentioned and pioneer of the national socialism it cannot be said that they were national socialists. The very most of them did not experience stairway and fall of the Hitler Reich at all. They contributed only unconsciously and inadvertently also to prepare by 150 and more years in the German people, far beyond that in all of Europe the ground on which a tragic happening took place afterwards. Hardly one of the personalities mentioned - and I would like to state also for most aforementioned party members of the NSDAP - wished the Third Reich in the form and with that politics, that became fact afterwards. Everyone would have turned away with grey ones before those inhumanities and suffering the war, which were the final result. They became usually by the fate forerunners of a debt others. They are called, because without them the debt and the fate of the Third Reich closely verwobene with it did not become understandable.

Most of the names mentioned are attached a set of life data, in order to make and at the same time also the life circle to outline the personalities for the reader more plastic and more understandable, to that it belonged to.

The effect of the mental forerunners of the national socialism on its prominent layer would be to be still examined. Only few of the personalities mentioned affected direct the movement understood in coming or in it participated. Nevertheless however their thoughts were shared and realized partially. It explains itself naturally from the fact that the prominent men of the movement also

the mental currents of the time and above all them intimate directions a close contact had. Nothing would be more wrongly than being maintained, these people had been fools, unbesen and uneducated, land farmhands, "men of the last school bench", as one can hear it here and there. In this case they would probably hardly have succeeded in obtaining effect of their ground connection existence a so enormous - although in the long run negative -. The exact opposite is rather the case. Thus for instance the American historian Professor Dr. David L comes. Hoggan³ to the realization that Hitler's coworkers were "mostly really extraordinarily able and high talented". Extensive sociological investigations of the author, whose publication is to take place at a later time, occupy that. Among the 4000 prominent men of the Third Reich - including the generals - only 30 genuine "occupation failures are to be proven" in the civil sense; to them however also the Führer of the NSDAP, Adolf Hitler, on the other hand over a very comprehensive, belongs if systematically general education also not developed ordered. Nearly 70 per cent of the circle of acquaintances mentioned exhibit a so-called higher education, i.e. they visited at least one six-form high school. About 850 worked literary as authors of books or brochures, from which again 250 party members were. Among the 26 Reich leaders, men from the top group of the NSDAP, 25 with higher training and 15 writers was thus counted. Among the 4000 seized persons were besides:

1050 Doctors,	41 Double-Doctors
150 Diploma-Owners,	225 Honor-Doctors,
330 Professors,	116 Secret ones and other advisors,

in addition:

2 party members with the Nobel Prize, 10 party members with the eagle sign of the German Reich and 23 party members with the Goethe medal for art and science excellently.

Over 670 men of the circle mentioned came of the aristocracy. From all that it may be concluded that the national socialism basic layer stood generally on the high one the formation of its time and had close contact with their spirit lives. Thus the effect of the mental forerunners on the goals and demands of the movement was secured.

Nothing was again invented or devised, but could be drawn from the rich treasure of the German spirit life of the last generations.

Since the fall of the Third Reich again and again these become common over its way and ascent, which contradict the facts. Thus e.g. the West German one and the South German broadcast offered a community transmission over ascent and case of the national socialism to the German public in the winter 1960/61 by the television on the basis of Dokumentaraufnahmen, whose selection was quite one-sided and from there not clarifying, but had to work confusing. If one already took up the necessary and heavy question, i.e. "as that was possible?"- then one had to go also to the whole truth to body and not to give with half facts a distorting picture. The well-known Stuttgart newspaper "Christian and world" takes position in a critical comment in November 1960 for this with the words:

"Hitler Reich chancellor, into the saddle by the conservative Papen and the industrial magnates Hugon mountain... one sees elevated in such a way Hitler meanwhile in floats, which those of a Charlie Chaplin as, Diktator' to resemble, ever larger masses inspire. Youth, which is to learn the straight emergence of the brown rule to understand, must impression to have that a Rattenfänger, which suddenly in a state emerges, which is governed by corrupt men by wild speeches some murder-merry Gefolgsleute creates itself, in order thereupon by the corrupt gentlemen to their circle to be taken up. It eliminates these very fast, and the whole people praises it as a rescuer and huldigt it as a leader. However the thing is not been so simple..."

In order to work against this vergrößernden representation and bring more lights in dark times, this book was written. It is the goal of our enterprise, in order to bring sake the truth more clarity into the picture of and growing the NSDAP.

We arrived at four important results, which are supported by the abundance of the material in the following. They read:

1. The national socialism is not a movement, which is based coincidentally only on Hitler's personality or the consequences of the Versailler of dictation or the economic crisis of the thirties. It is predominantly a mental movement, the one whole series of idealizing efforts, desires and fantasies,

partially fantasies, summarizes, which are alive in German history for over 150 years. Therefore the history of ideas of the Third Reich may for 1918 not only begin, but must deeply into the German past back-shine, in order to become understandable. Thus e.g. points. Franz Schonauer on that favorable mental Prädisposition, Hitler for itself in the small and central middle class found⁴. It is not “suddenly and without motivation emerging figure”, which rapes a notionless people, but has historical causes, itself until far in 19. Century to retrace let. Hitler is political the result of the German historical development and that like mentally unresolved problems since 1830. Also the National Socialist world view as a mixture of many ideologies has there its sources. That becomes clearly visible at our following remarks.

It is not to be fallen back here up to the Middle Ages, as was once usual before 30 years in the sense of the Reeducation. But with the time of the German freedom wars, with the defense fight against the French conquerer and troublemaker emperors Napoleon I. that mental tendency begins to become stronger and stronger, which finally ends in the national socialism. One otherwise on that did without however - except for exceptions -, because it seemed more substantial, the tendencies to the national socialism in 19. and 20. To pursue century. Nearly throughout only up to the year 1933, up to the seizure of power by Adolf Hitler. 2. The mental tendencies leading to the national socialism are in 19. and 20. Century carried approved of by the majority of the German people and. A large number of outstanding personalities of our people cooperated in it, particularly within the range of the education formations of intelligence, at their higher schools and universities. Of the tendencies pointed out here completely freely remained - and with the exception of few persons no mental assistance offering - is only the socialism, which comes from the Marx workers' movement. It was able one minority to seize however so far always only and could never those Kraft develop, which the civil layers for the order. Those from these circles coming and by generations geübte systematic

mental Hinleitung to a Third Reich understandable for nationalistic coinage that Adolf Hitler with its party carried by the German middle class as well as large parts of intelligence, the capital and the armed forces finally came to the course. It had combined all in skillful way in the national socialism practically those tendencies and mental lines of development, which would fulfill the middle class theoretically. The NSDAP was thereby the actual conclusion, the fulfillment at least one century of old striving for a large German Reich, for the reawaking of the old emperor Barbarossa, who sits in the Kyffhäuser waiting. Thus the choice success and the enormous echo, which aroused it - like no German party ever before, explain themselves - in far layers of the people. Kurt Sonthheimer writes in addition: "The national socialism combined the two most powerful ideological drives of the epoch in its designation. It anticipated already as term the synthesis, which had to achieve the age. The socialist parties of old style were not national, the nationalcivil not socialist. Here however the party seemed to be, which was both at the same time, the party of the German future"⁵. 3. The national socialism preparing ideas did not come under any circumstances from the brains Hitler, Goebbels, Rosenberg, Feder and others of their contemporaries. We did not mention those from there as mental forerunners - apart from few exceptions -. Because these only summarized and repeated, what was devised before and written; before partially still more deeply and better, than they were able it, the men of the practical act. The preparing ideas entwachsen a various ground. They are not alone limited to the German people. They are with nearly all peoples of Europe and with it in mental tradition to connected North America. They do not only come of the thoughts allegedly "more customless to" Nichtchristen, but are deeply with the Christianity connected and without this inconceivable. They are not only an affair of a nation, but count to forerunners and coworkers, into the practice of the Third Reich inside, humans of different races and Völker⁶. From it results in addition, that one tended to use those often used terms "Kollektivschuld" or "collective shame", like it for example the former Federal President professor Dr. Theodor Heuss from its mental partial responsibility and Mitbelastung (it was correct as Reichstag

delegate 1933 the enabling act for Hitler too and brought during the Third Reich press article in the Goebbels newspaper "the Reich" to paper, over which one spreads today gladly the veil of forgetting, to S.P. 110), not the facts corresponds. Many could hardly withdraw themselves from a mental joint responsibility, if such has at all a sense and for it to be criminally asked were. That means by no means that genuine and personal debt and participation must be forgotten or assigned at crimes. But cheap collective judgments do not have anything together with scientific truth search. 4. If finally the man Adolf Hitler takes up and partially to realize begins in the following the spread ideas nearly all, then he is thereby only the point of conclusion of a mental development, which had to turn into a daily for practical organization. That it happened in such a way, how we painful-proved it experienced, is connected only from approximately with the coincidental condition the personality of Hitler. Also that the whole in Germany took place, is in certain sense coincidence. Surely, "a Third Reich" was conceivable only in the center of the European continent. But fascist, nationalistic, militaryistic and similar trains of thought were and are today or already again with many other peoples also to still find - and there by no means always affect themselves to the best one of the concerning.

After these necessary prefaces now the material subdivided in twenty-four ranges of topics is to be ordered.

1. Chapter

POLITICAL PHILOSOPHY

In this first chapter mental pioneers of the national socialism are presented, who moved with their thoughts mainly in the area national and political Philosophierens, without arriving meanwhile on firm state theories. There would be: Friedrich Nietzsche and its circle; Oswald Spengler; the brothers young; three National Socialist philosophers as well as three foreign Denker.

If Friedrich Nietzsche stands as one of the large German philosophers at the beginning of the history of ideas of the national socialism, then is not from the chronological one, probably however from the thing justified. Its ideas were often converted and aimed in the time between 1933 and 1945 into the act - whereby it plays no role here whether the philosopher would have approved of that or whether it was misunderstood. The latter might apply to a great many here the identifications. They were wrongly understood abused or - however their thoughts offered now once cause, them for measure-interpreted.

Friedrich Nietzsche is born 1844 as a son of a protestant minister in skirts with Leipzig. Already with 25 years it works as a professor of philosophy in Basel, gives the office however after ten years, in order to dedicate itself to its rich literary activity completely. In the 1870/71 he serves wars as voluntary male nurses at the German troops. Starting from 1889 he dawns incurably spirit-disturbed there, of light views only temporarily illuminates, and dies 1900. As a Verächter of systematics, which expressed him the will of the dishonesty, his teachings are unzusammenhängend and aphoristisch in the Hauptwerken: "old-fashioned views" (1873/76), "Thus spoke Zarathustra" (1884 and 1891), "the other world of property and bad" (1886) and "will to power" (unfinished). Although in feature and a character quite unmännlich, the Saxonian Protestant became the Verkünder of all maskulinen virtues: "Only who lives, lives dangerously completely!" Its cultural philosophy is certain by the science of the myth, which it regards as important for the culture and as meaningful for the people figuration and people guidance. Humans as such are a pure natural product and lead his morality from that

impulses ago. There is therefore no generally accepted and from eternity values determined ethical guide. Well is simple, which humans want, who must live themselves, completely this-laterally and strongly. The attitude one comes to it "optimism amor fati", while resulting in into an alleged adding of the things and the compassion are virtues for the weak ones, which are to go at the basis. These "bad-gotten away" are to serve and know only the same rights as the strong ones to never stress. It, which protects, is humans artist and free spirit at the same time, who arrive all past history denial and in bringing the superhuman out at a new existence. Thus it comes then to the Kultus of power, the cruel one in humans, to the glorification "of the blond Bestie". Here, after the words of the Zarathustra, "the man is educated to the warrior, the woman for the recovery of the warrior". Here becomes the gentleman moral of the superhuman, which "pathos of the distance ziemt", to which slave moral of the Christianity sets against. Nietzsche erstrebt an international ruler race: "A new, tremendous aristocracy developed on the hardest self legislation, in which duration is given to the will of philosophical force people and artist Tyrannen over thousands of years!" "In almost uncanny exhibition, but equal a clear face, the philosopher expressed once his Geschichtsprophetie:

"Which I tell, am the history of the next two centuries. I describe, what comes, which cannot come differently: the Heraufkunft of the Nihilismus. This history can be now told; because the necessity is at the work... our whole European culture for a long time already moves here with a torture of the tension, which grows from decade to decade, as loose on a disaster: ... our social order will by force melt away... we to become vibrations jerkily, by force, exaggerated have, a cramp of earthquake, a fusion of mountain and valley, as was never dreamed such a thing. All power things of the old society are blown up into air. It will give wars, how it gave still none on ground connection. "

The anti-Christian is enormously preached by the anti-Christian come from the parsonage building. This attitude had itself withdrawn Nietzsche deeply impressive by the acquaintance with smelling pool of broadcasting corporations Wagner from it again disappointed, because the ingenious clay/tone creator disappointed the ingenious philosopher by the glorification of the Christianity in "the Parsifal". From this attitude was Nietzsche also Antisemit - because it made the Jews

responsible for the Christianity. While he quite estimated otherwise the Jewry, as from the 8th main piece of “human comes out, to allhuman” about.

Thus also Jews are in his closest friend circle, how: Paul Mongre, actually Felix Hausdorff, 1868, in Breslau born and as a professor of mathematics in Bonn there 1942 died; or Paul Ree, 1849/1901, a philosopher. In the way preparing of his philosophy the writer and critic George Brandes, actually George Morris Cohen Brandes, were called themselves completely particularly out-did. It had died Dane, 1842 in Copenhagen born, 1927. Although professor nascently, he did not promote by his lectures at the University of Copenhagen of 1888 and by his work “mainstreams in the literature 19. Century” Nietzsche particularly. Its teachings corresponded to its own opinions in much. Also under June gladly of the master some Jews were, thus to max of Brahn (born 1873), Aron Gurewitsch (1876/1902) and the Leipziger philosopher Raoul Richter (1871/1912). Among the not-Jewish supporters of the Titanen the professor of philosophy and the physician Kurt Hildebrandt are to be particularly mentioned, which gives in and the 30's 20's a new lift to the direction of the master; we will still meet it under the Eugenikern (s.a.a.o.).

The ill philosopher of his sister Elizabeth Förster Nietzsche (1846/1935) maintained, who was married with dam colonial theoretician and Antisemiten Friedrich Förster, on whom we later still come. She administered Nietzschesche archives in Weimar and published the deduction of her brother, for which you were awarded the honor doctor of philosophy. These efforts is it however, together with which friend of their brother, Peter Gast, for falsifications and did not arrange from waste products of the works of the philosopher used the book not written from it allegedly “will for power” 1901, did not partially even invent. Thus maintains anyhow professor Karl Schlechta, which thereupon of other connoisseurs of Nietzsche, approximately of Alfreds Baeumler, it is held out that scientifically clearly did not prove this statement and the national socialism itself quite rightfully on Nietzsche occupations⁸. Already in the second part “of the Zarathustra” (“of the self overcoming”) and in other places occur “the will to power” clearly. Thus it was understood about the sister Elizabeth, who called itself as “Nationalistin” and was Antisemitin, as it successively only

Italian fascists Mussolini and then the German national socialist Adolf Hitler to the purest embodiments Nietzsche in 20. Century explained and the latter for its earnings/services to the common thing the Spazierstock of the enormous philosopher admired. And similarly writes also the Reich youth leader at that time Baldur of ski oh under a picture "in Nietzschesche archives into Weimar" the text: "The Führer to the Büste of the German philosopher, whose ideas stimulated two large people movements, the National Socialist of Germany and the fascist Italiens⁹." That like that was, we will become acquainted still at so some Nietzschesche supporter, who here we meet. At the end of its days this topic Nietzsche sounds again up, when the dictator Hitler gives to the colleague Mussolini before its freeing from the hands of the Auführer 1943 it to birthdays a splendourful total expenditure of the works of the common instructor. They had to know, from which ground they had grown! Alfred Rosenberg explained Nietzsche, beside smelling pool of broadcasting corporations Wagner and Houston Stewart Chamberlain, as "the real ancestor of the national socialism". On the closest with that Weimar archives the Nietzschesche researcher Baeumler mentioned above, to which by Schlechta and others one accuses, affected strongly by Kant, is connected it together with the sister of the philosopher much for falsification and distortion of its work contributed - without meanwhile clear proofs for it could be furnished. Alfred Baeumler, 1887 a born sudetenländischer catholic, attained a doctorate to the Dr. phil. and Dresden was active as philosopher and a teacher at the technical university. As such possessed from Bündi and the young-conservative the come would party-enjoy the NSDAP a good scientific call and 1933 as a professor to the citizens of Berlin university was appointed. Here it began then however with those book burns, which were with good reason condemned as an indication of the Ungeistes and the intolerance to all times. Reich office leader of the NSDAP Baeumler was assigned later by Reich leader Alfred Rosenberg the structure "of the high school" the NSDAP, which should stand at the Chiemsee and train the Führer oh stature of the party according to kind of a university. it received the order, one to 1940 from same place two-restrains German history under the title "the way to the Reich" to write. Baeumler undertakes it as the first to evaluate the picture content of the national socialism philosophically. The national socialism, he means, regenerates the culture of

the deeper layers of wordless symbolism ago: "We are us united in the symbols, we are us not yet united in the word." Nevertheless Baeumler is not a romantic, but wants the way to the word to go, thus "the way to the classical period". The hardest work is it however, to recognize which reality now also correctly - whereby one must overcome the un-German-Jewish relativism. "I set the picture of political humans to the place of the again-humanistic picture of humans, as he am real." Here it introduces the race as a politischanthropologischen fundamental idea. It determines the nature of humans and from its depth center also its acting. Race is the fundamental idea of the political Pädagogik. This must consider the community education taking place in family and school. Also she may never forget that the basic condition of all education is physical education, "the body is an political issue". The same is valid for the character. Body and a character are to be through-formed with the help of the race term to the type. Instruction turns to head and intellect, however not in the empty area of the reason is given, but does not presuppose the rassische community as life principle. The tremendous effect of the philosophy Nietzsche was still deepened by one his supporter, it the mentally equal philosopher Oswald Spengler - to one "German philosophy", as it calls its creator. The later upper teachers born in bright castle at the resin 1880 worked as a writer with largest success and lived up to its 1936 death than private scholar in Munich, taken place. Its Hauptwerk "the fall of the evening country" (1918/22), that against its will and for purely propagandistic reasons this title received - to be called instead of "the fulfillment of the evening country" - gave to a whole spirit direction the name. Likewise of high importance others of its works are, like "Preußentum and socialism" (1920), "new building of the German Reich" (1924), "humans and the technology" (1931) or "years of the decision" (1933). From the abundance of its thoughts here only weniges can be lifted out. Spengler was a Verächter of the measures, "vermin", like so some large one in the mental Reich, it was an absolute gentleman human being and protagonist of a cynical Macchiavellismus. For him "the born statesman stands beyond of true and wrongly". It divides with Nietzsche here the glorification of the act human being, who awards the primate to the policy over all other manipulation. Thus it is called for instance in the chapter "the state" in 2nd gang of "the fall of the

Evening country”: The whole life is politics... the war is the Urpolitik of all alive ones... political talented peoples gives it not, only peoples, who are firm in the hand of a minority and in condition do not feel... political gift of a quantity is nothing as confidence on the guidance... the highest is an acting therefore good, but can instruct. Only with it the particular exceeds over itself and becomes the center of the active world. Spengler wanted to waive the pessimistic impression of its Hauptwerkes¹⁰ by its “Prussian socialism”, by that taut attitude of humans of the end, which it sees that the faith in a progress in history “philtrös” actual and that the measures only by the Cäsarentypus can be restrained. It connects this firmly as enthusiastic Apologet of the Preußentums with socialism: “OldPrussian spirit and socialism are the same.” The international one of this socialism however, then characterizes it Spengler, “is possible only by the victory of a race over all different. The genuine international one is imperialism”. For it the hardness is substantial, not the term of the life. He believes to find it in the Preußentum, to a life feeling, an instinct, “a non--differently ability”: , Community feeling and breed serve characterize it. “To the Prussian kind it belongs that the single will in the total will does not come up... that is herd feeling, but it is somewhat infinitely strong and free in it.” The Prussian army, Prussian bureaucracy and trembling ice workers (naturally not that one, which 1918 malfunctioned, because she did not know to begin anything with power, it into the lap fell) are all together products of Prussian breed. Preußentum and socialism stand together against “internal England”, against “the capitalistic-parliamentary liberalism”, that world view, which penetrates “our whole life as a people, immobilize and entseelt...” the German character carry the two elements of the worker and the soldier in itself, who actually realized themselves in the history of the Reich ascended from Prussia. The ideal of a people of the poets and philosophers was wonderful, but finally past. If Germany wants to exist before the over-powerful far-imperialistic idea of the bolshevism, then it must combine these two typical main shapes to a uniform national achievement. From this attitude it cannot at all be different, that Spengler expects a coming up of a conservative revolution in Germany, a new Reich. Thus writes

it 1927: "There is today no second people, who the Führer is so needy, in order to be something, in order to be able to believe also only actually, in addition, none, which can be a leader so much, as the German Volk¹¹." Still at the beginning of the Third Reich, in the introduction too "he says years of the decision" to 30 January 1933: "The national revolution of 1933 was something enormous and it in the eyes of the future will remain by the elementary force, with which it carried out itself and by the mental discipline, with which it was carried out. The time comes, no, it is already there, no more area has for tender souls and weak ideals. The age-old Barbarentum, which was centuries long under the form severity of a high culture hidden and bound, is awake. Barbarentum is what I call strong race (race, which one has, not a race, to which one belongs. One is Ethos, the other Zoologie), the eternally martial in the type of the predator humans." But then Spengler sets off. A personal meeting with Adolf Hitler, the Spenglers of works had thoroughly studied, it not in the measure impressed like most visitors of the dictator. It remains sceptical and warns even of the Third Reich, before which national socialism, by which it is finally hushed up. "The national socialism was to the good part a break-down tartAryann Wollens into the border area of the evening country, so in an un-German manner, ungermanisch, unfaustisch, how only possible - flatly like the large Asian levels!" the NSDAP calls Spengler "the organization of the unemployed persons by the work-shy" and Alfreds Rosenberg "myth of the XX. Century" as "a book, at that nothing is correct except the page numbers". The NS Reich leader Hans franc it writes the prophetischen sentence in one of its last letters in the spring 1936 "... there probably in ten years a German Reich any longer does not exist to becomes¹²!"

The same meaning for of National Socialist ideas is attached to another writer of the time at that time, which likewise became for the generation between the two world wars a term: Ernst Jünger, "the Prussian Anarchist". Also it later turned away from the practical consequences of its philosophy and to the resistance against the Third Reich well-known - without one would have felt outward however particularly much of it. Younger than son of a chemist is born 1895 in Heidelberg and has, how Hitler and many other younger people of the German empire, whom outbreak of the First World War welcomes,

it should destroy the traditional nevertheless and as worthlessly felt order and create place for a new. Younger than officer in this wars on the highest, was fourteen times wounded and with the Prussian bravery order Pour out-did le Merite distinguished. The first result of this heavy time is the much-read front book "in steel thunderstorms", in which it positively treats the war and praises it as a way to training the nation. It takes its parting from the army to 1923, studies national sciences and lives then as free writers particularly in Berlin, where it forms the center of a circle of young nationalists with the magazines "for banner" and "Arminius". In addition by its works are to be called: "The fight as internal experience" (1922), "war and warrior" (1930), "the total mobilization" (1931) and "the worker, rule and shape" (1932). Ernst Jünger is reactionary and sketches a conception of the world, in whose center "the fight is located as internal experience". Therefore it turns against any Pazifismus and its demand "never again war!" It the straight war appears as an elementary expression of the life, as an indication of the Vitalität, starting from a proof of the unbroken male-martial Urkraft. The warrior alone is the type of a new race, which legitimized itself in "the zone of the destruction" as future gentleman layer. Despite these heroful words their author frightens then before the Third Reich, because it remains in all romantic, a ästhetisierender Aristokrat, which surrounds itself only on the paper cynical or in its prophecies with a certain Sadismus: "Ever cynical, ever spartanischer, Prussian or the bolschewistischer life to be led can, so much the better become it sein'." or if it writes: "The whole life will execute itself after instructions and in military forms. It is the world view of the battleground, which Metaphysik of the war, from which this new order of the world is meant. Warriors and workers are and the same shape. They are the new superhuman. "Which conceived Nietzsche still more philosophical dichterisch, here with young already more concretely than future ideal presented. Through renouncement of conservative, organologische or idealistic trains of thought the technology is to give also the mental, social, political, even religious Gepräge to ours and the coming age. The worker is freed from his inferior position in the civil society and to the worker soldier. He does without the way out of the luck as genuinely more technical,

clicheless hero. "The deepest luck of humans consists of that it is sacrificed, and the highest command art to show goals which are worthy of the victim!" So the total mobilization of the war must be already prepared in peacetime. Merge nevertheless in the industrialized war as a basic category 20. Century economics and State of, policy of peace and armed argument to a unit: "No other indication is to be welcomed more, that the German youth begins to turn to the symbolic feature of the front soldier as their model. Here you will meet the civilization a size, which possesses mythische mass behind the painted fronts. Only there, in view of death, it was possible that the Germanic innocence kept in the hearts of the best ones" (out "the total mobilization"). Only there, in wars, meet German humans; the war was it the means to realize itself. Therefore the armament for the overcoming of the decaying democracy does not have to be "mobilization of the German - anything in addition!" This martial future creates itself in the type the race, whose it requires: adapted by uniform equipment, the requirements of the working sphere. Their characteristic is the close relationship to the number, the preference for mathematical structures, the metallic formation of the Physiognomie, a lack of mental difference, their health and the strict clarity of the standard of living and the mechanisms. The type becomes in such a way the attack on the individual. It the machine is the means to its power, herorische realism its basic attitude. The loads of the particular will still considerably increase. Over its luck does not go it, because the up-pulling new orders are cold and feelingless. They demand a Lebensführung of military breed and mönchischer simplicity. Their system of government is the dictatorship, whose carrier represents active types, which do not collect themselves in parties, but in orders, i.e. in organic constructions, which secure the reliability and homogeneity of their existence by breeding and selection. Their goal is "the planetary rule¹³!"

In similar way Friedrich George young, the 1898 in Hanover born brother of the preceding, announced likewise officer, writer and cultural philosopher, the National Socialist rule. In its "marching-up of the nationalism" called beech about wants it "the state as the epitome of highest, absolute power" to develop and "it a body to make, its increase and stabilization everyone, also those

rule by force and cruelest justifies". That is the will of the nationalism, which does not become "back-soft", "should it be also zerschmettert". This new state carry "a glowing fanaticism for nationalistic conviction, which goes out on relentless removal of each opposition!" Its depreciating the Weimar Republic it had expressed the "face of the democracy" 1933 ago in the volume - while it held back itself after Hitler's seizure of power. The Federal Republic drew it 1963 with its large Distinguished Service Cross out such as years before his brother Ernst.

Beside the philosophers mentioned step now three philosophers, who were still substantially more closely connected with the national socialism and appointed themselves on whom it gladly than mental forerunners. First Ludwig Klages would be to be called, one 1872 in Hanover as a buyer son born doctor of the philosophy, to which as Graphologe, Charakterologe and a writer it arrived to too so important reputation that the Republic of 1932 lent the Goethe medal for art and sciences to him, while the Third Reich appointed it 1933 as a senator in the German academy. The Antisemit affected of Nietzsche and the Hungarian Jewish philosopher Melchior Palägyi (died 1924) came from the George circle and with the there friends had broken, because they did not allow to its demand upon exclusion of the Jewish members. The Jew is for him "at all no humans. It lives the illusory life of a larva, which before-bound itself for Moloch Jahve, over on the way of the deception mankind to destroy". Klages, which lived since 1919 in Zurich, died 1956. Its Hauptwerk "the spirit as adversaries of the soul" (1925-1932) wants to replace the logozentrische conception of the world by a biocentric. When the Führer of the modern romance belongs to one its love the irrational one, magic one, Mysti - and in this regard he is completely national socialist, although he was obviously not well written down with Rosenberg and Goebbels. It would like to develop the life on the polarity hie spirit - hie body and soul. The spirit appears as an adversary of the soul, the natural one, the loyalty for excessive quantity, all alive one and value-afflicted and must be fought from there. The spirit causes the illness of consciousness as the fundamental illness of the today's culture and leads together with the intellect to the Entseelung. Most repulsive Personifikation of the spirit is it Jahve, the God of Old Testament. The type of the true life against it is itself the forgetting intoxication, "Dionysi" - like it also

with Nietzsche appears. If mankind wants to now survive, then its slogan must read: Return to the conception of the world of the Pelasgertums (i.e. to the nature-connected farmer existence of the Greek natives), to the admiration of alive nature, to the Naturfrömmigkeit and to the unconscious-original life. Despite its illogicalness and Primitivität however the philosophy of Ludwig Klages in Germany possessed a large influence. Its text book "handwriting and a character" became 1965 25. Marks presented, likewise parts of its Hauptwerke.

Also Mystiker and a genuine philosopher of the Third Reich was Hermann black, 1864 in Düren (Rhine country) born son of an upper teacher, that as a professor Dr. phil. and Dr. honor for the sake of since 1910 at the University of grab forest taught, there 1922 rector was and 1933 into the retirement went. The secret advice black joined 1923 the NSDAP already as alto PG and worked for it as anti-materialist and a representative of a German faith movement particularly with the books "Ernst Moritz Arndt, a leader to the Deutschtum" (1927) and "National Socialist world view" (1933). Nietzsche slogan "God is dead!" it does not seize with its sentence on "it gives a God!" Similarly as the medieval Mystiker master corner hard it looks for however the divine in the community of the souls and in the soul of the community. Thus it erstrebt a new community philosophy, which assigns Metaphysik Gottestum and nationality each other in a kind. The generally accepted, "free-floating" ideas the antiquity and the clearing-up are to be replaced by "the singular" ideas native country, honor, freedom, aristocracy of the blood. Black speaks then of his philosophy as one "instrument of the transcendental national socialism". In the coinage of the Nordic blood God self creation of the German soul comes up. Eternal Germany becomes the religious, the eternity experience, völkischen experiencing of religious content. The swastika is a religious indication: "The Christianity means the God, which down-leans to Sünder. The swastika speaks of sunbeams of the eternity, which come up in us." Breaks open God You of the peopleness in the community. It is in metaphysical regard an eternal process of the increasing divinity, for who this provides a over-personal existence by the soul of the particular through in the nationality.

In equal religious kind tended as a substantial cultural philosopher of the national socialism the regarded, but only after 1933 nascent writers and private scholar admits Paul

Crane neck, died by occupation chemist, 1883 in Riga born, 1934. In its two-restrained Hauptwerk of 1928 "the organic conception of the world. Bases of a again developing German culture" it placed to the individual social special purpose association, which destroys the community in the long run, the culturalcreative principle of the people opposite, in whom true personality consciousness is rooted. In a further work of 1933, "religion than sense fulfillment of the life", describes the task, which is given to the Germanic-German Seelentum with the implementation of the highest stages of the religion to Krannhals.

Without direct connection with the personalities described above now still three foreign philosophers belong inside into the chapter of the political Philosophierens, who are to be regarded as mental forerunners of National Socialist spirit and partially also an appropriate attention in the time at that time found. The English historian, man of letters and land landowner Thomas Carlyle, 1795 in Scotland born and 1881 died, by German side by the rare award of the Prussian order Pour le MeVite for art and sciences was being entitled distinguished. The Scot had nevertheless near-close to, above all also the German literature to his loved by him compatriots its personal friend Johann Wolfgang von Goethe, because and of Weimarerer Minister of State. Apart from the admiration Schillers, Fichtes and Hegels it was then Friedrich the large one, its history the Britisher wrote¹⁴. Carlyle stepped always decided for the rights of Germany, which he defended opposite the martial and conquest-merry France likewise as opposite his often English compatriots so understandingless for German problems. It wished that Germany might have become "the queen of the continent" and expressed itself thereby just as, as - with at that time the German friendliness still existing in Great Britain and the USA - the famous Oxforder historian Edward Freeman in its open letter to the Pall Mall Gazette from November 1870 that it was the high mission of Germany, the French conspiracy against the world peace finally an end to make¹⁵ - similarly as also the English historians at that time Thomas Arnold and William Stubbs and many different. It looked on "large pious Germany" in the firm faith, by the German people a moral world idea embodied and defends to see. Its Londoner of lectures are particularly worth mentioning "heroes, hero admiration and heroism in history"¹⁶. Herein it steps on the nachdrücklichste

for the right of the genius to arrange the world after its conceptions. History is the result of working large men, and it gives a unwandelbares law of the power of the stronger one in it. The Überlegene has the right for seizure of power. Which is valid here from the particular, is valid also among the peoples. Carlyle preserves thereby a violent dislike against the spirit of the reason and the upper stress of the purely abstract sciences.

The two other foreign philosophers originate from France. David Emil Durckheim, one 1858 in Epinal born French Jew and professor at that Paris Sorbonne, died 1915. Together with the Jew Levy Bruhl (1857/1939, likewise professor to the Sorbonne) loaded were it the spokesperson of the French sociological school and their founder in the modern trend. It created also the so-called "sociological ethics", which dissolved the ethics completely in sociology. Afterwards the society objective reality and the ethical and logical laws is not absolutely relative, but nothing else as the expression of the necessities for a developing society. The religion exists in the Kultus of this society. The individual is absolutely subordinated to the society, then Durckheim teaches: "The spirit of the classification is the basic condition of the community life..." the society becomes the source of the right and the moral, the reason and any mental life at all: "The holy is the social". Collective conceptions of religious nature hold the modern society together. Around it, must one umzugestalten from the inside their opinions of collective change, to it a new faith would thrust upon, it a new myth to create.

To do tried then Alfreds Rosenberg from the race thought.

Affected by Nietzsche and the Englishmen John Stuart Mill and Herbert Spencer substantially was born died French philosopher Henri Bergson, 1859, the 1941 after the study reached it, like its father, the degree of a professor and taught at the college de France. it received the Nobel Prize to 1928. Bergson, most important and most original representative "of the philosophy", was also irrationalist and Metaphysiken it wanted the life problems through "philosophical intuition" to solve, i.e. by projecting and sinking into the own creative consciousness life and thus into the life at all. This be inherent in a life urge, "an energy vitally",

the all the time new life create. By this intuition Bergson leads then to the Mystik, as from its Hauptwerk "creative development comes out" (1909). The reason (reason) is confronted the instinct as equivalent. This dualism is the law of the life, which does not take place even also logically. God existence is logically unprovable and the Mystizismus the right dynamic religion. In its moral teachings Bergson speaks of a double moral: of the open and the closed moral. The latter wants to receive the social habits and lets the individual with the social one coincide nearly completely. The open moral against it is embodied in outstanding personalities, heroes and holy ones. It is personal moral and exists not in a pressure, but a call, is not progressive and creative not being certain, but. It is understandable that due to these the national socialism intimate and pleasant way of thinking of the Frenchman one tried to appoint after the German invasion 1940 Bergson "the EhrenAryan" and to integrate it thereby into the number of the Jews recognized by the Third Reich. But the old, large man had attitude enough to reject these "honor".

2. Chapter

THEORY OF THE STATE

In this second chapter mental pioneers of the national socialism are presented, who connected firm conceptions with their political Philosophieren by a future ideal state and partly even even in the practical political work were located. That would be: the Prussian philosophers spruce, Hegel, F.J. Stahl and Lassalle; the Viennese Hugo of Hofmannsthal and the conservative revolution; finally the two South German catholics A.H. Mueller and K.L. of Haller.

Political the thoughts and changes outgoing from the French revolution and the empire large Napoleon were also on the German area not without lasting effect and in connection with the Prussian reform movement before the wars of liberation and then with these wars themselves a row of state theoreticians on the plan called here, particularly, whose work became determining more than a whole century through. That in a totalitarian manner and absolutely governed Kingdom of Prussia gave to more than every other German state cause to let here a philosophy which had develop to see the center of all politics in the state and its ruler. First this theoretician had died Johann God-dear spruce, the 1762 into the Oberlausitz born weaver son, with the niece of the revered poet Klopstock married and 1814. The friend of the Königsberger philosopher prince Immanuel Kant achieved a philosophical Professur in Jena, then in attaining and starting from 1807 in Berlin, after an activity as a house teacher where he along-created the university under the lime trees and 1810 as their first rector officiated. As internal supporters of the French revolution and republican he offered a thought mixture of liberals, to social and national opinions, the large German patriot however always remained (for instance in its "discussion about the patriotism" of 1804). Thus it leans radical-democratic mechanisms strict off although the state "on the confidence between representatives and represented" to rest must. In its economic policy against it spruce is to be regarded as quite progressive and as one of the first socialists.

In its writing “the closed commercial state” (1800) it demands a strict planned economy, which the spirit according to the time far away noticing anti-reading table a Gepräge shows, then in addition, again socialist courses. Means of production are to be in the possession of so-called guilds (cooperatives), which function as organs of the state. This has itself to spread within its it by nature given borders and do then solemnly without each further expansion and live selfly-sufficient. , If foreign trade becomes necessary already, belongs he is to be refrained from an import of foreign goods as far as possible into the hands of the state, which determines also all prices, which production regulates and which distribution of goods makes. In this economics the work becomes an expression of the creative personality and a fundamental right within the society. By this work one arrives at a genuine capital formation, which is necessary, in order to instill to the citizens also the attention for strange property. In its purpose writing “Macchiavelli”, which was meant from Prussia 1807 starting from national political training writing for the king, teaches spruce that expansion props of the states and the war a natural state represented that and are not avoidable also with the best intentions always. Each state must go through in the punishment of the fall in this circulus. The best endorsement for the peace delivers a power weight between the great powers. Because finally decide only power between the states - and thus could also the exercising, which rulers, this power, not those moral regulations to be subject, which are valid for the measures of the citizens. In future Europe peace is to finally prevail and to test the European youth their martial virtues, elsewhere approximately in the fight with the barbarians of other continents! Among the great powers coming Europe spruce naturally also a strong German Reich ranks, for its education and unit of the it¹⁷ 1813 demands: “Thus ago a forcing gentleman to the Germanness! Who it is, make yourself our king this earnings/services. After his death a senate!” Over Prussia German fighters exceeded spruce became most well-known however by its “speeches to the German nation” 1807/08, which it addressed formally under the eyes of the French occupying power in Berlin to the education of all conditions. To them that judgment is not to be withheld, the F. from Medicus in its XII. Lecture over “J.G. Fichte” (Berlin 1905) fälltte: “If one these speeches with paying attention eye reads, then one discovers everywhere, how

is far Fichtes patriotism distant from that patriotism, which he kindled by these same speeches.” With it connected the freemason spruce patriotism with humanistisch weltbürgerlicher basic attitude: because humans are only by its people a member of mankind: “The regsamste patriot is also the regsamste citizen of the world!” The German national question he understands from the education and chooses themselves to it dear Swiss teacher Pestalozzi to the model. However he presumes then to the statement that only the Germans are a real people and had a true patriotism and over a native language - with other peoples compared only a language mixture along-talked. Here the dangerous word falls: “A character have and to be German is certainly equivalent... Its, a thing is called German over their sake does... in German lies the germ for human perfection most decided and them is laid on the progress in the development the same!” Before the German nationality must be only restored, by a completely new education, which exterminates the evil at the root and by sacrifice and destroys the spirit of the community the self craze. Away also with the survived condition barriers! Already once planning selected the Teutons to release Europe of the universal rule of the Roman Reich - and that happened at the rescue of the idea of the freedom. The Germans the freedom would then have saved a second time by Luther's reformation. Now they are destined to do the same opposite Napoleon. They would be able of it quite, because they represent a people of completely own kind, “a Urvolk”, “the people badly”, the only, remained completely alive people! Like that the German nation is alone in the eternity rooted and the permanent source of the renewal of the European culture. However one notes that the Jews clouded this source as “a state in the state” - the early Jew opponent adds spruce, to which only later against the anti-Semitism explained itself. It draws the separation to the opponent in “the speeches” with the words: “Most all-deeply finally it degrades us before the Auslande, if we put to flatter to the same. Some of us made itself disgusting already in former times sufficiently vereächtlich, ridiculously and, by bringing the patriotic Gewalthabern with each opportunity rough dedicating smoke... wools we also the foreign country the witness now make this more unsrer low craze...?”

Above-mentioned ideas were spread by a spruce company created for national drawing in the sense Fichtes in Hamburg 1916, which counted 1929 over 3500 members and beside its monthly review "German nationality" by the spruce universities Hamburg and Leipzig worked.

The most important and nachhaltigste of the Prussian state theoreticians were certainly George Wilhelm Friedrich Hegel, 1770-1831, official son from Stuttgart, house teacher, professor of philosophy also first in Jena, as a successor Schel lings, later in Heidelberg, then starting from 1818 at the citizens of Berlin university. It vergottet the state so much that this brings a contemporary joker on the formula: Hegel confounded the Prussian Reich with heaven! Its glorification of the state is particularly in the lectures on stories philosophy and in "the baselines of the philosophy of the right" (1821) fixed, where it means about: "The state is the existing, real moral life,... for itself be-ends freedom,... the reasonable to and for itself,... it is the implementing of the freedom... The state is a divine idea, as it is present on ground connection. By the state, which constitutes native country, a community of the existence, as the subjective will of humans is subjected to the laws, the contrast of freedom disappears and necessity..." the most perfect organization, which can realize the reason, exists in its self organization to a people. "All value, which humans have, all mental reality has it alone by the state, which it is to admire like a terrestrial-divine!" Nevertheless does not hold Hegel of the measures of the people nothing at all, if he says "which the state constitutes, is thing of the formed realization and not the people." This means it "that part of the state, which does not know, what it wants!" So may naturally in by it the recommended the Ständestaat, which it wanted to develop in the Prussian monarchy as the highest state ideal, in which an absolute monarch and its bureaucracy prevailed, which only discuss ständische agency, do not decide. And the state leaders, above all if they were heroes and world-historical individuals such as Alexander the large one, Caesar and Napoleon, would have the right to act the usual moral laws contrary. Each kind of Völkerbund is strictly rejected, because it impairs the independence of the states. The obligation of the citizen is limited besides alone to the preservation of his own commonwealth. The war can be morally justified, gives it nevertheless Situation,

where it is not to be gone around. It wins even positive moral value, by receiving the moral health of the peoples, whom it is valid to protect in relation to ideal values. Further Hegels total state may not bear other political organization beside itself - like it the French philosopher J.J. Rousseau taught also, with whom also so some loan for the national socialism was by the way taken. As German Hegel demands: "German people shanks would have to be forced to regard itself as to Germany duly. A conquerer must have large courage, which people, whom he concerns a portion of what would have created from absent-minded Völkchen, everything, to grant, and a character enough, in order - if also with ingratitude such as Thesus to be rewarded - by the management of the state omnipotence, which he would have in hands, which hate to bear to want..." (1801). For it the appointment of the German people consisted of help the Christian principle in the world to victories. For this holy transmission the Teutons are chosen, because they are assessed for a deep, internal religion - that again goes off the novels. Thus Germany became at that time already once the banner carrier of the mental freedom in the world, when it gave it a Martin Luther. And like that it will also in the future be. The German spirit and the modern spirit are in addition also still the same - its purest Inkarnation however: Prussia!

Strangely enough Hegels pupil circle has again, like that Nietzsche to exhibit a large number of Jews - although the young Hegel had not written "the infinite spirit has area in the dungeon of a Jew soul". He, which must have Jews human rights to give "however them citizen rights, meant further in addition I do not see other means to put than cutting to them off at one night the heads and others on in which a Jewish idea is also not!" - more figurativy, but nevertheless uncanny expression in view of later events. Hegels pupil thus: in philosophy Eduard goose, Moses Moser and Heinrich Heine; in religion philosophy Nachman creeping mark and Samuel deer; in the socialist theory, where the largest effect was obtained, men such as Moses Heß, Ferdinand all and Karl Marx with the assumption of dialectic; finally the later philosophers Adolf leaving, George Sim mel, Jonas Cohn, Arthur Liebert, Siegfried Marck and smelling pool of broadcasting corporations Kroner.

In the Netherlands Hegels work was renewed in this century by the very influential Gerhardus Boell and

and, which worked between 1854 and 1922, only Uhrmacher was maintained, then as an autodidact to the teacher and philosopher up-worked themselves and starting from 1896 as a professor at the University of suffering taught, a hard fighter against the catholicism, against the socialism, the Freemasonry and the Theosophie, which numerous pupils in Holland followed.

The Christian motive been reminiscent above with Hegel is taken up within the Prussian state theory by one their largest ones and expanded for the establishment of a Christian, conservative party. Again it is a baptized Jew, who appears here as a Vorkämpfer of nationalistic and undemocratic thought and which puts the Christian out all the unconditional, than it converted at the age from 17 years to the Protestantism; different also its career would have been not conceivable in the Prussian government service at that time. The 1802 in Munich born banker son Friedrich Julius steel (gest. 1861) was called actually Jolson. After the study, while whose he was referred as Burschenschafter because of its national Deutschtums for two years of the university, it worked as a professor of the philosophy of law in Wuerzburg and attaining. Only 1840 he comes in same characteristic to Berlin, in order to attain full growth there to hundred percent Prussia. The king appoints it the member of the protestant upper church advice, finally even the lifelong member of the Prussian manor-house. As a noun leader of the reaction it gives to the conservative party of its choice native country brought of him also into being the guidance saying with: "Authority, not majority" - that foreign exchange, with which soon thereafter the ingenious politician Bismarck can achieve its large successes. Steel, whose teachings are based on the basis of the Christian world view, demands itself the reversal of the free sciences up-swinging to ever larger research successes for Christian revealing. It wants to renew the rule of the orthodox religiousness over the laymen, while it to the same time already free-intimate Protestants as "light friends" to a freer religion profess itself - faithfully to the slogan Schleiermachers: "The reformation continues!" The political theory of steel is contained in the writing "the Protestantism as political principle" (1853), particularly however in "the Christian state" (1846) - during in "the philosophy of the right in historical opinion (Heidelberg 1830, 5th edition 1878), its scientific Hauptwerk, those after 1848 for carrying coming public law teachings of the reaction and the program of the conservative

A party of Prussia is spread. Completely similarly as Hegel he teaches: "The state is a divine Reich, a divine institution. Its condition and authorities, prince and popular assembly are of God grace... where authority are, there are it also from God! ... The state serves likewise very much for the glorification of God and for revealing divine ideas as for protection and welfare of humans... the state is all humans alike their religion a common institution and heischt from all the same subjecting. The Basic Law of this state is only from there not the will of the majority of the governed ones, but the authority and legitimacy of its ruler."

From this theoretical basis steel intervenes as founder and a director/conductor "of the cross newspaper" also in the practical policy of Prussia. The sheet developed in the revolution year 1848 and led apart from the slogan "forward with God for king and native country!" in the title the iron cross, the 1813 of Ho-henzollern the war orders donated in the liberation struggle against the French usurper Napoleon. Of it also the name, which was expressed only in "new Prussian newspaper", was derived. When prominent sheet of the Prussian conservative ones and later the German conservative party changed it for the old name 1911 into "new Prussian (cross) newspaper", 1929 in "new Prussian cross newspaper" and 1932, when it at 1st 7. of the steel helmet federal leader and later SA upper group leader were acquired and Reich employment minister captain A.D. Franz Seldte, finally in "cross newspaper". Beside steel and the also Jewish editor Moritz de Jonge (1864/1920) served her important journalists as leaders, so Hermann Wagener of 1848-54, of Nathusius Lu cathedral of 1872-76, the baron von Hammerstein 1881-95. The then German national politician Kuno count von Westarp possessed a strong influence on those sheet in the years 1919-25. From the circle around steel are to be called further:

His glowing supporter Wolfgang Bernhard Fränkel, a Jew gone over to the Protestantism, 1795/1851, physician, who had participated in the wars of liberation.

An eager coworker at the cross newspaper, the climbing pupil Siegfried deer, 1816 (Berlin) - 1860, starting from 1844 professor of history at the University of Berlin and teacher at the Prussian war academy.

Then the likewise Jewish conservative journalist Ludwig cock, 1820 died in Breslau born, 1888, "the press cock"

the Bismarck time, 1848 only publisher of a conservative newspaper in Breslau, of 1862 at boss of the Prussian Pressestelle under Bismarck; it wrote 1854 one "to history of the preu pischen native country", which experienced alone 23 editions until 1893 - in the shortened form one "manual" even their 48! Cock wrote also this first detailed biography of the Reich founder¹⁸.

Finally the brother Wilhelm Stahl, 1817/73, professor of the political science in attaining, which as one of the few was correct at that time in Frankfurt parliaments of 1848 for the Prussian Erbkaisertum.

1932 noted Dr. Theodor Heuss (S.P. 110) in its beech "Hitler's way" (9 editions): "It is uncertainly, who feels more insulting, the Social Democrat or the national socialist, if one calls Ferdinand all and Adolf Hitler next to each other."¹⁹

It is thus understandable that a history of ideas of the Third Reich cannot pass at the Jewish politician reading all, which together with probably likewise Hitler issued from a Jewish branch has some points of contact like e.g. Leader principle, leader cult and leader airs, the state cult - with reading all up to the call "the state is God!" to hinreißen lets -, the religious courses of both movements, the alliance with the representatives of the most extreme conservatism, the opposition to the liberalism. Ferdinand Lassalle, actually protects leaving, 1825 as a son of a silk dealer in Breslau was born. Promptly the ambitious and egoistic Burschenschafter, which suffered much from its Jewry, developed to the Hegelianer and nationalist. In a discussion he said once: "There are excellently two classes of humans, whom I cannot suffer: the man of letters and the Jews - and I unfortunately belong to both." It insulted an opponent like the literature historian Julian Schmidt as a Jew, who judaisieren "our public imperceptibly" wanted. It offered to a friend to go over to the Christianity if their parents required it, because "I do not love the Jews at all, I even completely generally hate her!"²⁰ By traffic with Karl Marx became reading all however also the socialist, who fenced for the suppressed ones. As doctor of the jurisprudence and the attorney he organized the divorce of the twenty years older countess Hatzfeld and lived together long years with it. A new friend, the Bavarian diplomat daughter Helene of Dönniges for the sake of, he bekehrt himself to Catholicism

and wants thereby "the Jew to shake off". 1864 he by the engaged one, is shot a Romanian, in the duel. Thus found attention an exciting political career an early end, before its final direction became visible. In its tragedy "Franz of Sickingen" (1859) gives itself Lassalle already German national and as an enthusiastic representative of the German unit state - whereby it zudiktierte this role of the agreement Prussia. Even in further writings these thoughts and demands always dip, last into its Redue over "philosophy Fichtes" (1862) and ask the question of the freedom behind the question of the German unit - very probably knowing that the freedom cannot be protected in the long run without the unit. As a socialist it represented a state socialism also from the State of created production cooperatives, which led to the break with Karl Marx. To 23. 5. 1863 Lassalle created the general German worker association (ADAV), whose 4000 members he led as a president on lifetime. Its group developed however never to a real political power and united 1875 with the direction Bebel Liebknecht to the German social-democracy.

As a national socialist Lassalle erstrebte a large, free Germany with strong, free workers, whose mental freeing was to him more because of the heart than the material freeing - to which itself the communist manifesto well-known. It wanted to secure by the general right to vote the political supremacy for the workers - on their wave it to the point of the state was then naturally carried, in order to create "the dynasty Lassalle", about which he dreamed. Then the state is to be converted in such a way that it from spruce and Hegel course-thought mission of cultural kind become fair and the development process of mankind progress as prominent power serve. Precondition of this politics is naturally a strong government - again even its own. Since such desires did not let themselves practice, the president of the ADAV wanted to lead the workers' movement as "a party of the Königtums against the Bourgeoisie" and one "social monarchy" under the king of Prussia to establish, in which instead of the capitalistic industry the socialist cooperatives determined. For this purpose it attached Lothar books threads over the contact man to the Prime Minister von Bis-marck, with whom it maintained even personal contact. To which it felt select related, it however as "ambitiously in

large style” checked up. This way of acting was valid in the eyes of the class-conscious proletarians as betrayal of the workers' movement, which gave itself at that time still particularly doctrinaire and internationalistically. The early death of the large socialist unfortunately let some good beginnings diminish. Its thought that the workers should implement their rights peacefully and not with fight, worked satisfactorily. Perhaps there would be no German social policy without it.

Again an important personality must be called as representatives of conservative ideas from the same völkischen area: the half-Jewish, neurotic poet and writer Dr. phil. Hugo von Hofmannsthal, which stood closely with Stefan George (see below) in connection. As branch of one already to 1835 ennobled and already banker family in Vienna, Christian in the second generation, 1874 born from the mother Italian descent, he wrote and others opera texts for smelling pool of broadcasting corporations bunch and died 1929, few days after the suicide of its only son. Which us at it appears so remarkable, its Munich speech of 1927 is over “the bibliography as mental area of the nation” - which the novelist Ernst Robert Curtius in strong exaggeration as “the last memorable event of the German education” regarded.

The speaker gave herein, like many writers of its time, expression to his ancestor that one stands in one period of enormous political and social circulations, which would probably proceed however for Germany more with that rights than from that linking. He said: “The process, about which I talk, is a conservative revolution of an extent, as European history does not know it.” The tendency replaced and strives you after ever more freedom for new connections. The term “conservative revolution” designates one completely Europe comprehensive procedure, which did not find its end yet. It is not left a doubt that the sympathies Hofmannsthals stand thereby on sides the revolutionary. Over the entire complex of the conservative revolution in Germany Armin Mohler, a Swiss scientist has, a work very worth reading given change²¹. Therein the German part of the conservative revolution is called “German movement”, of which with respect to the Weimar Republic five groups would be to be differentiated:

1. The völkische movement, of confusing variety and almost unreasonable splitting-upness to want to search with the common tendency, the origins with people and

- Race, with the trunk, with which Teutons are found; whereby over the term of the purity of race no uniform opinion predominates.
2. The young-conservative, representatives of a Reich thought independent of rassischen and völkischen opinions - as for instance Moeller van bridge (see below).
 3. Bündi, which worked in the youth movement already 1914 ago.
 4. The national revolutionaries, those strongly in the Prussian tradition stand and under refusal of western influence in rope rye memories smolder towards. They appoint yourself to the Russian writer Dostojewski, that the special task of Germany in its intermediary position between east and west saw geographical and political and that not only, but also meant mental. Dostojewski regretted that the Germany of its time had spoken no positive word except the no of Luther against Rome still. As a representative of this direction the former national socialist is to be called intoxication ning.
 5. The land people movement, released by the world economic crisis of 1929 and its results, for instance the indebtedness of the farms. It began with the passive resistance of holsteinischer farmers against the arrangements Weimar state and spread to the whole Reich area.

It will be our task to still deal with these parts of the conservative revolution since they were for coming the Third Reich of substantial importance.

The conservative revolution is strongly in the Preußentum rooted, which also the Third Reich pushed open some courses. They unite with such the socialist workers' movement. The principle was Prussian "Gemeinnutz goes before self-interest", Prussian "the severity of the organization" (Moeller van bridge), Prussian the dragging along call to the devotion of the entire people to a large goal, Prussian the corps spirit of the troops, the comradeship and hardness of the education of the young crew - finally dying millions on the battlegrounds in all world, which equivalent large victim courage of the homeland to the side. That the Preußentum exercised also on the many South German ones and catholics into the NSDAP a large influence, is a procedure not at all singular in the history of our people. Not of

approximately the brandenburgisch--Prussian substance possessed a very much tightening strength, which struck a number of large men alone in the last century into its spell. Prussia had to also owe a substantial part of its ascent and continuance to them: the Reich baron of the stone from Nassau, the kinship Gneisenaus from the Austrian and Swabian one, the general of Clausewitz from Upper Silesia, the general of crowd refuge from Hanover, the state State of Fürst hard mountain from the same country, the field marshals prince Blücher and count Moltke from Mecklenburg, the general Grolmann from Westphalia, the Swabian state State of Hegel, as well as Ernst Moritz Arndt, the son of a Swedish body-own. They and many different up-looked centuries long admirably to Prussia - during just as many it understandingless met and for the epitome of the Ungeistes, the moral constraint, which held tightness, cruelty. The opposite was the case, particularly as Prussia itself in 19. Century to cultural high conditions up vogue, as hardly a second country in Europe possessed it at that time. From a true flood of creative shapes of this state are only names picked out how: Kant, Humboldt, Görres, Schelling, Fichte, Schlegel, Schleiermacher, Tieck, Schopenhauer, Herder, Körner, Eichendorff, Kleist, climbs, Brentano, the two Arnims, smoke, Schinkel and Schadow, table-leg, Otto reproach, C.D. Friedrich up to a Adolf of Menzel. Here a tremendous measure of humanitarian thinking, of abendländischer education, at wealth of the ideas and present at strong personalities was, of which much had a lasting effect in the national socialism, with which however the humanitarian-mental line was unfortunately covered by the patriotic-political and a Preußentum one-sided up to the degeneration showed up.

Now those which can be still called of both state theoreticians are to be added more to the catholic-South German area. Adam Heinrich Mueller was born 1779 in Berlin, where he studied and employee of the Kurmärki chamber was, but it converted 1805 to the catholicism and was active as romantics and a journalist. 1808 it published the magazine with Heinrich of Kleist "Phobus". it went to 1811 to Vienna, where it, after temporary work as Austrian Consuls General in Leipzig, in which yard and state chancellery were employed. 1827 as "ennobled of Plittersdorf", died Mueller two years later. Its Hauptwerk of 1810 "elements of the statesmanship" shows the tendency of the author to the Mystizismus, its catholic-reactionary

Tendency, its classical opposition to the individualist liberalisms. This is criticized together with the rationalism and, from the high estimation of the tradition out, the Christian-authoritarian Ständestaat after medieval model gentleman light. Thus Mueller becomes “the father of the total state” and the condition politics. Its demand come down to a idealistic collectivism. In the community, in the mental one the true bases of the state lie. Therefore also the economy is not a self purpose, but a serving member generally speaking. It warns of the danger of a Vergötzung of the industry. The state as “the Totalität of the entire life” would have also equal an organism treated instead of the Roman right German right as a sign of the common interests, when reconciliation of conflicting vital interests are created.

Likewise catholic Konvertit was Karl Ludwig von Haller, the 1768 in Berne born grandchild Swiss of the poet and scientist Albrecht of Haller. Only advice secretary, late member of the secret advice of its father city, he became 1806 the professor of history to call there. Starting from 1830 as such in Paris actively, he died 1854. Its reactionary Hauptwerk “the restoration of the political science” developed from 1816 to 1826 and announced that all kings and prince were sovereigns ruling powers. Them to obey is God-set and God-intended nature order. These ruling powers are not servants of the state, but independent gentlemen, to who the state belongs as a property like the house nature the family man. Thus also the public law is not substantially distinctive of private law. As model the divine order of the patriarchalischen regiment in the Middle Ages is praised. Haller affected strong with its thoughts the political romance in Germany. From it led a Christian-Germanic circle, which connected itself in Prussia around the romantisierenden king Friedrich Wilhelm IVTH scharte and the legitimatism with the pietistischen and 'high-church Christianity. Among him once also young Bismarck ranked. The relevant heads of this circle were:

1. Leopold of Gerlach, 1790 died as a son of a chamber president in Berlin born, officer, Pietist and counter in a revolutionary manner, 1849 lieutenant general and general aide of the king, where it worked in this position of trust eagerly for the church and political reaction in the Kingdom of Prussia, 1859 general of the infantry, 1861.

2. Ernst Ludwig von Gerlach, its brother, 1795 in Berlin born, with Fr. July. Steel together longer time of the Führers extreme rights in Prussia, 1843 Council of State, 1844 higher regional court president in Magdeburg, 1849 member of the federal state parliament, 1865 secret advice, joint founder of the conservative Stahl “cross newspaper”, as large German an opponent smallGerman Bismarck, died 1877.

3. Chapter

STATE AND RESTAURANT ECONOMICS

In this third chapter mental pioneers of the national socialism are presented, who took new Germany position to questions of the national and economic reform, whereby first a set of politico-economically important men is treated; some state historians follow such as Gertrud Bäumer, Ernst Krieck, Carl Schmitt as well as thought on the Reich reform and the German conservative party programs.

The Prussian-German customs union from 1 January 1834 was a forerunner of the German unit, which was tried to realize areas thus first on economical. Interesting an English judgment²² is delivered), by the British expert Dr. John Bowring over it, which bereiste Germany 1840 on behalf of the Foreign Office: The customs union is the first step to “the Germanisation” of the German people and the way to a political nationalization smoothed, which local patriotism replaces to a large extent suppressed and it by a further and stronger national consciousness. Surely that might not have been the Englishmen and other neighbors of the European center very pleasant, but it was an inevitable course in German history. It to have recognized and as a pioneer of the customs union have prepared, that is the merit/service of the political economist Friedrich List. 1789 to Reutlingen born, he worked himself from the writer to the professor of the political sciences in T5ubingen highly. One year after its appointment however, 1819, he withdraws for political reasons of the office and works as joint founder and Konsulent of the German commercial association. Due to its activity as a state parliament delegate condemned to a fortress punishment, List escapes and emigriert, like so some important German in time at that time, into the United States of North America. 1833 it returns as consul of the USA to Leipzig, 1846 shoots itself it from political and personal despair to Kufstein. The freemason Friedrich List sacrificed worker, health and fortune for his favorite idea: the unit of its German native country. It wanted to manufacture it first on economical of areas, for what

to it a comprehensive German Eisenbahnnetz seemed necessary. It is to be owed to its employment also that in Germany already 1850 6044 kilometers of railways were built, while until 1840 only 549 kilometers were finished. England should be forced, if necessary by a blockade, economically to see that it can be in Europe not first, but only same ones under resembling. Nevertheless List was honoured by the British estimated and highly. Its thoughts still continued: Holland and Belgium should follow the German customs union also, which without the possession of the Rhine delta a house without door same. The expansion was far into the east intended inside up to Turkey, in order to create so an economical region from the North Sea to the Adria. Further a German merchant fleet should serve it, since a large nation cannot be without shipping. Nation was for List an economic term, how its Hauptwerk means "the national system of the political economics" (1841). Afterwards each people is to lift primarily its own forces, which is possible best with a Tauschwirtschaft. The free trade would only work here weakening. Although Lists was very large influence and its thoughts worked everywhere, he believed with them and his plans failed and separated from 'the life. For the care of his works and thoughts 1925 in Stuttgart a Fried smell List society were created, designated now after it the university for traffic in Dresden. The meaning by the way, which List attached to the railways, assigned Hitler to its highways. However it invented nor as the first built it neither. Already 1909 educated citizens of Berlin of sport and financial circles with support of the yard "the traffic and exercise road GmbH" (AVUS), which was finished of the entrepreneur Hugo Stinnes 1921 as the first highway of the world. In the USA the motorizing wave required the building "of the highways at the beginning of the twenties". In Italy Mussolinis road maker professor Dr. Piero Puricelli 1923/24 built first 130 km "for Autostrada" starting from Milan. In Germany again 1926 "an association assembled for the preparation of the motor road Hanseatic city Frankfurt Basel" (HAFRABA), whose drafts covered themselves with the later execution under Adolf Hitler. The association press boss 1928-35, the citizen of Berlin editor Kurt Kaftan (class 1890), publicized the designation "highway", which the national socialists later took over, by his magazine of the same name appearing since 1928²⁸.

With its friends of the HAFRABA clamped it in Hitler's highway construction and admitted myself in its 1935 beech appeared "from the highway to world highway traffic" that one had only concerned by Adolf Hitler "within a few months at the goal of fights for many years".

The connection from politics, history and economics was removed by economic historicism in the national economic school to a system, which understands the economy as organic historical feature become; under admission of ethical tendencies it arrives soon to sozialreformerischen criteria. Founder of this school had died the political economist Wilhelm Rö, born in Hanover 1817, from 1843 on in Goettingen and 1848 in Leipzig professor, 1894. In its works "Sketch to lectures on the political economy according to the historical method" (1843) and "system of the national economy" (5 volumes, starting from 1854) it sees an organic expression of the people soul to sketch to lectures on the political economy according to the historical method in the economic system. It must be social, i.e. place managing humans into its center. On the same ground other representatives of this historical school worked:

1. Bruno Hildebrand, 1812 in Naumburg born, died starting from 1861 professor of the political economy in Jena, 1878; its Hauptwerk: "The political economy of the present and future" (1848).
2. Karl Knies, 1821 died in Marburg born, 1865/96 professor of the national economy in Heidelberg, 1898; its Hauptwerk "the political economics of the point of view of the historical method" (1853) lets the moral demands of the political economy step out strongly.
3. Theodor von Bernhardt, 1802 died in Berlin born, 1887, officer and diplomat.

This circle can be locked with Adolf Wagner, a so-called "Kathedersozialisten", which set up text book of the political economics (Leipzig starting from 1870) in its Hauptwerk the law of the increasing state activity and called themselves gladly a state socialist, who wanted to transfer railways, banks, insurance and mines into the possession of the state. In attaining 1835 born, Wagner, Sohn of a professor of the Zoologie, only 1917 died. From 1858 at professor of the political economy, starting from 1870 as such in Berlin, he was before prominently in Adolf Stoeckers of a christian-social party active, before he served 1882/85 the conservative one in the Prussian federal state parliament.

1910 it, president and honorary president “of the protestant-social congress”, also as a member into the Prussian manor-house were appointed.

The National Socialist political economy was already brought decades before their practicing by a Nationalökonom into a system: of Gustav resting country, 1860 in the Spessart born, only as a practical farmer actively, then writers and student. After the graduation it worked 1910 starting from 1898 as a professor at the University of Freiburg (Switzerland) and died. When has it in its three-restrained Hauptwerk “the system of the political economics” (1904/08) the economy at that time diagnosed enemy of capitalism, which develops disease symptoms determined and whereupon its healing proposals. With it is clearly proven that “the interest farmhand shank” - a word, which was coined/shaped by it -, in that the mobile capital humans, peoples and states holds, the cause of all social misery is. Many states went at this capitalism at the basis. Resting country new price teachings go out against it of “the idea of the food”, of the grain price. To this grain question the scholar had received a research contract, whose fruit represented the above work still before Bismarck's dismissal of the chancellor. The refraction the interest farmhand shank was taken up after as point number 12 to the program of the NSDAP, without being meanwhile ever realized, on demands of Gottfried feather/spring, which for refraction the interest farmhand shank created 1919 “the German combat federation” and in addition “the communist manifesto for refraction the interest farmhand shank” as well as further relating to financial policy combat writings wrote, among them 1923 the detailed program writing of the NSDAP “the German state on national and social basis”. Feather/spring was born 1883 in Wuerzburg and died 1941. Its father was a director of government, his grandfather married with a Greek, an ennobled Excellency, Greek state power of attorney gate. Dipl. - engineer feather/spring, a grimmiger Antisemit, made various inventions, among them in the First World Wars those of a concrete ship (like it after in the Second World War from the USA in large styles one used) and always remained also as a partner of a building firm a Sonderling. 1924/36 member of the Reichstag, appointed the NSDAP their blood order carrier 1933 as the Secretary of State in the Reich Ministry of Economic Affairs. It did not succeed to feather/spring however to become generally accepted with its economic ideas so that it already 1934 as a professor at the technical university Berlin and as a president of the Reich federation of the German technology cold-posed

became. With its theoretical work for refraction the interest farmhand shank was it a further would party-enjoy, the former guard officer Dr. rer. pole. Erwin Geldmacher, an eager Mithelfer, born 1885 at the Ruhr, 1924 professor of industrial engineering sciences at the University of Cologne and 1934/35 their rector. It worked the tribute payments since 1919 literary against the inflation, to the foreign country, against the marxism and the usurious rate of interest and died 1965.

When the NSDAP brought an party-official economic programme out to the election campaign in July 1932 under guidance of its Reich leader Gregor Strasser, showed up very soon that she had fallen back thereby to an author, to which nobody think could: on the Jewish manufacturer Robert Fried' country Prechtl, which had represented beech in its "restaurant economics" (Leipzig, 1931) exactly the same theses: "the closed commercial state" with as complete a self-sufficiency as possible. Friedländer and the national socialists publicized from there (and it led it later through) the increase of German agricultural production and substitution of foreign raw materials by new procedures (whereby the author had taken part in the financing of the coal liquefaction); for direct provision of work it recommended agricultural ameliorations, the development of the transportation network, improving the power supply. He suggested also the building of a highway net of 20,000 km length and demanded a work service in form of one "to work army" with military Ethos and military discipline²⁴.

Also a member of the German peace delegation at that time of 1919 led the fight against the Versailler contract, the professor of the political economy Dr. jur. Max Weber, in Erfurt 1864 as a son of a career diplomat born. Only, he already taught officer 1893 in Freiburg/Br., stepped from 1897 on in Heidelberg and 1902 ill into the retirement; it died 1920. Weber, that, approximately in its writing "politics as occupation" (1919), for a national democracy used himself, judged of the Versailler dictation similarly as Hitler: "We can have only a common goal: to make from the peace treaty a Fetzen paper! At this moment that is not possible, but the right to a revolution against the foreign rule does not let itself create from the world!" In such a way it was considered to many as a political leader personality, that could lead into a better future - to which the theoretician Weber was however creative. By it the defectiveness of the materialistic Stories view

Marxist socialism proved, created he at the same time a theory of “the charismatic rule”. This meant it not the chance to exercise power but the opportunity to find for certain instructions obedience. The devotion at the holyness or hero strength or exemplariness of a person faces “the everyday life faith” in the legal and traditionale rule. This except ordinary, made of enthusiasm, emergency or hope born gläubige and completely personal devotion is the condition charismatic (i.e. by higher gift more given) rule. As a restaurant economics max Weber is particularly by its free citizen inaugural speech of 1894 admits become, which was valid for the topic “national state and national economy politics”. In the center national power is located for it. It requires a strong protection for the Deutschtum in the east, where the economic death struggle of the old-Prussian Junkertums appears. The present middle class is political unreif and looks for therefore a protection dictator of its Prosperity. It is however wrongly understood social politics, which wants to only make happy, while it has to adjust nevertheless socially and to solve above all the guidance problem. So seen Weber calls himself one “economic nationalists”, that the promotion the political ripe one of the German nation as the worthwhile goal of our world power politics before-floated. This speech still won by its later publication in weight, among other things also on Friedrich Naumann (see below) - although straight it by Weber was several times criticized.

The coming German state a safe social and economic basis to also compile, was the tendency of Ferdinand sound-sneeze. 1855 in Schleswig as a farmer son born, he became 1881 lecturer at the University of Kiel, 1891 there professor of the political sciences and sociology, late secret advice as well as president of the German society for sociology. When it died 1936, the national socialism had withdrawn the pension from it. Sound-sneeze led a sharp conceptual separation through between “the grown community” from family and people and the society “creative in large city and state” with its egoism, its profit craze and exploitation. Its Hauptwerk “community and society” (1887 and 1935) became fundamental for the German society science and was in certain sense a socialphilosophical forerunner of the Speng lerschen thoughts over culture and civilization. In the community one saw now completeness and entireness in the group, of which the single human being was only some. It becomes through unconscious

Factors in an educated manner, by the deep and dark forces of the instinct. In origin and education irrationally, the community is embedded into the forces of nature deeply and grows organically. It is characteristic of primitive, in certain sense in addition, of feudale times. The society however, which sound-sneeze appears far more unsympathischer, is characteristic for the modern civil civilization. It places the particulars before the group, brings however for it a higher morality, a contractual reliability and more attention for the law.

The economy in a larger volklichen connection to see was also the desire one of the most important theoreticians of the political economy, the Dr. phil. Friedrich of Gottl Ottlilienfeld. This son of a k. k. Major general 1868 in Vienna were born, taught from 1902 on as a professor, starting from 1926 at the University of Berlin, where he stepped 1941 into the retirement. It one seemed worthwhile "theory of the economy as life", which beyond the pure free-market economy and does not proceed from the Einzelwirtschaft, but by "the things" social living together. Thinking in such "things" is particularly to stress the mutual limitation of people, state and economics as genuine political economy and replace the individualistische economic theory. Thus becomes from Gottl in similar way as resting country a forerunner of National Socialist restaurant opinion, in which he received increasing attention and obtained strong effect.

On the becoming NSDAP not realized by considerable effect, but later likewise, the theory of another, also catholic scientist, the new materialists was a professor Othmar stretches. The political economist, philosopher and sociologist, 1878 in Vienna born, died 1950, worked starting from 1909 at the German technical university in Brunn, from 1919 on in Vienna. On the basis of the romance Adam Heinrich Mueller and idealistic philosophy becomes stretches in his fight against individualism, socialism and marxism the doctrinaire of the Ständestaates. Its "universalism" system mentioned, which in the works "the true state" (1921) and society philosophy (1928) is contained, places the term of the arranged entireness into the center. The whole, which is community, a social Urtatsache, all individual superordinate reality, in which the individual only members contained in it represent. Thus also the economy is only some of the human society and a building of members from means to the reaching of certain goals. As

National economy is its achievement connection. The true state now is to be based on according to professional status basis, there the sovereignty not from the individuals, but proceeds from the people-whole. The state delivers something from its sovereignty to the conditions: "Rule can go to its nature only gradually from bottom to top". The state exercises it therefore over the intermediate layers of the conditions and gives to everyone of them a portion of the state and its sovereignty, naturally only within its own occupation range, where it is specialreasonable. For the range of the political entireness the king and its rate have to then provide. They belong to the political conditions as the highest. It to create and thus new elite form is one of the most distinguished tasks, because the best system of government is that one, which brings the best ones to the rule. These thoughts Spanns, in which one became felt and deepens something by the spirit of the Platonic state ideal - which by the way in repeated other relationship the National Socialist ideology affected - by the magazine published by the professor starting from 1931 "Ständi life" common. They affected also the Korporationsaufbau of the fascist Stato Corporativo in Italy. Fritz Thyssen tried 1933 ago in vain to win Hitler for it.

Already on the ground of the state reform the captain A.D stood. for Dr. jur. Otto Koellreutter, 1883 in Freiburg/Br. as a son of a minister born. As a lawyer the professor (1918) taught starting from 1921 in Jena, starting from 1933 in Munich - up to the year 1948, was more actively would party-enjoy and member of the academy for German right. In the works "of the sense and nature of the national revolution" and as well as "the German leader state" (1934) it investigated the national revolution and the Reich reform (both 1933) in the sense of the national socialism the state-theoretical connections of people, state and right. When it examines member of international societies of the right today at the public administrative academy in Regensburg, after it with end of war by am enough for internment, existence destruction and kinship detention was heavily fastened.

How Koellreutter welcomes the Führer state shortly after 1933, then it did a short while before the well-known Frauenrechtlerin Gertrud Bäumer, which was born 1873 in high Limburg as a minister daughter and 1954 died. After the graduation to the Dr. phil. it worked starting from 1910 as a chairman of the federation of German woman associations; as a member of the democratic party of the German Reichstag one appointed it 1920 as the Ministerialrat in Reichs-

Ministry of the Interior. The authoress announced itself particularly as a writing chief of the magazines "the woman" and "the assistance" - here as a close woman employee of Friedrich Naumann (see below). In monumental *Geschichtsepen* it swore to the myth of the abendländischen emperor crowns and the Mysterium of the cross. As a representative of the so-called Christian Humanitas well-known it itself to the creative genius of the Germans and to the Führer principle. Concerning this she said at the beginning of on the conference "of the coming municipality" January 1933 in Kassel, where she arose to Hauer and Ernst Kriek (see below) together with Ith W.:

"The Führer stands in a value connection, which one can call, Reich'. Guidance is however only, where the effect of humans on others is arranging at the same time. There must be a code of ethics of the political Führertums, that the abuse of the population by technical means of the mass turning up prevented... however asks oneself whether the masses avoided into the terrible emergency and their leaders do not have to avail themselves of any means and address elementary passions, which the education often in their Roheit and Ungeistigkeit deters. Perhaps however that is a victim, whom the education must bring, if it knows itself with the Grollen of the people really united. Certainly it depends on whether finally the unrestrained land farmhand obsiegt, or whether the soldier, who keeps general staff tautly the guidance in the hand²⁵."

The just now mentioned old liberal Ernst creep was likewise an eager Protestant. 1882 in the Black Forest born and by occupation teacher, were considered the 1931 the NSDAP joining for a long time before as one of the best German education theoreticians and received from there 1922 those became a Dr. phil. h. C; later those was added Goethe medal for art and science. 1928 professor at the educational academy in Frankfurt/Main, 1933 at the there university and their rector, starting from 1934 in Heidelberg, verhungerte the scholar 1947 in an internment camp. As Panbiologist it announces a new epoch of the German natural science, whose fundamental ideas are: nature as alleven, the entireness also in the inorganic one, Typik, Rhythmik, polarity and reality organization without outside Teleologie. A most important education goal is the people, its schools as pure institutes for state to be free should from church influences. Thus does it point to "German cultural policy?" (1928) without exaggeration the Ultramontanismus as the largest our people threatening danger, those untiringly at subjecting and thus at the same time also at that fall particularly

ropes the reformation hated and suspicious Germany works. Into "German state idea" of 1917 (third edition 1934) it demands the around and further training of the humanity term and sets up a program of that large völkischen self-instruction, which forms the topic all its writings. Kriek coins/shapes the expression at that time already "Third Reich", understands by it however the idea Reich of the German movement, German national consciousness, which will replace the Reich of the ancient humanity idea and that of the Christianity. In "revolution of the science" (1920) the latter is not recognized as an instrument of the policy, but when function of the community will, being supposed is to give a standard and a goal their ideal task. Particularly since 1932, in the magazine created at that time "people in", as well as in the philosophical Hauptwerk "Völkisch-politische anthropology" (3 volumes, 1936/38) stresses the teacher the nationalpolitical education. With its assistance bring the national socialism an organism understood in the decline by a mass movement of largest extent back in order: "It wants to wake their race consciousness by its methodology of the mass excitation. It has the elementary means and methods of the mass movement brought from the instincts of its leaders in application to develop to a general breeding form, a exercise system, which wakes generally speaking people race values." Out these measures is a political people to be educated, to that it not on power as such, but arrives on its sense. "A call of God is issued" to the German people, which the Führer Adolf Hitler hears. Therefore and receives the whole in it possesses its center. The Führer passes the call on, ignited, directs and leads the historical movement. "History becomes in such a way! from blood and fate"

In a equivalent comprehensive exhibition - from the right - the spokesperson of the total state and the priority of the political guidance, Carl Schmitt, has which state thoughts of the NSDAP help to prepare. The famous Staatsrechtler, Pg. starting from 1933, 1888 in Westphalia were born. The Dr. jur. if 1921 are appointed as the professor, Berlin teaches, advises the Reich government of the Mr. von Papen 1932 at the Reich executive against the socialist Prussia government and receives 1933 those became a Council of State starting from 1933 at the university. 1933 assigns the national socialists the active catholics the elaboration of their new criminal law. The fruitful writer and author of an abundance of political writings, as for instance "the dictatorship" (1921), "political theology" (1922),

“State, movement and people” (1933) honoured our scientists 1958 to its 70. Birthdays with an academic honor gift. Schmitt teaches a right, which a highest legislator determines, that has power to realize and force its resolutions. On the basis of the national emergency “beggars can't be choosers” the abnorme case is marked here to the normal. Thus right always depends on the respective situation. Its source is the resolution, with which the highest authority of the situation becomes fair, because “any right is situation right” - and in this sense Adolf Hitler exactly acts the Second World Wars than highest court gentleman later in von Volk and Staat. Justice becomes the task of the power, whatever makes the political decisions. The right is subordinated to the policy. This politics are based on the unentrinnbaren contrast between friend and enemy - like the ethics on the contrast between property and bad and the aesthetics on the contrast between beautiful and ugly. In derivative of it Schmitt writes in “the term of the political one” (3rd edition, Hamburg 1933): “The war is the nature of all things. The form of the total war determines form and nature of the total state.” To such naturally that is Weimar systems unsuitable, like 1923 the small writing “the spirit-historical situation of the parliamentarism” implements, that as political instrument of the middle class 19. Century one dismisses. In that mass democracy of the industrial age cannot one plebiszi tären it as organ of the political will formation any longer use. This organ becomes now the dictatorship, which seems rooted with Schmitt to Sorel coinage in an irrationalism. In the myth of the force it regains “the basis of a new authority, a new feeling for order, discipline and hierarchy”. Under protection against pluralistisch liberals of trains of thought the Totalität of the political unit is emphasized, the community. In their the party state with its political powerlessness and its method of the daily compromise is a continuing danger of the open and latent civil war. It is based falsely on the primate of the home policy - which already Oswald Spengler condemned. The community is politically vital evenly only as power, it has the force over life and death. In the long run: Existence can be not the individual mental existence of the particular, but only the völkische existence.

From such many demands for a strong state and Reich very soon that developed in the Weimar Republic

Thought of a Reich reform, particularly since the Reich condition of 1919 let the federal structure of Reich of 1871 exist and to the dualism Reich and Prussia did not eliminate, which before possessed a binding clip in the common king and emperor at least. Professor Preuß for Weimar wanted to convert the member states after the model of the condition of the Frankfurt Paulskirche into Reich provinces - and the first democratic Prussia government would have been ready for it at that time -, but the conference of the Prime Ministers in Berlin prevented this. In the article 18 the Reich condition given the possibility of eliminating of Prussia supremacy by means of popular vote by *Verselbständigung* of his provinces remained unused - up to a unsuccessful attempt in Hanover 1924. Improving became alone by the connection Coburgs at Bavaria 1920, by which combination of the Thuringian states reaches 1920 and by the connection of whale deck at Prussia 1922 and 1929. Starting from 1926 a comprehensive Reich reform movement with the plan one formed "decentralized unit state", according to which the Reich should disintegrate into provinces equipped with high autonomy. The father of these proposals was born the attorney Erich cook Weser, 1875 in Bremerhaven, 1913/19 mayor of Kassel and member of the Prussian manor-house, joint founder and leader of the German democratic party and their Reichstag delegate of 1920. 1919/21 Reich Ministers of the Interior, 1928/of 29 Reich Ministers of Justice; 1933 as a rassisch pursued emigrant to Brazil, where it died 1944. From 1927 at chairman that strip packing, combined her cook Weser 1930 with the young-German order (see below) to the German state party, which remained however without choice successes, so that the young Germans separated again from it. The ideas of the Reformers, laid down in the writing "unit state and autonomy" (1928), did not become generally accepted, since the north Germans and the South German countries did not feel uniformly treated. Therefore "a federation developed for the renewal of the Reich" among the founder and chairmen Hans Luther in January 1928. The 1879 born citizens of Berlin buyer son and Dr. jur. 1918 mayors of meals, 1922/23 Reich nourishing Minister, 1923/25 Reich Minister of Finance, 1925/26 even Reich chancellor, 1930/33 Reich bank president was, in order to then work as a Hitler's Ambassador 1933/37 in Washington. Luther strove in the land conference of January 1928 to June 1930 around a solution of the problem by proposal of one "differentiated total conception", whereby Prussia

and the north Germans of countries by the Reich as Reich provinces or “countries of new kind” (opposite the South German “countries of old kind”) to be also managed should - similarly it accomplished Hitler after 1933, which concerns Prussia. But as a whole the Reich reform did not come off. Since 1948 as a professor at the Munich university for politics actively, “the ageing calibration chancellor undertook, this time” since 1950 again attempts of a federal reform in the official order of the German Federal Government. In addition, they remained so far without result. Luther died over it 1962 away.

Finally now still the programs of old German parties would be to be regarded, already National Socialist ideas contained²⁶:

1. The Gründungsaufruf of the German conservative party of 1876 demands: Stabilization and development of the national unit, strengthening the obrigkeitlichen force, support of the government authority against the opposing requirements of the Roman Kurie, order of the economic freedom and protection against the excesses of socialist erring teachings. Also “the Tivoli program of” this party of 1892 still held itself in the context of the theory of Fr. July. Steel.
2. The program of the christian-social labor party Stoek kers of 1878 demands: Love for king and native country, fight against the social-democracy, peaceful organization of the workers, decrease of the gap between Reich and arm and causing a larger economic security.
3. The baselines of the nationalsocial association Friedrich Naumanns (see below) of 1896 stand likewise on national ground and regard the political and economic display of power of the German nation outward as the condition of all larger reforms inward. The war fleet is increased, the colonies are to be received and developed. The utopias and dogmas of Marxist communism are to be fought, the Christianity are not the party thing to be made.
4. The program of the left liberals progressive people's party of 1910 demands: full synchronizing of all citizens, responsible person and helpful Reich Ministers, full freedom of religion and conscience, no interference of the churches into national affairs, independence of instruction from the church, general elementary school without konfessionelle separation, a real people army, equal rights for employers and employees as well as promotion of the health care.

4. Chapter

THE DREAM OF THE THIRD REICH

In this fourth chapter mental pioneers of the national socialism are presented, whom about the reestablishment of the medieval holy one of Roman Reich of German nation - was it in this tradition-aluminum-catholic or in a nationalsocial form - dreamed. Beside the two catholics J.J. von Görres and Konstantin Franz from the last century appears our contemporaries: Moeller van bridge with its young-conservative movement and Stefan the George with his circle; finally Edgar young.

On the rediscovery of the ancient past of the evening country, which itself to end 18. Century particularly in the iKunstepoche the classical period consolidated, followed the Renaissance of the German Middle Ages in the romance 19. Century. From its beginning to until far into our days inside it had a lasting effect and - more unconsciously - which affects socialist movement, completely consciously however the National Socialist movement with. With the awaking interest in the own Germanic ancestors of the German people and its high moral consciousness will also the desire alive to confront to the muddled political conditions of German powerlessness in the first half of the past Säculums the power and glory of the first German empire in the Middle Ages. Its outside expansion from the Pyrenees into the steppes the east inside, of the hansischen purchase yards highly in the north up to the Kingdom of Jerusalem accelerated the fantasy of the poets and state theoreticians just like its internal unanimity by the mental-mental dictatorship of the Roman church. It was not only a Reich of the strength, but also a Reich of the peace, which could secure a permanent peace out for the whole continent from the central led center of Europe. This realization that in the long run the luck and the peace in Europe can be guaranteed only if the center of this continent is led by a strong hand - it began itself to form at that time and until today was not disproved. Also after the establishment of the smallGerman Bismarck Reich were those Reichs-

romantics satisfactory, because them erstrebten mostly a large German solution of the entire problem and continued to wait for the emperor Barbarossa up- arising from the Kyffhäuser, who will create now “a third” Reich. With it mixed itself also the age-old conception of the three Reichs, which bronze, silver and golden, which was common already the Romans. All these conceptions went around in the heads of many Germans, particularly in the intellectual circles, and partially to Adolf Hitler and its movement to transfer. A Vorahnung all these ideas, particularly in their strongly Christian stress, quits itself already with that completely young to the deceased poet Friedrich of hardmountain-new fact-reads on, in order with his contemporary Jakob Josef from Görres into political coin to be then converted. This large German journalist and scholar were born 1776 in Koblenz as a son of a raft dealer and an Italian; when it died 1848, it carried the aristocracy descriptor for already nine years. After broken off medicine study as teachers and writers actively, the Rhenish freemasons a Professur for history at the there university received 1826 in Munich and became soon the head of the most eager Bavarian catholics, Klerikalisten, Ultramontanisten and Mystiker. For the hundred-one hundred of its birthday it in honors “the Görres society was created for the care of the sciences in the catholic sense”. Waked by the romance in its German national feeling, Görres threw itself 1813 completely on the national movement and published starting from 1814 the famous newspaper “Rhenish Merkur”, which emperor Napoleon I. called the fifth great power of Europe. Görres ranted therein against those French to Gesinnten in Germany, recommended the love for the German language and custom, the unity of the German princes and peoples and the renewal straight one decade ago German Kaisertums gone down; it demanded freedom of the press and conditions for the individual German states. It was it, that the German requirement in Europe justified to possess the priority on besondes an old and raised excessive quantity: “... on the idea of the holy Roman Reich of German nation! - Once divine planning ensured for it that young, freshness and barbarian forces by history in reserve were held, when the Roman Reich disintegrated, in order to renew it out from their blood and their Kraft. The Roman Pope crowned then the German king (for the first time to Christmas 800 in Rome Karl the large one) to the Roman

Emperor and raised him thereby to the protector of the catholic church, the whole Christianity at all. This privilege was awarded alone to the German people. The revolt of the nations in the morning redness of the modern times (particularly outgoing from the Anglo Americans and the Frenchmen) coincided with the destruction of the traditional faith and the holy church. Now it is thus again the divine transmission of the German people, under the guidance of the Austrian emperor house of the having citizens to restore this political and religious unit of the evening country. The precondition in addition would be, like once in the Middle Ages, an alliance of the Reich with the Roman church.” —

In similar form the 1817 into half as a son of a protestant Landpredigers born Konstantin Frantz saw the tasks of our people. He is quoted today's daily gladly by circles of the Christian democratic union around the Mr. Konrad Adenauer and Paul Wenger as well as by those the Abendländi academy and action, those the ideas of Görres and Frantz in 20. Century to realize want. The politician, journalist and Antisemit Frantz, which among other things the Prussian state as a consular officer in Spain served and 1891 died as man of letters, represented thoughts, which one can call in some modern: The Bismarck Reich represents only a temporary interim solution. Germany does not have preußt its, but federal arranged, so that also different peoples could find such as Czechs and Hungary in it place. It must be decentralized and tolerant. Then it will serve a large Central European federation, which leads whole abendländischen Europe under German line to the combination as basis. So alone one can save oneself against each other from the decline by eternal war leading and to the main threats of Europe, which Americaism of the USA opposite-step and the Panslawismus Russia. Precondition to success is thereby an alliance of the continent with England. —

These discussions were laid down in the writings: “Investigations on the European equilibrium” (Berlin 1859), “federalism” (Mainz 1879) and “world politics” (Chemnitz 1883). The large German solution under inclusion of Austria represented Frantz in the books “the re-establishment of Germany” (1865), “new Germany” (Leipzig 1871) and “the religion of the national liberalism” (Leipzig 1872). The refusal of the parties is in “criticism of all parties” (Berlin

1862) and “the fall of the old parties and the party of the future” (Berlin 1872).

In 20. Century, simultaneously with the awaking national socialism, now these romantic ideals are again taken up to Germany and provided with the large heading “the Third Reich”, which was located to federation upper country “(S. pages 186-189) in the head of the magazine of the free corps” . Under this title the writer and art historian Arthur Moeller wrote van bridge in December 1922 a book spread far away (3rd edition 1931), which as mental preparation the writing “the Prussian style had preceded” (1916). The author, 1876 in Solingen born and 1925 by suicide ended, come of, like the name already mentioned, a West German-Dutch family, formed a German Messianismus, a suffering situation is too own to which as a romantic and after which the First World Wars the parties that particularly strengthened rights and in an improvement of the German state of distress only by means of a revenge in western winner powers to believe was able. In continuation of the völkischkonservativen criticism Lagardes (s.a.a.o.) Moeller went out thereby with Nietzsche and justified a utopia, whose connection with the reality only existed in historical tying at the Prussian princes and heroes. Model of a conservative revolution was it thereby Italian fascism, its march on Rome of 28. 10. 1922 it as at the beginning of the large, from which conservative philosophers since over 100 years here-longed Gegenrevolution regarded. Now finally the idea of fascism could step to the place of the democratic myth: Italia docet (Italy gives the model)! Moeller was close in addition, to H. pc. Chamberlain (see below) and particularly developed following this in its Hauptwerk a conception of the world, in which the peoples realize their them in accordance with-eaten lifestyles and on its high points their ideals by large leader shapes. As one “young Volke” a new task arises for the Germans, which the excessive quantity of the Prussian style benefits. Already in the writing of 1918 “the right of the young Volkes” is created this National Socialist key word with its myth. The First World War was a fight between young and old peoples, whereby the latters won. Underlying Germany however, “carriers of an old culture and Bringer of a new form”, is therefore as production to the tie point for all young Volkes, it against the old and dekadente world too lead

has. They are the natural confederates of Germany: the Italians, Bulgaren, Finns, Hungary and other one - that, with whom Hitler was later actually allied and was subject. The connecting idea of these "boys" is a socialism of new kind, which also one requires "socialist foreign policy": a fight against the west as carriers of capitalism, supported by the east. The nationalism 19. Century go thereby in a federalism 20. Century over. Europe comes for the small nations, approximately for the life-unable Czechs, only over Germany. Not to it belongs for the time being "vernegerte" France, which the fight is announced. Moeller turns against everything that "is not German": against the democracy, which Marxist socialism and particularly against the liberalism, which undermines "the cultures, which religions destroyed and which destroyed native countries. It was the self dissolution of mankind. "It spoiled the original democracy about our Nordic ancestors, because it loosened the individual from the connections of the blood. "The democracy was the people... and the Führers realized the right by it lent power." That now a new "revolutionary conservatism is confronted", for "the idea of the German nation of everything meant". Its carrier will be once one "a third party". "The Third Reich wants you. It is the party of the continuity of German history. It is the party of all Germans, which wants to receive Germany again the German people." Of this control room out one can look fully to contempt on "the revolution" from 1918, which is not regarded as nonsense, as however at Spengler, probably for a new beginning. This must continue, because "the revolution begins only!", which was stuck at that time weak. It must be led back against the spirit of the reaction to the second Reich. The reactionary did not understand this revolution, which switches the proletariat on into the policy also and thus the people the nation become lets. A German democracy grown genuinly could have led then to the Ständestaat - while the Weimar Republic had brought only the Jews and freemasons despised by Moeller to power. Like that the whole democracy is spoiled by the liberalism, like socialism by the materialists Karl Marx. Where this ends: there only the German socialism of a Moeller begins van bridges! As Spengler with its came only later "fall of the evening country" to the effect, so also Moeller, the four years after its death, as 1929 the large world economic crisis

began, so quite by the public one discovered. Before only smaller conservative circles had been, in him the prophets of the coming revolution saw and to those also to Adolf Hitler in the beginning of the twenties belonged.

Moeller was from largest influence on the young-recent movement in Germany, which we already mentioned above (P. 43)²⁷. He was their mental leader. In a set of organization forms, of combat federations, secret order, literary circles, followers of magazines and not to the public stepping elite unions collected itself here men, who wanted to have authority, in order to order to those, which possessed power and/or once would possess it. There there was Köthners "orders of the order" and pile "society", "the ring movement" and "the university ring", "the combination for national and social solidarity" as well as "the Antibolschewisti league". They all smoothed rights in Germany the way to the co-operation at the National Socialist revolution for intelligence that. They did in a way, in such a way which describes the magazine "cross section" (No. 7/1932) by the example of the Mr. von Gleichen (see below): "Politics as art of the club and salon without bureaucratic detours, without the Diätenfresser of the parliaments... Careful selection of suitable heads from all circles of the good society, no slogans set up - that is überschichtige statesmanship..." on Moellers suggestion by like-minded ones after the November revolution of 1918 "the June club" was based, whose name should remind of the dishonor of the signing of the dictation of Versailles in June 1919. Into the Motzstraße No. 22 combination meeting in the citizen of Berlin the west was formed as mental and literary general staff new Germany, which wanted to win from thinking about the sense of the defeat realizations about the organization of our future due to the inalienable values of the past. Its conception saw thereby the refusal of the measurement and party state likewise before like such the western democracy and the fulfilment politics for the Versailler contract. A ständisch korporative society was wished, whose line lay in the hands of an independent nevertheless responsible person Führertums of personal kind in the national life. The magazine of the club was "the conscience", starting from 1928 "the ring". The guidance was incumbent on the owner "of the ring publishing house" (starting from 1922), the journalist and former officer Heinrich baron von Gleichen-Rußwurm, distant relatives of the large German poet Friedrich von

Schiller, in Dessau 1882 born, owners of manor and Vorkämpfer for ständische state ideas, approximately in its writings: “Free people” (1919), “the new front” (with others together 1921 write), “to the question of the upper class” (1924), “state, opposition and nation” (1928). The club created 1920 in Berlin to the training course work as well as Forschungsinstitut the political Kollegs, which organized a whole set of nationalpolitical courses until 1924. From them arose 1922 the university for national policy with their winter training courses and examinations, which was led by her founders, baron Gleichen and Martin Spahn. This, 1875 in Marienburg born and 1945 died, was i.e. the important son of an important father, a Prussian Minister of Justice and an imperial real one of secret advice, that temporarily officiated also as a vice-president of the German Reichstag. The son was 1933 ago as a leader of the German national catholics well-known and Hitler in this characteristic quite often advised. By occupation professor of history at the University of Cologne, served Martin Spahn first the center, the party of its father, 1910/12 as a delegate of the Reichstag. it crossed 1924 for German national parliamentary group, 1933 to the National Socialist. Further coworkers of the young-recent movement and the June club were:

1. Dr. jur. Georg-Ernst count von Bernstorff, Rittergutsbesitzer and Rittmeister A.D. (1870/1939), (approximately on the 26. State meeting of the GermanHanoverian party to 26. 6. 1926) the occupation of Prussia saw to secure and extend the Reich eastward” and the resumption of this large settlement work after Galizien inside recommended.
2. Max Hildebert Boehm, club joint founder, 1891 in Livland born, people researchers and 1920 publishers “of the border messenger”, 1933 lecturer at the German university in politics and professor at the University of Jena; after the First World Wars the director/conductor of a nationalpolitical training course work in the largeGerman sense, which wanted to create new young-conservative idea property on the ground of the people-German movement. Boehm justified the independent people “(1932) a people theory (people teachings) by its comprehensive work” as science. Since 1951 he was director/conductor of the northeastGerman academy in Lueneburg and received also the Order of Merit.
3. Heinrich Rogge, the theoretician of the aristocracy reform.

4. 4. Prince Karl Anton of Rohan, class 1898, son of the prince Rohan and duke of Montbazou, k. k. Real secret advisor, as well as husband of a Hungarian countess Ap-ponyi, even k. k. Second lieutenant of the reserve, owner of manor and writer, catholic conservative, which created 1922 in Vienna "the cultural federation for the cultural cooperation of the peoples", starting from 1925 the monthly review "European revue" published and the book "fate hour of Europe" wrote (Graz 1937).
5. Dr. Walter Scot, the publisher of the weekly revue "politics and society", Papens house ideologist.
6. Der Antibolschewist Eduard Stadtler.
7. Wilhelm Stapel with its magazine "German nationality" (s.a.a.o.).
8. Hermann Ulimann, born 1884 in the Sudetenland, teacher and political writer, wrote "the determination of the Deutschtums in Central Europe" (1915) and "the becoming people" (1929). The magazine of the national union for the Deutschtum published abroad (VDA) "German work" and was in the VDA starting from 1918 as a department manager actively, 1924/31 publisher "of the political weekly revue", before (1921/24) main editor of the citizens of Berlin daily paper "the German", 1926/29 member of the line of the publishing house Scherl since 1912. It died 1958.

From the same circles 1922 appeared with numerous coworkers of baron Gleichen over Moeller up to A. Winnig (see below) the anthology "the new front" as program of the non-partisan collection of conservative spirit.

The young-conservative movement collected around its ideas at the same time humans of higher layers, which would follow a special organization: the gentleman Mr., an establishment of the mentioned baron von Gleichen-Rußwurm from the year 1923. It was not Adelskamarilla, when which it was sometimes designated, but a group of at the state life interested and nationalpolitically itself training further men, who felt related the thought Moeller van the Brucks and placed under its slogan of "the Third Reich". With the people and did not want the club could be concerned at all, because its interest was directed alone on the procedures in the state and toward the State of. The Prussian "restoration", the coup d'etat of the government of Papen against the Prussia government of the Social Democrats brown Severing of 20. 7. 1932 not least from the gentleman club proceeded and with its

Member Franz of Papen, which papal secret chamber gentleman, accomplished - also to the gentleman club again-created in the German Federal Republic belonged. President at that time was the 1882 born owners of manor Bodo count von Alvensleben Neugattersleben, SA-Brigadeführer and Rittmeisterz. V.

While the evenly described young-recent movement with the political happening of its time stood in close relationship, this does not apply to the George circle, which floated according to the unworldly kind of its leader more in the theoretical regions of a political Wolkenkuckucksheimes and then by the consequences also its thoughts with the incipient crack of the Third Reich of Hitler was deeply embarrassingly affected. Soul of this group of Schwärmern and romantics was born the well-known poet Stefan George, 1868 in being gene on the Rhine. Enrich father made possible for the woman and musicless there-living Knabenverehrer a study and journeys abroad and later a carefree existence than writers. With arrival of the National Socialist Reich George, the large heath became distorted and former catholic, as an emigrant into the Swiss Locarno, during the Reich propaganda Ministers Dr. Goebbels few days later to 65. Birthdays of the fleeing the Stefan George price as the highest German literary honor donated. When the honoured at the end of of 1933 died, belonged to the friends, who held coffins by its dead guard, also the later assassin on Hitler of 20. 7. 1944, second lieutenant Claus count Schenck von Stauffenberg (1907/44), the only one of all military resistance fighters, who had really shown initiative.

The poet wanted to create a new world, "in that the large is again large". However it thereby a quite humanistic institution floated forwards, if it writes or as an opponent of the national socialism and as an opponent of the democracy at the same time tells its "singing to the new Reich" 1929 of "the only one, which helps":

"And if in the worst misery last hope
to delete threatens: thus its August already sights
the lighter future. Grew it already near...
young a sex, that again humans and thing
with genuine measured measures...
Of itself the spie, which mürb and cowardly and lau,
the out dedicated dream, do and bear
the only one helps, the man bears..."

That blows up chains, sweeps on rubble places
the lost home castigates the order
in the eternal quite, where large is again large,
gentleman again Mr., breed again breed.
It attaches the true symbol on völkische banner,
it leads through storms and grey-triumphs signals
frührots its faithful crowd to the work
awake tags and plants the New Reich!"

This "he" is the Führer, whom George expects and to which it sings, which he to a certain extent already creates around building itself a Führerkultus. But it swears to "the spirit of the holy youth of our people", because "the youth calls the Gods! ":

"Ten thousand die without sounded:
the founder only gives the names... for ten thousand mouths.
Holds only maaß. In that ewe
only one God is and its more kunder."

(Century saying from "the seventh ring") George is in its esthetic attitude, approximately liberating contrary to Schiller, to a large extent from ethical connections and as the younger Nietzsche the moral one even opposite. That shows up in its poem volume "Algabal" (1892), which tries the rehabilitation one of the berüchtigsten rulers of history and to the glorification Amoralis and Satani comes: "Black flower in verwunschenen gardens" - beauty and pride as contempt and ignoring of the quantity accompany with it.

The somewhat confused, romantic mystische thought world of the poet, who sometimes surrounded itself with one by the large secret advice Goethe cribbed from Gehabe, became starting from 1892 by its own publication, which spread "sheets for the art", which were held in their own lower case and Orthographie. Strange is also the circle of persons, which flocks itself around George and said of that the philosopher Max Scheler once: "From the spirit of the sharpest opposition for the dimensioning of the life out born, erotisch--religious, gnostische, hocharistokratische sect, in whose center an ingenious poet stands. "A poet, for who the love of the men and under men more near than for the woman stood... beside Ludwig Klages (S.P. 28) and so some different one, which made a fuss this circle, belonged a great many Jews to the supporters of this singer of "the new Reich". Its Vorkämpfer was the literature historian smelling pool of broadcasting corporations M. Meyer, 1860/1914, Germanist and since

1903 professor at the citizens of Berlin university. Then Karl wolf kehl (1869/1948), Germanist and Zionist with the swastika, the son of a banker and president of the Hessian chamber of deputies; it stressed its origin "Jewish-Roman-German at the same time" as and imagined "a secret Germany", a order of the spirit, in which all large shapes of the present and past are united; left if it disappoints the Hitler state after the Reichstag fire, 1938 then also Italy, in order to work in New Zealand still as German poets in the sense Georges, because "where I am, is German spirit!" (out "life song"). Far one the brothers Gundelfinger, with their one (Friedrich) the later Reich propaganda leader of the NSDAP Dr. Josef Goebbels attains a doctorate to had²⁸; Smelling pool of broadcasting corporations Perls (1873/98); Kantorowicz and come-overtake; Ernst Morwitz and Hugo von Hofmannsthal (S.P. 41); Rudolf Borchardt (1872/1945) as well as professor Theodor Lessing (1872/1933 - murders from national socialists in the Czech emigration), physician and spirit scientist at the technical university Hanover. Finally Alfreds pupils, in Mainz 1865 more born and 1923 died an archeologist and Mysterienfor, Antisemit, Jew-friendlier and homosexual man of letters, which already became acquainted with Adolf Hitler 1922 in the house Munich art publisher and old party comrades of the Hugo bridging man. Pupil developed the mystische science of "the blood light in the Wolfskehl circle in Munich Schwabing, supported of its pupil Klages,". He understood by it a new bloom of heidnischer primeval times, which however banishing everything "Molochiti", how he called the Jewish, presupposed. Because of this peculiar anti-Semitism George finally broke 1904 with it and Klages. Only 1940 appeared in large edition the book "Alfreds pupils, fragments and lectures from the deduction", given change by Ludwig Klages (S. page 28), in cooperation with the physician professor Dr. Gustav Willibald Freytag, the son of the well-known writer. Pupil wanted to already write a thesis to 1895 over the evenly mentioned swastika and called it with its Indian name Swastika. When symbol for the impulse-moderate, which spoke Rassi and Orgiasti it George, which Verehrer of the race and the blind (see e.g. its "Algalbal") would race-set-rub on, and he took over it now already decades before the national socialism as indication of his circle and its "sheets for the art", which decorated it. Over George and Karl Wolfskehl again came the Jewish publishing house of the poet, George Bondi - into Dresden 1895 based and

later in Berlin, since 1945 in Bad Godesberg resident - to the swastika than its publishing house character, which might not have been unsympathetic to it as an old among other things also Jewish symbol.

Originating from that circles of the young-conservative and the German club, as a eigenwertige denkerische personality to worth is however quite Dr. jur. Edgar Jung, 1894/1934, a Jewish attorney converted to the catholicism and political writer, that against Hitler's methods directed the Marburger fire speech of the Hitler vice-chancellor at that time Franz von Papen (s. o.) of 17. 6. 1934 wrote and thereupon in the Röhm revolt to 30. 6. 1934 tenant-shot became. Young "the Bible" of new German conservatism wrote: "The rule of the inferior ones, their decay and their replacement by a new Reich" (1st edition 1927, 2nd edition Stuttgart 1931). Its nationalism is framed by Christian, universal thoughts, as for instance: "The community life is divine like the direct connection of the particular at God"²⁹ or: "The love, which one feels for its own people, is a step on the way to the Reich of God. "Edgar Jung teaches now that a turn of an era raises, which introduces a new age for perhaps 1000 years. It is a German fateful question to be Mitgestalter of this coming abendländischen Reich: "Of the exit of this fight the fate of our culture depends!" The renewal of the evening country, which takes place via the Third Reich, is possible however only on the religious basis of a revaluation of all values, on a restoration of the eternal divine order: "The revolution of the spirit used, a mental upswing, a mental new stimulation urge up. More freshly, God and nature connected edema blow by the desert of the German life. "The fruits of this religious rebirth become the Christianity einheimen. In addition belongs also a true church, which forms the only basis for a community of the souls and spirit. It is the catholic church, which holds to its dogmas, in addition, spirit freedom offer - and thus this true church of the conservative revolution is. Their new slogan is called in the public sector: "The social is the holy!" Since in Europe the German people became for a long time the carrier of the entirety of the Christian life, also all political and other privileges belong to it. No people is as European as even this German. The First World War was a fight between the German soul and the western understanding - also like it Bergson (S.P. 31/32) saw, only that he the soul in western

Camp searched. But again and again the European culture can draw flowing founts from the German soul: "The Germans are destined as putting the true hierarchy up of the values again." With it the state is not to control however the whole society, but is only the highest conditions in the same. No dictatorship may be put up, where federalism and condition natures were already sufficient for building this Third Reich, that for young at the same time return to the first Reich of the Middle Ages, to the empire Sacrum, which holy Reichs meant - and thus return to the catholic church (like it had done it in its life). Young, which had participated in the mental preparation of the German revolution, recognized however clearly, "that it in numerous scientific works happened. The German people owes the Unterhöhlung of the human right ideology, which carried that Weimar buildings, furthermore the destruction of the faith in the formal right, in dialectic and the intellect to them absolutely". The difference between the conservative revolutionary and the National Socialist movement however probably hardly lay in the mental one, as rather in the tactical one (like Paul Kluge noticed once correctly).

The dream of a Third Reich went in at that time into theology - where one had other conceptions however over the implementation and believed, which would be at the same time Reich which can be created also a kind God Reich, whose orders would have to stand under religious benediction. As proof for this the theologian professor Dr. Walter Künneth is mentioned, which today at the university attaining teaches. It was at that time active with the protestant "Apologeti center" in Berlin and "since 1926 in word and writing on the sharpest against the freidenkerischen marxism and bolshevism in exposed place had fought" - like it writes; it also already sympathized "many years 1932 ago with the National Socialist movement and this also publicly expressed". Thus the NS Secretary of cultural affairs confirmed Schemm 1933 expressly: "I was one of the few theologians, who understood the national socialism already 1933 ago and for it used themselves". Now the church and the Third Reich the "following passage are to be quoted by this man from its 1932 writing appeared": "The national socialism is out German emergency the born movement of the nation, in which most elementarily the will of the people out-sets itself for the freedom and reorganization. The struggle for another - third

-

Reich lives from the deepest sense interpretation of the German transmission in the history, which is not able to judge historicaltheological thinking without adding God. Which breaks open in the national socialism... and which as Führertum and followers succeed as to the authority and obedience in species-characteristic community formation, indifferent features are not for the gospel announcing³⁰.”

5. Chapter

GREAT-GERMANY EFFORT

In this fifth chapter mental pioneers of the national socialism are presented, who represented the largeGerman thought, once already in Frankfurt parliaments of 1848; then in suction. "smallGerman" Reichs within the allGerman federation; then within the Republic of German Austria after 1918 and in the future. Finally attempts will have to be regarded for the education of a largeGerman Reich after the First World Wars up to the year 1933³¹.

The largeGerman thought, i.e. the desire for a union of all humans of German native language, who live in Central Europe into closed settlement areas, were alive in our people again and again and completely natural way - often even under inclusion of the Czechs, who inhabit in the Böhmisches Mähren area a heart of this larger Germany and with it, usually not to their own damage, by centuries through national political connected were. After the collapse of the first German empire, which had also several not Germans people shanks under its protection, were German Austria in the Habsburgi many people state in a particularly pressed and ever more critical itself intensifying situation, which made it to the largeGerman thought particularly sensitive and after establishment of the Bismarck Reich in them the desire for a connection kept awake to this blossoming commonwealth. These thoughts affected Adolf Hitler in its parents' house as well as also on the school promptly and aroused him for the largeGerman idea. When men of all German political directions 1848/49 together-found themselves in the Frankfurt Paulskirche for the German national assembly of the German federation which can be constituted, it represented a whole number of them the largeGerman thoughts - only were not they itself united whether the coming union under a republic, a hohenzollernschen or a habsburgischen emperor house had to take place and could. Due to these disputes the small Germans remained in the majority opposite the large Germans, which particularly with the Austrians,

Bavaria, Württembergern, Hannoveranern, Mecklenburgern, Hessen and Nassauern, with which Klerikalen and the South German democrats were to be found. Also many the Jewish delegates of the Paulskirche set into a large German Reich hopes for more rights for itself. Among them are worth mentioning:

1. (Johann Wilhelm Gustav) Moritz Heckscher, born in Hamburg 1797, died 1865, since 1808 Protestant, war volunteer of 1815 and weapon student, lawyer in its father city, 1848 first Reich Minister of Justice, then Reich minister of foreign affairs, late envoy. It justified the large German party in Frankfurt parliaments also.
2. Ignaz Kuranda, born in Prague 1812, died 1884, journalist and leader of the large German party in Frankfurt parliaments, publisher of the newspaper "border messenger" (the late Gustav Freytag took over) and 1861 as large German members of the liberals a party in the Austrian Reich advice.

Under the Klerikalen is Franz Josef knight of particularly pays for to call, a catholic social politician of Baden, 1803/78 of state parliament delegates of Baden and starting from 1874 center man in German Reichstag, 1833 professor public law at the University of Freiburg/Br. and 1848 president of the first German catholic daily in Mainz. Its Nobilitierung took place via Austria 1863, which rewarded thereby its eagerness in the fight against Prussia and the Ronge German catholicism as well as its employment for the Jesuitenorden.

After the failure of the German unit efforts of 1848/49 the large German thought experienced again a new upswing, when Austria strove 1863 under its liberal course seriously for a German federal reform - which became redundant by Bismarck's unit wars then. Contrary to the small German national association at that time, 1862, the German reform association developed as storage tank of the large Germans.

In the second empire the large German thought was completely particularly alive within the all German federation (see below), however it went here far beyond the original völkischen borders and was anxious, a large German Reich as European empire to represent - overvoltages, as they are to be found with the all Germans again and again and very much for the damage of some reasonable ideas with them developed. Some examples are to confirm in the following. Professor Dr. Ernst Hasse, first chairmen

the AV starting from 1894, one year welcomed later a new, well all-German writing, which appeared by an unknown author (“of an all German”) under the title “large Germany and Central Europe around 1950” and caused in all of Europe bright indignation - and that surely with good reason. It was required that the Netherlands should become and screen end Kingdom of Vlamland German Federal States, Antwerp and Luxembourg Reich fortresses (like the latter until September 1867, as the Prussian garrison the city abandoned had). To Switzerland was released to come up or “fused on its German area” only this with bring in either completely in the large German federation. Furthermore should be arranged the federation on or other way: Austria Hungary (without an own fleet to do must), Poland, Ruthenien, Romania and large Serbia. Russia should receive its west areas at Germany transfer and but from Turkey the peninsula Gallipoli. The strangers living under the Germans are to be used “gladly for the execution of the low manual work”.

Likewise anonymous and in the same year 1895 a writing with the title appeared “Germania triumph to. Review of the world-historical events of the years 1900-1915”, thus again a political fantasy product. Therein for the year 1903 a war was announced against Russia, from which one will remove enormous areas, which are to be governed as future German Federal States from German prince houses to. A book represented similar thoughts “Germany with beginning 20. Century”, 1900 again appeared anonymous and after professor Ernst Hasse by an author “from circles of the pain-experienced aristocracy”. This anonym wrote: “An all Germany is at all possible only if we struck, made the slawische Vormacht Russia almost defenseless zerschmetternd.” Then the German borders can enormously expand and German farmers in the east be settled. “One will do well, in more inconsiderate and completely unbekümmerter way to arise” - which has to be valid also for the fight against England. Peace treaties are then hard and thus effective. The all-German magazine “home-dent” swarmed also from a all-German Reich and spent 1901 the slogan: “Against Rome, against Slaven, even against disputing Germanic brothers! Those must be forced however to their luck. I mean the Danes, today in the majority still grimmige Deutschenfresser. That one will have to cure to them...”

by the ehernen step of the enormous fate, by the inexorable course of the all-Germanic world thought after the northeast!"

"A pangermanisches Germany" read the demand, which was set up to 1905 by Josef Ludwig Reimer in beech of the same name: "The which are possible Scandinavian and Netherlands Teuton states we will want and to have will want gradually Germans... we: a Germanic master Reich of German nation, a world Reich of Germanic trunks under the hegemony of the German people" - demands, as they were then raised in the Second World Wars in the conception" of a largeGermanic Reich" in replacement of the past "largeGerman Reich" particularly from Himmler and its SS-circles. The allGerman writer Otto smelling pool of broadcasting corporations fir mountain, even apparent no member of the AV, has 1911 in its beech "large Germany, the work 20. Century" on 280 sides the thoughts with regard to foreign policy anticipated by Hitler's book "Mein Kampf" probably most clearly. It stated that Germany could not bear the industrialization without extension of its farmer conditions. Therefore one needs much country, because "the German people is always right, because it is the German 'and counts 87 million!" Beginnings must one with Austria and the Tschechei, then come, into community with Japan, Russia to the row. Our three enemies are: Russia, which us country brings in, France, which us money brings in, and England. Like that "large Germany is only possible by a fight with Europe. Russia, France and England will oppose a reason of large Germany." One is to try however nevertheless for the time being once to win England for us - which impossible most all Germans considered by the way: "We do not want a war with England; also for this reason not, because Germanic blood too unfortunate is, in order to be useless poured, as long as there are different peoples, who us in the way! "

Finally Wilhelm Schwaner, the author "of the Teuton Bible" (S. u) wrote 1913: "Natural might the countries Switzerland, Luxembourg, Holland and Belgium belonging to the old Reich area a generous German völkische policy not when connecting the former Austrian Federal states stop, but would have also cover. If this goal is reached, then we are alone strongly enough to become finished with each conceivable European power combination. A coronation/culmination and continuing

Protection this true "Germany" would be then a relationship under Federal law with the north-Germanic states, which today not only by Germany, but also from Sweden (Sven of Hedin - see below) is warmly endorsed. A European All-Germanien: that is the new ideal, which we must give to our children!" The all-German quotations would not be enough, if not still one of that man came, whom we still mention further down: by the later bishop Dr. Otto Dibelius, the 1932 wrote³²: "German Austria can live only if it finds connection to a large German body: Germany... This way one would go despite heaviest doubts... if to not France it blocked. All the emergency, which rests today on the unfortunate people of the German Austrians, will be on the day to end, at which France is again into the barriers referred, it is entitled."

In Germany and Austria the large German was always very alive after thought the First World Wars. In Germany we remind beside the all Germans and the national socialists approximately of at 17. 11. 1918 the formed "Austrian-German working committee" in Berlin, starting from 1920 "Austrian-German national union" mentioned. Its president was the Social Democrat and later Reichstag president Paul Lobe, its organ starting from 1924 "Austria Germany". The large-German youth federation in Berlin continued to develop in October 1918 as a German national free corps, from which the young-recent federation separated 1921. Its federal leader had died from 1921 on and again starting from 1924 under the name large-German youth federation the imperial Vice Admiral A.D. Adolf of Trotha, born as an officer son in Koblenz 1868, 1940, last boss of the admiralty 1919/20; later because of the cutting putsch and then protestant cathedral gentleman and Dechant of the cathedral pin retire Brandenburg, president of the German fleet association and the Reich federation for German sea-validity; 1933 Prussian Council of State, as PG carrier of the golden decoration of the NSDAP and honor leader of the naval Hitler Youth. Its large-German youth federation wanted to educate the members in addition to fit-to-fight Germans and to carry the work out for the Deutschtum in the Auslande. Organs were the magazines: "The army trip", "the federation" and "large-German sheets". That Social Democrats exerted themselves such as Paul Lobe for the large-German thought was, in former times pretty often, if one of Haase, sheath man, Karl racer and David thinks. The latter

as a Reich Minister of the Interior to the introduction of the Reich colors black-red-golden, which were selected in consideration of the connection of German Austria, to 7/2/1919 national assembly Weimar in that said: "The black-red-golden is to recruit for the reconnection of the Germans living outside of the Reich; it is not to leave the thoughts forgotten that we feel the national unit also beyond the Reich borders as a high property and as a goal of the future upright received³³!" In such a way a German Jew and socialist spoke. It until 1921 in Berlin as Austrian envoys an active professor of the university Vienna (starting from 1918) had pre-worked, the social-democratic writer Dr. Ludo Hartmann; it was born 1865 in Stuttgart as a son of the Austrian writer and politician Moritz Hartmann, which already belonged to 1848 in the Frankfurt national assembly to the large German Jews. Its son Ludo wrote 1921 the writing "large German or small German?" and Weimar one politicians recommended that evenly these colors black-red-golden as the symbol of the large German idea, how it marked then its party friend Dr. David. It seems that these facts are today to a large extent forgotten.

In German Austria German national and liberal politician had united the large German combination with 26 of 170 delegates to the large German people's party and formed in March 1919 in the Austrian national assembly. Their leader was Franz Dinghofer, born 1873, a judge, who officiated to 1907/18 as a mayor in Linz, then the GVP led and vice-president of national assembly and national council was. 1926/27 one appointed it as the vice-chancellor of Austria, 1928 as the president of the highest Court of Justice. Dinghofer placed an accepted request for execution of a popular vote over the connection - which was prevented of the Entente with diplomatic pressure on 2/10/1921 in the national council. Nevertheless she organized the animal oiler federal state parliament to 24. 4. 1921 and 145,000 voices for and 1800 counted against a combination with the German Reich. A private vote in May 1921 in Salzburg resulted in a similar result: 103,000 yes-voices and only 800 negative votes. Thus then later also the obtained results read with the connection in the spring 1938. The large German combination governed in Austria from 1922 on with the christian-social ones together, had however 1927 in the national council only 12 of 165 delegates. In Vienna 1925 formed national union as counterpart to the citizen of Berlin "Volksbund" from 1918/20 "the Austrian-German working group" under

the presidency of smelling pool of broadcasting corporations stone knight of Westersheim, 1863 born animal oilers, died 1931, professor at the University of Vienna and director of the Botani garden as well as vice-president of the Viennese Academy of Sciences. Starting from 1926 the magazine appeared "German unit". Besides existed, first as local's group citizen of Berlin "of the national union", "the Austrian-German national union" with his magazine "the connection" (starting from 1926). Its guidance was appropriate for emperor hunter officer, Dr. in the hands of the Niederösterreichers Hermann Neubacher (1893/1960), - engineer and general manager of the Viennese housing association. As one of the most important political heads of his homeland Hitler made it for 1938 the mayor of Vienna and SA upper group leader, later than Balkans specialist the envoy and authorized person of the Reich for the southeast; after that wars over 6 years in Yugoslav detention, he was then temporarily still in the city administration of Abessi niens capital Addis Abeba active.

When 1918 the Austrian-Hungarian double monarchy fell apart, it was natural for the 9.4 million Germans, which had lived in this many people state among his 28.5 million inhabitants and had lost ever more at influence, that they looked for connection to the German Reich, with which it a common history by nearly two millenia connected. To 21. 10. 1918 assembled the German Reich advice Reich of the monarchy disintegrating as a provisional national assembly of German Austria. To 30. 10. decided it unanimously to ask the German Reich Reich for perception of their GermanAustrian interests. To the 9th 11. 1918 the Viennese Council of State in a demonstration addressed the request for imminent participation of German Austria at Reich chancellor prince Max von Baden at the reorganization of the total Reich; the national committee for German Böhmen followed. The colors black-red-golden were led everywhere as symbol of the connection thought. Thus it came on 12. the 11. 1918 to the unanimous resolution of the national assembly concerning articles 2 of the condition: "German Austria is a component of the German republic"; the same facts became to 12. 3. 1919 in the Basic Law of German Austria again determined. The citizens of Berlin of minutes of 2nd 3rd 1919 planned the union of both German trunks in "tunlichster acceleration by a convention; the Reich president should take its seat for a part of the yearly in Vienna and German Reichstag there annually a meeting

hold. Here the Viennese at that time minister of foreign affairs Viktor Alder (born in Prague 1852, died in Vienna 1918) had, a Jewish Social Democrat, outstanding portion. This revolutionary energy would have found at that time resolution-strong men as a politician - the connection would have been interspersed surely. Also the Englishmen, whose drafts planned the immediate connection of Austria at Germany to the peace treaty, as well as the Americans, for whom Wilsons main adviser Lansing in Versailles represented the same point of view, to a spontaneous action into the way would not have placed themselves. They fell down only in the spring 1919 - although the USA under-secretary of State Lansing explained due to and for the connection the sample votes favorable mentioned above to 95 per cent: "A clearer denial of the alleged right of self-determination is hardly to be thought, than this prohibition nearly of the connection carried by the unanimous desire of a people of Germany." With it also president Wilsons solemn proclamation was ignored of 8th 2nd 1918, in which it still meant: "Peoples and provinces may not be shifted by a sovereignty into another, as if they are bare articles or counters." In Weimar a request of Friedrich Naumann (see below) had specified already the constitutional provision: "Austria joins as a whole and as a member state the German Reich. "And in that Weimar Reich condition meant it in the article 61, paragraph 2: "German Austria receives the right of the participation in the Reich advice after its connection to the Reich". All German politicians were at that time largeGerman, even the radically left-wing ones. One their leader, that said Jew Haase of the USPD: "In addition, from the independence of German Austria the unalterable right of German Austria follows to unite after its will with the German people." Sheath man called to 12. 5. 1919 in the citizens of Berlin university out: "I thank above all and answer in imperishable attachment the vow the loyalty, which herüberschallt now straight from Vienna to us. Brothers in German German, who do not forget the way to the total people also in the darkest hour, we greet you, we thank you, and we hold to you!" The Viennese state chancellor and leader of the social-democratic party of Austria answered his comrades in the Reich: "The largeGerman thought remains, and we will not surrender our German soul, we children of the most unfortunate nation!"

In the meantime the victorious allied ones had in at 7th 5th 1919 the handed over draft of the peace treaty also

Germany of that Weimar national assembly to 21. 2. 1919 unanimously seized resolution of the combination with German Austria forbade and in the article 80 of the Versailler of dictation fixed: "Germany recognizes the independence of Austria." A revision of this regulation saw that to treaty system of 28. 6. 1919 only with permission of the people federal advice forwards. Into the peace treaty with Austria to pc. German of 9/10/1919 was built only five days before the signing a corresponding regulation, to that-according to article 88 determined: "The independence of Austria is unalterable, unless the advice of the Völkerbundes of an alteration agrees." The guidance of the prefix was forbidden to the new state "German", and it had to call itself now "Austria". The determining parties of Austria recognized the arbitrariness of the winners not on and transferred in the consequence the connection thought to its programs. Thus the social-democratic party explained: "We regard the connection of German Austria to the German Reich as necessary conclusion of the national revolution of 1918. "Threatened the German Reich the winners in a note of 22. 9. 1919 with acts of violence and required the repeal of the connection article 61.2 of the Reich condition. But the SPD Reich government farmer remained ful and did not publish the cancellation of this article in the Reich law gazette not, so that it remained further legally effective and Adolf Hitler it to 13. 3. 1938 with the connection finally to fulfill could. When strongest enemy of large German efforts had itself on the side of our opponents again France proven, whose Prime Minister threatened Clemen ceau to occupy otherwise right-Rhenish area. The first suffering-basic of the prevented union of all Germans in Central Europe were at that time the German inhabitants of the German settlement areas of the old Danube monarchy, which actually belonged to 12 after the area law from. the 11. 1918 to German Austria. Their federal state governments formed in German Böhmen (Reich mountain), German Schlesien, Südmähren and Böhmerwald were set off with agreement of the allied ones from the Czechs and okkuptiert driven out, that German country by a new many people state by force. 3,5 million Germans were simply annexed in the Czech area without vote. To the most infuriating acts of violence against the helpless victims it belonged that to 4th 3rd 1919 Czech troops shot at the participants of the connection demonstrations in the Sudetenland, whereby it 54 dead ones, 86 severely wounded person and

Hundreds of further wounding gave. Likewise it was issued the Germans at the Yugoslav border, where one counted 4736 German and only 340 Slovenian voices for instance in Marburg on the Drau 1911 with the elections. They were easily politically raped and slammed shut a strange state like German South Tyrol - although straight in this case ninth of the Wilson points a consideration of the nationalities promised during the Italian fixing of the boundaries. The French envoy in Vienna threatened even to 14. 4. 1921, if all "activities did not stop" in Austria, one would stop the relief work introduced for the country and would drive the reparations inconsiderately. The Viennese government had to adjust now in the summer 1921 officially all connection efforts and to the structure and development of its state concentrate. However the connection thought was awake-held unofficial again and again. Thus 12. 11. 1928 numerous Austrian personalities of the political, cultural and economic life put "a loyalty confession down to large Germany", among them the prominent Social Democrats racers, Seitz, grains, Austerlitz, farmer and German e.g. to; as well as the prominent Christian-social Ramek, Streeruwitz, Rehr and Heindl; the later cardinal Innitzer and castle theater manager a. D. Anton Wildgans.

Despite all foreign aid economically alone life-unable German Austria could not recover. The meant a reinforcement of the desire on support to the large Reich. Since this seemed unattainable as political connection for the time being, one operated all the more eagerly the plans of a wirtschaftlichen union, which would furnish extraordinarily large advantages after a temporary span of slight victims for both sides. Since 1927 require always more urgently, after numerous single demonstrations 1929 90 Austrian restaurant agencies for a customs union with Germany explained themselves end. On 1/1/1929 Austrian Federal President Miklas besides had explained: "Still us the holidays of the today's summer showed one: the clear, pure connection of our hearts with those of our brothers in the German Reich and everywhere otherwise in the world, where German mother sounds ring out. Even if border stakes separate us, we belong together to a people!" There reserved Reich chancellor Stresemann its Rhine land evacuation not to endanger wanted, came the negotiations only under its successor Curtius on. The visit by Federal Chancellor Dr. Johannes Schober in

Berlin in February 1930 led to the agreement, and on 19. 3. 1931 signed the two German states in "the Viennese minutes" the GermanAustrian customs union approved of by the Austrian national council. However it never came into force, since one was faced with the protest of England, France, Italy and Czechoslovakia. Prime Minister Aristide Briand, an alleged "German friend", spoke against it in Paris of "Rücksichtslosigkeit" and protested schärfstens - so that one dropped the object, again France because of, whose statesman explained: "L'Anschluß c'est la guerre!" In the case of this unfriendly action, that on operation of of Paris the Hague international Court of Justice on 9/5/1931 with 8: 7 voices its Placet also another gave, did "to friend of" our people out: the Ambassador and under-secretary of State at that time in Paris Ministries of Economic Affairs, Andre Francois Poncet. Federal Chancellor Schober however put his office in Vienna disappointed down. Regardless of its that both states could not come to each other, like the children in the fairy tale, they felt each other closely connected between the two wars. The German Reich Reich and the Austrian Federal President e.g. exchanged in each case New Year addresses, as was not usual with other states. Close cultural co-operation underlined "the German students", of which student shanks Germany, Austria, Danzigs as well as the German universities in Czechoslovakia covered. Also the Kriegerverbände, which German "steel helmet" and the Austrian "home resistance" maintained, close contacts and delegations out exchanged during the Austrian federal army itself in uniforms and badge of rank the model of the Reich resistance adapted.

6. Chapter

THE CONTRIBUTION OF THE ARTISTS

In this sixth chapter mental pioneers of the national socialism are presented, who worked as poets and writers. Their selection is limited to personalities, that already made themselves before 1933 a name as artists; it will be therefore incomplete. Beside the poets rooted with the Reich thought those stand for the peopleful art, beside some single shapes the war and worker poets³⁴.

The constant seeing craze of the Germans in the more recent time to establish the old Reich of the European center in its glory again found its expression again and again naturally also in the word work of art of the German language. In tying to the large German thoughts of the previous chapter are here first one of their Vorkämpfern, at the same time its birth year after 1821 the oldest one, mentioned: Moritz Hartmann, the father of the connection politician Ludo Hartmann mentioned on page 79. The father, a böhmischer Jew and hinreißend beautiful man, shining speaker and by occupation educator, were since 1848 directors/conductors of the German party in Prague and member of the Frankfurt national assembly. Its national poem collection "cup and sword" (1845, 3rd edition already 1851) - with the well-known word therein "at of Germany hearts wein' you out!" - was located at that time in Germany and in Austria in high validity. The author, 1860 professor for German literature in Basel, died 1872. Likewise from the böhmischen area, 1880 in Mähren born, but grown up in Vienna, engineer and writer walter von Molo, 1928-30 as well as after 1945 president of the German poet academy, originated gest. 1958. Excessive quantity and present merging, he transformed "from Vienna to Berlin" and aroused for the Prussian spirit a new internal readiness, approximately into his iFilmen "Fridericus", "queen Luise" and "Choral of Leuthen"; or in the books "a German without Germany" (1931, a Friedrich List novel), "Eugenio of Savoyen" (the secret emperor of the Reich, 1936) and "history of a soul" (Heinrich of Kleist, 1938). In its become known "Kapuzinerpredigt" of 1930 Molo castigated the intolerable

economic and social situation republican Germany at that time. Likewise Austrian was the 1892 in loaf oh born officer son and k. k. Reserve officer Dr. phil. Bruno of Brehm, Antisemit, carrier of the national book price of 1939 and two cultural prices of 1958 and 1963. In its Hauptwerk, a trilogy over the fall of the k. and k. Monarchy (1951 in 500. Thousands under the title "the thrones fall" again published), worked it the large German thought out: Austria enters new German Reich and bring along as task the re-organization of the Danube area; the three volumes are: "Apis and Estonian" (1931), "that was the end" (1931) and "neither emperors nor king" (1933). Gefolgschaftstreue and Lehenspflicht became of Brehm as highest standards of moral behavior set³⁵. The most successful and deepest spirit among the Reich poets from the Danube monarchy is unquestionably, 1878 born Erwin Guido Kolbenheyer to Budapest as a son of a Ministerialarchitekten (gest. 1962), but from own confession time of its life of Sudeten Germans. The k. k. Ride master becomes a doctor of philosophy, writer and the honor doctor of the medicine. Although would never party-enjoy, although after 1933, the poet lived and had member of the German poet academy and owner of the eagle sign of the German Reich as well as the Goethe medal as a refugee after 1945 in ärmlichsten conditions, despite his manful entering for the colleague Thomas man under Hitler, a arbitration board procedure to submit. Kolbenheyer represents building hut philosophy "a biological naturalism, which mixes occasionally with chauvinism and race theories in ist" - although for instance in "the Spinoza" much attention is brought to the Jew. Then again he sees in the übervölkischen cooperation a nature happening (e.g. in "Naturalisti conservatism", 1929), recognizes as the deepest nature of the German liberation movement the fight for Europe (into "the people-biological bases of the freedom movement", 1933) and wishes the summary of the German nation as an active unit - not to the hegemony over other peoples, but for the preservation of the white race ("the goal is Europe!", 1936). In the Hauptwerk, "the Paracelsus" - trilogy, is rooted a strong German transmission faith, which culminates in the last part (1924) "the Third Reich of the Paracelsus" in the conclusion: "Ecce Ingenium teutonicum!" The poet says of this faith at other place: "Other peoples become more rapidly old and clear, follow their dead Gods in the nothing. This people must rise and fall,

like ebb-tide and flood, like valley and summit, and it no case is so deep that this people longing would not rise more highly for the reason, than all peoples longing dream is enough..." apart from the fight of an all too I-stressed idealism shown that humans can only exist, if he is integrated into the biologically superordinate realnesses of the kind and the people. Thus Kolbenheyer 1921 "the Amerikanisierung" of the higher German schools advanced toward. Later, he says 1942: "Who betrays, betrays the spirit its people!" And to 1920 it let print at the own expense a flight writing "whom remains the victory?", into the words it stands that the fate of a Prometheus was never put on to an unworthy one - an exhibition into the future of its people and its. Its mental inheritance protects the Kolbenheyer society in Nuremberg.

Finally still Rudolf Hans Bartsch would be to be registered, one 1873 in Graz born former officer from the ostmark; and the 1886 in Böhmen born front officer of the First World War Dr. Mirko Jelusich, a Austrian writer from Croatian sex, who achieved the Soldatentum gentleman-light ("the glass mountain", 1917) and its largest success with the novel "the dream of the Reich" (edition 300,000) 1940; the carrier of the Grillparzer price was until 1945 a director of the Viennese of castle theater, before it was enough and suffered heavy detention. It died 1969.

From the South German camp Rudolf G. Binding is presented as the probably most important conservative war poet. He was the 1867 in Basel born son of a professor of the rights, which we will still meet further down as Vorkämpfer for the euthanasia. The son served as a ride master with the Hussars and made themselves after the First World Wars as a writer soon the such a name that he received 1932 the Goethe medal for art and sciences and 1934 the vice-presidency of the German academy of the poetry. 1927 it had already become honor doctor of philosophy. Being thing saw the goal of its working and that to the development of its time in one "religion of the truthfulness": "I believe in no the other world: around on this side of sake. I believe in no immortality: around the life sake. I believe in no God: around sake humans and any shape!" To the national socialism only still sceptically adjusted, the celebration 1 of May 1933 impressed it deeply. Here he saw suddenly his desire of the fulfillment near: "A people, that again actually believes!" Thus it writes in the same month to his Jewish publishing houses Rütten & Loening,

from which it separates at that time: "My point of view is that the national socialism is realized, because it comes indeed to its idea next, which I expect and would demand of the state as an alive reality: indeed a fulfillment of the life by it!" He meant, that leaders had the bad and bad one, which happened around it, never known – "otherwise it would not be nevertheless happened..." and in other place is called it: "We admit that in Germany people hunts are organized on such humans, who we do not anmaßen for German to explain us... which mean those suffering individual groups in relation to the wonderful fact that our people became again people that the German soul resurrection, celebrates new birth, patriotic high-altitude flight? We grant that Germany does not have an area for Marxists, Jews, Pazifisten, humanists and similar Gelichter!" Being thing brings this nonsense to paper, although it lives together at the Starnberger lake with the Jew Kalypso, without being able to marry its loving after the Nürnberger laws. To that "Mein Kampf" he noticed beech: "The book would be better not written. A shape such as Hitler should leave - similarly as another shape - only its verbally delivered word." The poet means with "the other" Jesus Christ and draws here a quite mismatching comparison. In June 1933 it admits itself in its "of answer of a German to the world!", which is addressed to the French writer Romain roll and, again to the Third Reich³⁶. It comes to 1938 only later with the dominant regime into conflict and dies nearly unconsidered.

In Strasbourg 1897 became the officer son Dr. phil. Paul Alverdes born, the being things was close. Together with the writer and war poet Karl Benno of Mechow (born 1897 in Bonn) it entered for the Third Reich and based with it (1933/34) the magazine "The internal Reich" (until 1944). 1935 wrote a Hitler Youth play, 1939 to Alverdes appeared his speeches and essays under the title "thanks and service".

Into Karlsruhe 1886 the 1940 deceased the Reich poet and writer Otto Gmelin came to the world, secondary school teacher and great-grandchild of the famous chemist Leopold Gmelin. Otto wrote to 1927 "in view of of the emperor" and 1930 "the new Reich", which put both out an imperial Geschichtsmystik and Friedrich like the Gotenkönig Alarich cause the large one. 1936 followed "the call to the Reich".

Bavarian and strict catholic is the 1878 in bath Tölz a born physician and physician son Dr. phil h. C. Dr. med. Hans Carossa,

classical writer, during the Second World War president of the European writer combination created by the national socialists. It died 1956 as carrier of the large Order of Merit. Likewise Bavarian, from that general-outer (1872/1933), was an upper secondary school teacher Josef Hofmiller, Mitherausgeber "of the South German monthly magazines", of Nietzsche ago coming large Germans and one the most important Essayisten of the time at that time. It professed itself to one "of hard and inconsiderate material politics" and condemned from there the revolution of 1918 sharply: "We are not creative for the republic. We are good Gefolgsmannen... our whole life at present by a handful of the Green boy are tyrannisiert. Thus it is issued a state, which gives power from the hand and is too cowardly to meet inconsiderate preventive measures."

From Hessen Nassau the teacher and writer Wilhelm Schäfer (1868/1952) were native, who for nativeness and education entered to the conscious homeland love. 1922 it published its "thirteen books of the German soul", which just like the speeches "the German God" served, "German speeches" or the later novel "Theodenich" (1939) the German Reich Reich. Shepherd wanted to arrange and interpret particularly in his first mentioned Hauptwerk the internal history of the German people from the old-Germanic myth up to the First World Wars.

In Minden in Westphalia the 1947 is died and Dr. excellent with the large Order of Merit theol. h. C. Baronin Gertrud of Le Fort at home, 1876 as a daughter of a Prussian highest one born. As catholic Konvertitin it decreases/goes back on the catholic world and Reich conceptions of the Middle Ages. In their "Hymns at Germany" (1932) the Dichterin demands devotion to the over-personal naturenesses of Church and Reich, which can be really recognized only then, if the individual soul switched off completely, by it. The first Reich failed as European order-keeping power, since it fall-purged by Bruderzwist and faith controversy.

Dr. phil. Ernst Bacmeister, one 1874 in Bielefeld of born writers, wrote to Siegfried 1934 "the emperor and its anti-Christian" and 1935. Carried from the serious will to heldischer world overcoming, he received from the Reich propaganda Minister at that time Dr. Goebbels to 1939 a literary order for state, 1959 from the city Bielefeld a price. He died 1971.

Professor Dr. Ernst Bertram, 1884 in Elberfeld, is born Rhine countries who came from the George circle and taught until 1945 as Germanist at the Cologne university. In its works "Nornenbuch" (1925) and "of the German fate" (1941) it sought to specify the nature of the Deutschtums on a mythology of becoming, which took position against the equality of all humans and for a German transmission faith. In a speech at its students he said at 5/the 3/1933 under the title "German departure" among other things: "A people cannot be led and steered in the long run against internal kind of nature and own nature. Against such a internal foreign rule it had to step into rebellion. "In Hitler he sees to Georges "only ones, which helps", that the thousand-year old longing of the Germans after the eternal, that Third Reichs fulfilled and from deepest emergency errettet. However the fight of Germany, which is valid also for all of Europe, should fail: thus that means an end of the white world, the chaos or the termite planet. It let the books of his personal friends Thomas Mann and Friedrich Gundolf (S.D.) remove in May 1933 from the burn lists and to explained, it could attend now the solemn "car there fee" - and let for it still another particularly sealed Flammenpoem speak.

The Mecklenburger Hans Franck, class 1897, died 1964, so e.g. treated many national materials since 1910, its second novel "the Third Reich" (1922) and "the eternal earth" (1933). The Altonaer rector son Hans Friedrich Blunck, class 1888, Dr. jur., government advice in Hamburg and counsel of the there University of, officer of both world wars and with a Dutchwoman married, was around 1900 in the German youth movement prominent. Starting from 1928 free writer, beside it farmer, never., he officiated to Pg however nevertheless starting from 1935 as a chairman by seniority of the Reich bibliography chamber, 1935/39 as a chairman of the European friendship company and received to 1938 the Goethe medal for art and sciences. Its Reich poetry supplied to "the Urvätersaga" an extensive, but not much bedeutendens Epos. As romantic and Mystiker Blunck represented down-German regional arts and crafts. he died to 1961³⁷.

Even a citizen of the world and a Ästhet, with whom one cannot assume such, were once nationalist and chauvinist NIST: the Nobel Laureate of 1929 Thomas Mann, born 1875 died to Luebeck, 1955 as USA citizens. The world-well-known writer, Dr. h. C, married with a daughter of the Jewish secret advice Pringsheim (S.P. 374), left 1933 as an emigrant that

Third Reich and was then expatriated. It developed to one of the sharpest opponents of Hitler and at the same time an irreconcilable critic at the German people - like later its son Golo man. When a completely different one presents it itself however in its writings "thoughts in wars" (1914), "Friedrich and the large coalition" (1915) and "thoughts of an unpolitical one" (1918), in which it already spreads those ideas, which made the national and National Socialist opposition strong against the Weimar Republic. The influence Fichtes and Lagardes is noticeable clearly. It appoints itself thereby to Heinrich of Kleist, which was, "as Germany in emergency, which found thunder words of the community, which was to be brought only with blood, before which the sun darkens, to grave. It is the discovery its that is called to be German and from the west differs". Man rejects the policy for the Germans, since she means democracy, a western basic evil, for which Jean Jaques Rousseau is to be made responsible. This strange poison does not fit us, there "the much verschriene authority state those the German people appropriate, zukömmliche and from it system of government wanted in the reason is and remains". The poet gentleman light then the war and expects a circulation of the existence from him: "Gräßliche world, which is now no more nevertheless or will not be no more, if the large weather by-pulled! "In anticipation of Goebbel thoughts of 1944/45 man compares the Germany of 1914 with Friedrichs large fight against the large coalition. But man and Goebbels erred both. In one only 1965 admit to geworde those letter of 22. 8. 1914 writes Thomas man over "large victories German troops in Lorraine... it is German spirit, which German language and world view, in such a way which need German culture and breed, which triumphs there, and also my-same not to despise itself now... It goes thus well, and one can hardly still think (if one it ever to think could) that Germany could be lost..." (See "Der Spiegel" No. 49/1965.)

Now finally Prussia. In front with its "Prussian novella" and the novels over the Kavalleriegeneral of Seydlitz and the general field marshal count Moltke, the poet and Kündler of the Prussian idea: the Hussar second lieutenant and Dr. jur. Eckart von Naso. , It worked general son of the class 1891 (Darmstadt) of 1916/45 at the Prussian state play at the gendarme market in Berlin under Council of State creating gene as Chefdramaturg; 1953-57 it goes to the same occupation into

Stuttgart after. Then Hans Kyser, journalist and director of the defense association of German writers from Graudenz (1882/1940), director of publishing house of the Jewish publishing house S. Fischer. Then the Jewish political economist and of the historian Leopold of climbs promoted professor at the citizens of Berlin university (starting from 1919) Ignaz Jastrow from Posen (1856/1937). It won beech with its "history of the German unit dream and its fulfillment" (four editions) 1885 the price of the general association for German literature. Then the formerly active naval officer from Pommern (born 1877), commander and Dr. phil. Bogislav baron von Selchow, 1920/22 leader of the volunteer formation organization ash-smell in West Germany, thereafter writers. With its books "world war and fleet" (1918, 165. Thousands) and poem volumes "of defiance and loyalty" (1921) and "German humans" (1933) it wants to the mental solidarity with the homeland to remind and pride on the Prussian-German nation strengthen, as for instance with the reminder of 1920: "If you you still so knechtisch show and you before each claim to power bend, I beug' me not!" - or with the words:

"I am born to feel German am completely adjusted to German nature.

Only my people, then all the other many, only my homeland, comes then the world."

Then the physician and physician son Dr. med. Gottfried Benn (1886/1956) from the Westprignitz, since 1912 with large success as writers actively. The revolutionary affected by Spengler and young connected a schroffe refusal to the Marxist left one with a Nihilismus, which was crowned in its beech "after the Nihilismus" (1932) by the quintessence: "The white race is to end!" Sharp-looking Werner preserving man already called people figure eight Benn 1931 in the citizens of Berlin weekly revue "the diary" a Herold Hitler, who delivers a worthy central figure between the assassin Ernst von Salomon and Kriegshymni ker Ernst Jünger. The poet physician looked for the connection to the Third Reich right after 1933, as he to 24. 4. with a broadcast lecture "new state and intellectual ones" as well as one month later before the same medium with the lecture "answer to the literary intellectual ones" - which was directed against Klaus man - surprised. Although Benn in the seizure of power of Hitler "one of the greatest implementings of the world spirit" saw and to it "the lap

the race”, bore one was inexhaustible him only short time in the executive committee of the union of national writers. 1932 member of the Prussian academy of the arts, he received by exclusion from the Reich bibliography chamber a write prohibition to 1937. During the war it served then as an army physician. Afterwards because of its “betrayal of the spirit” only outlawed, only his old Jewish publisher Erich held tears to him. But 1953 received to Benn the Order of Merit already and were 1956 even candidate on the Nobel Prize for literature³⁸.

Finally the Reich poet Dr. jur. Friedrich Hielscher, which saw 1902 in Plauen the light of the world. It wrote “the Reich to 1931”. Therein it stated that the idea of a divine Reich is not as alive anywhere on ground connection as in the German soul. It is that a small circle, a community of the holy ones, the Reich of the chosen ones and a unit of “souls, which possess this abundance of the faith”. But this mental holy Reich is not limited to the German culture area, but Flanders and Burgund could belong also to it - not however the Roman slawischen peoples. One must possess a German-constituted soul, in order in it to participate...

A set of other writers and poets, whom we would drive alphabetically want, served more one “peopleful” poetry and thus consciously or unconsciously the ground for a völkisches Reich prepared. Werner Beumelburg, 1899 born, son of a Superintendenten to the Mosel, second lieutenant of the First World War, gentleman-light in its war books Sol datentum and front comradeship and entered for the revenge thought opposite France. It interpreted the völkischen Reich thought from history with the yardsticks our time, approximately in “emperors and duke” (1936) or “Reich and Rome” (1937). The soldier virtues of the bravery, performance of duties, loyalty, victim readiness and love for the native country were not for it empty terms. Still shortly before its death he said 1963: “We may not lose only the faith in Germany!”

The Badener Dr. h. C. Hermann Burte, son of the poet Strübe, friend Rathenaus, born 1879, carrier of the Kleistpreises of 1912 and the Schillerpreises of 1927, lived 1959 as an honor citizen in Lörrach and was high-honoured there; it died 1960. The enthusiastic national socialist said once: “From Goethe to Hitler our all way is, dear comrades!” and of Nietzsche, H deduced itself. pc. Chamberlain and Langbehn, however the first gentleman moral tried into the Verkündigung

to convert a germanisierten Christianity. That happens already 1912 in the novel “Wiltfeber, which eternal Germans, which history of a Heimatsuchers”, where the weaknesses of the time are gezeißelt and the rule of the herrischen spirit are proclaimed, which arranges the world again according to male kind. The only rescue lies in breeding a new, pure Nordic race! In “the Katte” it does not represent 1914 the sentence “the whole is important, one is anything!” 1930 follow the grotesque one “Krist forwards Court”, 1931 “the Prometheus”.

As völkischer dramatists the Schlesier Eberhard König was celebrated (1871/1949), who received 1938 the Goethe medal for art and sciences. It fought against sailler dictations and wrote patriotic festivals, novels and time poems as (1924) “blows, my native country, to you!” He came later into a KZ-camp.

Ernst Jünger close stands for that Hamburg officer and writer Franz Schauwecker, class 1890. It entered works for a fit-to-fight, revolutionary nationalism and interpreted in its war books as well as in that “departure of the nation” (1930) the years of the First World War as the beginning of a new, completely military devoted Germany: “We had to lose the war, in order to win the nation!”

The poet and poet Rudolf Alexander Schröder, 1878 more born of Bremen buyer son, died 1962, three times Dr. phil h. C, distinguished with that of Bremen honor citizenry (1948) and with two golden orders for its achievements as an interior decorator honoured as well as with the large Order of Merit and the peace class of the order Pour le Merite, held back itself in the Third Reich. The friend Hugo of Hofmannsthals, the joint founder “of the island publishing house” and “of Bremen the press” united patriotic-peopleful poetry with Evangelical-Lutheran thoughts on humanistic basis. In the works of the yearly 1914, “the German deserts” and the poem volume “holy native country” he carried “German oath for its out”, the song of the later Hitler Youth:

“Holy native country in dangers, your sons stehn to protect you.
Surrounded by danger, holy native country, look, from weapons
flashes each hand!”

The poet arrived with emperor, leader and Federal Chancellor at fame and honor contributed to “the song book of the NSDAP”:

“The Führer called! And the brazen rag luggage draws itself the old
lies from the bag, drauf it always destined, we

gerben it its lüstern skin, we come like thunderstorms fast: the Führer, the Führer called!"

The poet George Stammer, 1872-1948, son of a teacher from Württemberg and only booksellers, came from the youth movement. Its first work "words to a crowd" became a life LG0 district of the Wandervogel youth of the First World War. It affected since 1925 with its in Thuringia justified "direction weeks", with its work in boarding schools and on farmer schools. The not-Christian, gottgläubige poet became only by the national socialism far away admits.

Emil Strauß from Pforzheim, 1866/1960, Kolonist and educator in South America, withdrew 1931 with E.G. Kolbenheyer as protest against the weak Weimar Republic from the academy of the German poetry. It already gave beech to 1898 in that "people ways" with "the prince Widuwitt" a classical organization of the race problem. 1945 recognized it the city Freiburg/Br. the honor citizenry off.

Woll Vesper, class 1882 from Barmen, poet, storyteller and Erneuerer of the older German poetry, descending from an old Hessian farmer sex, wants only publishing house adviser and free writer were, then since 1936 even again a farmer in the GIF horns heath up to death 1962. Starting from 1931 it led the magazine "the new literature" - which already prepared and represented 1923 under the name "beautiful literature" the ground for the national socialism - a people detention German, a Protestant-Prussian cultural idea. Thomas's man 1929 positively judged of this organ and it warmly "the public recommended". After 1933 the poet with its Jewish friends, among other things forest de Bataglia and Sigfrid H. stone mountain, against an arising "cultural bolshevism turned", as he called him. Vespers of works: "German Balladen and war songs", "the German Psalter", the Iceland novel "the hard sex" (1931) and "the harvest of the present" (1940) reached a total circulation of 3 million.

Finally Josef Magnus Wehner, one 1891 as a teacher son in the Röhn born poet, who already enters as a student for völkischpolitische ideas and, after its self confession, "gloss and duration lend to the face of its people" wanted. The greyful war events of the First World War a sense is to be wrung out and be come thus to the Mythisierung of the Verdun experience. Its basic topic, that particularly into the 1933 under the title "the unsterbliche Reich" published speeches and

Essays is reminiscent again and again, reads: "The Reich has its origin in God".

Two *dichterische* single shapes were Paul Ernst and Hanns Johst. The miner son and theology student Paul Ernst (1866—1933), as a *neuklassizistischer* writer by the works "Prussia spirit" (1914) and "York" (1917) admits became, came from the social-democratic Workers' movement, turned then however from it, from the marxism and at all off and democracy and socialism despised to any party ideology. As art and a cultural critic he warned of democracy and materialism. He saw a new, moral-religious ideal before itself, which he would like to lead by connection from Nordic and Greek spirit to a Germanic heroischen attitude of mind. *Erstrebend* as a poet more classification life proximity, he has something from a *Mystiker* actually. That comes also in the 90,000 verses of its large "emperor book" to the expression, where he spreads and tries the history of the German Kaiser era before us to form from this a myth for the present. The Third Reich promoted Ernst, because it set the hero and large humans as well as the ethics of the obedience and serving in its world to the first place. It demanded subordination and unconditional service for the large whole up to the fatalism:

"In the people like the reed humans only live... the reverence, loyalty, attention, which is, fear with the bad ones, with the good love, habit, custom, subordination, custom, art of obeying, instructing art..."

A proposal for the Nobel Prize did not penetrate.

The Paul seriousness society under the mentioned wants Vesper the inheritance of the poet retained (based 1933).

The teacher son Hanns Johst was far more deeply involved with the national socialism. 1890 in Saxonia born, *gebärdete* itself the young student only as noble communist and an expressionist, before it matured to the national drama door gene and writer. Actors and war volunteer of the First World War, he served Hitler later than Prussian Council of State and president of the Reich bibliography chamber from 1935 to 1945. Then the *SS-Obergruppenführer* was four years long in the internment. When literary protagonist of the national socialism was Johst nevertheless a real poet, who pointed ever more strongly the values of beauty, homeland and excessive quantity out. The drama

“Thomas Paine” of 1927 demanded the heroischen employment of the particular for the nation. Each humans must be an absolute nationalist, because only Heldi and the strong authoritarianly working man are the actual elements of history. Its Luther drama “prophets” has an anti-Semitic course; its drama “Schlageter” he dedicated 1933 Adolf Hitler to “in unwandelbarer loyalty and loving admiration”. He was owner the Goethe medal.

The German war and worker poet are highly estimated from the national socialists nearly all. Among them was some former socialist, whose disciplined Preußentum in the Bebei social-democracy had felt still relative, but the civil-soft-light party machinery of the Weimar Republic rejected. These men were usually to last revolutionaries, whose work only one proclamation and protest represents against the traditional order. That becomes at the first poet, whom we now to discuss have - at the same time on years the oldest one among them - clearly visibly: at Hermann Löns, 1866/1914, after Adolf Bartels allegedly 1/32. Jew, after NS Secretary of cultural affairs prepare “a Kündler of the Third Reich”. The catholic son of an upper teacher from the Kulmer country becomes domestic in Lower Saxony, comes to the Protestantism and remains also today still unforgotten as poets of the heath, loner and the Sonderling, with enormous editions. That not completely recovers to man leads an unsteady life: with aversions it studies medicine; the failed corps brother works starting from 1891 as a journalist in Hanover, changes from “the indicator” to “the day sheet” and is an occasional editor. Two Ehen broke the alcoholic, when Heimat-und Wandervogel poet with socialist pazifistischem impact finally pulls 1914 into the war, which was also for it freeing from a failed civil career. With its outbreak it writes: “As gedeppt now the Jews rum go - fine!” Far admits became in both world wars its song “we to drive against angel country!” He said to it: “The day, on which England is lost, will be a profit for cultural mankind!” In such a way Löns opinions völkischer choosing stirred and nationalistic intolerance up, approximately in “the military wolf” (1910) or in the history of the red Beeke in “the brown book”. Karl the large one was for him a Saxonia butcher and duke Widukind the secret emperor. In the swastika he saw already at that time the origin of the cross at all. Under the title “anti-Christian” planned Löns a novel, “its hero a man was, that its

People, his blood brothers because of nothing is afraid: not lie, not corpse, not hypocrisy, not Meuchelei, a compassionless farmer in the lacquer and Frack, an artist, whose work is the supremacy of the blond blood, from the beginning to fall, a Viking with Bügelfalten, a blood hand man in Glaces" - a vision approaching Hitler, as it could be hardly clearer. Proudly it wrote its publisher Eugen Diederichs: "With my books one does not need to think." Still 1914 fall Löns as a war volunteer forwards rhyme, after he had always wished himself "we to get gradually too much Gemütsempoint. I would like to experience a war, but still actively."

Today a Hermann Löns circle registered association works for the keeping of the memory to the poet in Lünen.

August Winnig, which was son of a Harzer of Totengräbers, 1878/1956, bricklayers by occupation and climbed as a social-democratic functionary highly: Editor, trade union secretary, 1918 German envoy in the Baltic, 1919 upper president of the province East Prussia. After the cutting putsch approved of by him it separated 1920 from the government service and left the SPD. Its way carried out itself to the right now over the old socialists (1927) and the conservative people's party (1931). The writer Winnig, by which the term was coined/shaped "blood and ground", received the honor doctor of theology and the Order of Merit of first class to 1953. "Blood and ground are the fate of the peoples" - in such a way it is called the Reich as republic", with which it rejected 1928 the ideas of the west as the German nature not in accordance with at the beginning of the work : "It belongs to the most fatal effects of the German cultural collapse that the Germancivil spirit after its revival in 18. Century Kraft did not find to train its own political nature but was subject to the influence of the large state peoples of the west." Also the ways of life of the civilization are not creative by the Germans: "... it feels its strangeness. It carries the resistance against it in itself. It is the resistance against the Entseelung of the life, in which the German the danger of the dissolution and the decline of the community wittert. From the peopleful German nature pass results in the defense position against the spirit of the civilization". Only a strong guidance can solve these "tremendous German problem". That is impossible the social-democracy, does not mean the straight not ex socialist who can be addressed as a Jew friend, because the marxism überfremdet the German worker "mentally" and "for the enemy of the State of, the society, to

Verächter of the faith, to the Verleugner of all traditional values educated". Thus the proletariat developed, from which now genuine conditions must become. With it Winnig in "the 21 theses is occupied for workers' movement". It puts the Heroismus out of the community as an internal nature workfester around, which is also its "protest of the blood against the spirit of the money". "Workers' movement is the expression of the will to the community." The condition becoming of the worker must become lively by the government: "You the measures to the conditions, the people must for nation educates". This new life order means now:

1. Overcoming of the individualism – "community is renouncement of Einzeltum... A state is always as much worth, how men are ready to die for it!"
2. Overcoming of the authority hate – "community is called classification, and it gave still no community, which would be subordination not at the same time".
3. "recovery of the reverence and the faith in a last instance" - whereby God appears to the community as Urgrund.

The new state established on this basis cannot be under any circumstances a party state, there not the number, but the value decides. Highest value however is the nation, in which workers and entrepreneurs are connected to a higher unit.

"Who swears on the Prussian flag, has nothing more that belongs to it". This slogan stood also over the poet, who coined/shaped it, over walter Flex. Flex, a Adolf Bartels "Jewish blood" awarded. The mother of the 1887 in iron oh born idealists and reactionary romantic lost all their three sons as second lieutenants in the field! Walter, who was active to Friedrichsruh as a educator in the house Bismarck, overcame 1914 its physical weakness: "I am a member of the holy crowd, which sacrifices itself you, native country!" And in such a way he protracted as a war volunteer: "It is not done to set up moral demands but one must actually execute it." From this opinion it created "the rambler between two worlds" (1916) and provided it his officer service: "Second lieutenant service do, is called to its people past! The predying is then probably once some of it..." in such a way met on it its word too "the heart of its people must one have, then one has completely automatically discipline". 1917 fell the poet on the island Oesel. Its song says it:

“We sank for of Germany gloss, Blüh', Germany, us as dead ring! ... Blüh', Germany, over the grave mine young, strongly and beautifully as Heldenhain!”

1910 meant Flex, “that the life of the individual a sense have only if it is a wheel in the transmission of the whole one”. it represents to 1913 in its king drama “Lothar” that all debt of the particular to the detachment from the community is due. Because it the native country was not absolutely a circumscribed country, but the people living on it: “Haste you it also quite recognized and loved, your native country? Not the dead term, but the native country with meat and blood - your people? ... More deeply no bell is to sound ever over us and our inheriting and later born one than the people! Like a bell clay/tone is the word of the devotion, which word YOU, ahead-jump: You, my people! You, my brother! You, my native country!”

The Jewish poet Walter Heymann, 1882 in king mountain born, is particularly by its “army postal service letters” worth mentioning; it fell 1915 as a soldier in the body infantry regiment No. 8. the Nürnberger war and worker poet Karl Bröger, 1886/1944, worked themselves after heavy youth from the worker to the editor highly, is valid for a long time with the Philantropie and swung finally into the national camp. By it are to be called: “the war poems” (1916), “comrade, as we marches” and “soldiers of the earth” (of 1918). The Reich chancellor von Bethmann Hollweg quoted in Reichstag once its well-known word:

“Wonderful shows it however your largest danger that your poorest son was more faithful also your, denk' it, o Germany!” Also max of Barthel, 1893 in Dresden born, changes itself of the socialist factory hand - who sat even therefore only still in the prison - as a soldier from 1914/18 and goes the way from the international proletariat to the German worker tum. If its are directed “verses from the Argonnen” of 1916 still against the war, then it professes itself to the national socialism 1933 with the work “the unsterbliche people” and 1936 with “storm in the Argonnerwald” - in those its solidarity to people and homeland becomes visible. Starting from 1950 he works as a broadcast author.

Last boiler-forge Heinrich Lersch, son of a catholic craftsman from Moenchengladbach, 1889-1936, also

Soldier and war volunteer in the First World Wars and starting from 1933 member of the German poet academy. Like many different he welcomes the war 1914: "Germany must live, and if we must die!" After its war singing he finds the way to the national socialism, approximately in that to beech "humans in the iron. Singing of people and work" (1924) - or (1934) "with fraternal voice". Lersch tried to delete proletarian class consciousness in favor of the new community of the Third Reich – "once you do not become free man in the free work country... you are any more Prolet!" - and everything into the subordination under to bring "the Führer". 1935 were lent to it the Rhenish literary award.

That with it not all artist tending on the national socialism were treated, is already suggested. It is referred here finally only to an interesting discussion contribution to the question of the theater in the Third Reich, which the Dramaturg Stefan Meuschel of Munich chamber plays in the spring the 1961 carried out³⁹. Afterwards would have in far stronger measure than the Johst (with the beat he drama) and Kolbenheyer with "Gregor and Heinrich", which Bronnen, mad and balance spring, which prepare deer mountain, Max Mell, Alois Johannes Lippl and smelling pool of broadcasting corporations Billinger the national socialism the terrain. That was occupied "Friedrich Wilhelm I." by examples from "the Katalauni battle" by Bronnen (1924), out by deer mountain and from "the endless road" by victory mouth Graff (1927), where National Socialist thinking and feeling were latently present in this drama⁴⁰.

7. Chapter

GERMAN NATIONALISM

In this seventh chapter mental pioneers of the national socialism are presented, who particularly stress the German and national element in their work. Jahn, grains and from donation village, the political writers Hoffmann von Tallersleben, de Lagarde and Naumann, them follow in the freedom wars who are rooted the personalities, like Arndt, the practical men Otto von Bismarck and emperor Wilhelm II. are locked with politicizing military the Tirpitz and Ludendorff as well as with the national bolshevism.

The German wars of liberation of the last century against the French conquerer and Gewaltherrscher Napoleon I. aroused national consciousness in the German people only quite and visibly led such an abundance of national enthusiasm and Kraft and Sehnsucht after a strong German Reich kindled - and concomitantly the German people the meaning of political-military power before eyes that whole later generations could live of this inheritance. One the then most eloquent singer of the freedom and unit was the manager later on reproaches as Swede and a son of an body-own and born Ernst Moritz Arndt, 1769-1860. Only student and house teacher, one appoints him 1806 as a professor of history to the University of grab forest. Nana, the stepsister of the theologian Schleiermacher, becomes its second wife. As a fighter against Napoleon Arndt often is on the escape and is 1811 private secretary of the baron of the stone in Russia. 1815 it creates the political magazine "the guard" and receives to 1818 a Professur in Bonn, which it must however already give to 1820 up after the murder Kotzebues. The large German patriot is pulled in into the Metternich Demagogenverfolgungen and accused as "Geheimbündler and youth-crude" of the high treason! Later rehabilitated, one makes him rector of the Bonn Alma mould (1840), in the Frankfurt Paulskirche the chairman by seniority of the parliament and the member of the delegation, to 30. 3. 1849 to the king Friedrich Wilhelm IV. of Prussia the emperor crown in vain offers. In the high age inside Arndt remains the fire head, Stürmer

and Dränger to the German unit - and also “the Prussian Jakobiner” - called like one it; and also the Jew opponent, if we quote its utterance: “The Jews as a Jew passports not into this world and into these states inside.” It became probably most well-known in our people by its handbills and its songs, which are today not yet completely forgotten: “Which is German native country?” – “German heart, verzage not” – “who is a man?”- “and brewing set the storm wind of the war near” – “the God, that iron to grow let” (Albert Gottlieb Methfessel tones, 1785-1869 from the freemason) – “which the trumpets blew?” and the federal song “we are united to the good hour”. He raises the demand again and again: “You should not be Weichling. You are body and soul steel, so that you will once as a man among German men mentioned, so that you could pay faithfully and fairly the unerlöliche debt to the father country!” It as of the Kirchenchnistentum completely solved opponent of the Jesuiten, freemasons and secret orders reminds the Abgötterei with the foreign one again and again to the unit and freedom approximately !: “Native country and freedom are all all this on ground connection, a treasure, which closes infinite loving and loyalty in itself... Because if you believe that the native country should be a glorious, free, imperishable Germany - in such a way this faith will bear the recent time...!” 1805 develop the first volume of its political work “for spirit of the time” - which the writing “Germanien and Europe” follows and its fourth volumes only 1818 appears. When Arndt and his Germany are insulted about this of a Swedish officer, it demands the honor cutter to the duel and thereby by a belly shot is wounded. We quote the sentences from the work: “A people to be to have a feeling for a thing, that is the religion of our time! ... The highest religion is to rather have the native country than gentlemen, women and children! ... The highest determination of the man is to triumph or die for justice and truth!” Far the investigation admits “the Rhine, Teutschlands river, but not Teutschlands border” became into many school books inside. To 13. 7. 1807 it arouses its people with the words: “Our age is heavy, our misfortune is large, but for that, which not actually despairs, nothing is lost! ... Cannot help stranger of fists, if the own are not flabby... complain around the losing, see only on the future! Rule, those by bad ones lost ward, by efficient ones recovered...

Truth and right, moderateness and freedom are the owners of our life. In it we want to be one in misfortune and disgrace, then our grandchildren will become one in luck and Glorie! This is my last word, this our highest faith!" 1813 write "the Katechismus for the German military man" to Arndt, who contains those places much-mentioned over the questions over "native country and freedom":

"Around it, o humans, you have a native country, a holy country, a loved country, an earth, according to which your longing seals and trachtet eternally. Where God sun shined to you first... is there your love, your native country is... where your mother you with pleasure first on the lap carried and your father you dug the theories of the wisdom into the heart, since is your love, since is your native country... and are bald rock and islands... the freedom an empty dream is not also desert and no wild illusion is... freedom, where you may live, as it pleases your courageous heart; where you may live in the customs and instructions and laws of your fathers; ... This native country and this freedom are all all this on ground connection... on, fair Germans! Pray daily to God that it fills you the heart with strength and your soul inflame with confidence and courage! That no love you is holier than the love of the native country... So that you recover, for which traitor acquires you cheated, and with blood, which gates missed. Because... humans without native country are the unseligste by all!" In Frankfurt parliaments demands the fiery Greis "a Germany, Reichstag with free word and a Reich condition,... a large lehr and educational establishment for prince and gentleman sons!" it warns 1849 in its last parliament speech: "Nevertheless forward, protects you only before the June core and Pfaffen goes!" And seherisch addressed to the future it ends: "All peoples must sooner or later pay for that, which them forgotten or missed, in due time to do"... Arndt in our time in the GDR as patriot were honoured occasionally, among other things by a stamp.

Similarly in Kraft of the personality, in Kraft of the spirit and body at the same time and in the height of the age the 1778 in Lanz with Lenzen/Elbe born "turn father was" Dr. h. C. Friedrich Ludwig Jahn, which died to 1852. As a son of a Protestant preacher it studied theology and philosophy, in order to then work as house teachers. In the summer 1810 Jahn begins at present the French occupation of Prussia in Berlin with its grey lines university-formed boy crowds Leibesübungen

to operate and 1811 in the hare heath open the first German turn place. By migrations and education of the youth to the Wehrhaftigkeit he prepares the coming freeing, in which he participates 1813 as a battalion commander of the Lützower hunters. Only 1836 it receives meanwhile to it withheld iron cross. When Jahn had created 1816 "the Berlin society for German language" and with large German stopped lectures on German nationality began, and already pursued one suspected him, like E. of M. Arndt, as "Demagogen" and sent him on fortress, because he had "the maximum dangerous science of the unit of Germany applied". In the same year 1818, when the University of Kiel lends the honor doctor to the forty-year old, the public institutes for turn were closed on royal decree. After six years Jahn became released again - however 33 years of its life under Polizeiaufsicht remained - and experienced its most beautiful hour, when king Friedrich Wilhelm IV. of Prussia determined a doing gymnastics by a cabinet order of 6/6/1842 in the future "as a necessary and indispensable component of the entire male education". 1848 see the German parliament into the Paulskirche also it, the mental author of the German Burschenschaft, the conservative fellow combatant for a German Prussian Kaisertum in its rows. As Antisemit Jahn accepted no Jews to its turn associations and explained: "Of Germany misfortune those are Poland, Frenchmen, Pfaffen, Junker and Jews!" It made the swastika already at that time the indication of the völkischen movement and arranged it in form of its four F (freshly, piously, gladly, freely) as spokes of a Sonnenrades - so that this symbol, although in other arrangement, is shown this very day by the Turnern, although it is banished otherwise from the public life of the Federal Republic of Germany. (It participates interesting that also the 1868 donated "orders of the holy grave" an equal-leg cross represents to bent thighs also after both sides.) Jahn was this indication by the way on the basis of Vorgeschichtsforschungen of the Mecklenburger of teacher and archives advice George Christian Friedrich Lisch (1801/83) encountered, that it on urns of the Eisenzeit as a then holy symbol discovered. In its writings, like "over the transport of patriotism in the Prussian Reich" (, 1800 resounded) or "German nationality" (Luebeck, 1810) taught the turn father some Germany and preached arousing a national education and a popular army and commonwealth. Thus it wrote: "A people, a Hermann and

Luther brought out, may despair never!" Or: "If Germany united is with itself, when German community, and its tremendous used, never forces developed, can it once the founder of the eternal peace in Europe be... of Europe security, peace, education, science, art, virtue and welfare is based on it that Germany, which lies in the center is inviolable... Which in the usual life feeling the noble character of completed humans, that is in people areas the nationality."

Among the poets of the freedom wars two names shine out. Theodor von Guericke was born 1791 in Magdeburg as a son of a lawyer and a later Prussian Council of State and worked after the study than theater poets. It fell 1813 as a second lieutenant of the Lützower hunters, shortly after the minute of the text from "you sword my linking!" This and other songs, like "which for us", "men and boys" or Lützows hunt remains!" under the title "Lyra and sword" were collected and experienced starting from 1814 many editions. At national meaning also its dramatisierte anecdote arrived "to Joseph Heyderich or German loyalty". Its singing LG1 rudder max of donation village, 1783/1817, lawyer from Tilsit and Prussian government advice, served also as a soldier (1813/15). This early completed was the romantic among the freedom poets and connected its large enthusiasm for the German collection with the longing after Wiederkunft of the medieval German one of Reich. It let the old emperor glory in the soul of the German people revive from there and particularly in the youth again. With it connected it the praise price at the same time on the old-holy places at the Rheine and on the German language, which it honoured in the most beautiful, their dedicated poems: "Native language". By a writing for the preservation of the Marienburg of the German knight order it became their rescuer before the planned abort. Unforgettably probably the two songs of the freemason are donation village: "Freedom, which I mean!" and "if all become unfaithful!", the hymn of the present German Reich Reich, once "the loyalty song of the SS".

Expressed political poets and writer never had it in Germany easily and very often for their civil existence with difficulty to struggle to have, as with E.M. Arndt and F.L. Jahn pointed out. That can be said also by Heinrich Hoffmann von Fallersleben, who carried its surname after its birth city (1798). The Dr. phil., son of a there buyer and mayor, taught starting from 1830 as a professor for

German language at the University of Breslau, was pursued however because of its “unpolitical songs” (1840) by the reaction, as liberal democrat and free-religious humans 30mal of the country referred and lost its position. After it kept 1848 remission of a penalty granted, Hoffmann worked starting from 1860 as a librarian of the duke of Ratibor in the monastery Corvey on the Weser, where it died to 1874. As a Vorkämpfer of the völkischen movement it researched after old people customs and folk songs and wrote also even German songs how: “Faithful love up to the grave”, “German words hör' I again” or “As can I yours forget”. However the sealing professor has itself a unsterblichen name by the song “Germany, Germany over everything!”“made, its text it to 26. 8. 1841 as a refugee on the then English island Helgoland, which had been taken the Danes, wrote. That Hamburg publisher Campe paid it for it the slight sum of 60 Marks and let the wonderful song after the melody Haydns in notes set. The public premiere took place via those Hamburg Turnerschaft in October 1841, the introduction as German national anthem via the social-democratic Reich president Friedrich Ebert in the year 1922⁴¹.

, But was not attacked nevertheless by many sides and perhaps not always to injustice the Orientalist Dr. was politically not pursued phil. Paul Anton de Lagarde, actually Böttcher been called (1827-1891). It worked, like its father, as an upper teacher in its hometown Berlin, before it took over 1869 a Professur at the University of Goettingen. As a fighter against the liberalism and for a national religion he is in the German middle class far away admits become. “I will not preach to become tiredly that we stand either before a recent time or before that fall”, then it reminds. Our future lies in “the aristocracy of the spirit”, in the best ones of the people, which step “before the zeros” would have; “humanity is our debt, the individuality our task”. Its “German writings” (Goettingen 1886, in two volumes) expel it as one of the few independent Fortbildner of Fichte trains of thought. Here - primarily as education program - a powerful anti-socialist and aristokratisches renewal ideal shows up, which puts an organic arrangement in the people to the mechanical connection above of the particular to the state. If the youth possesses no more ideals, then meet the debt for it the responsible persons of forces of the state, which are not able to offer it. The largest danger lies in one

Entgermanisierung by the Roman right, the catholic church, latin and French spirit, by rationalistic and philanthropische principles (like it since 1789 were preached), by a mental and material sellout of the German people, the blindness of the German princes and some other more. On the other hand itself Lagarde wants as völkischer leaders, when Erwecker and Gestalter of the German soul raise, which at the very front for a national religion enters: "Our task is not to create a national religion to do probably however everything which appears suitable, her the way to ready and the nation to the admission of this religion to make sensitive." It is valid for it to achieve one "national religion in which the interests of the religion and the native country are ground." Thus it becomes also, from purely religious and ethical reasons, the Antisemiten, which warns of Jewish striving for the "world domination and also as an anti-capitalist rejects it. However he means that the German people can assimilate the Jews as foreign bodies - so far these it only wanted; the others would have to be arranged then evenly to the emigration. Here, like also with many other Antisemiten of our people, a strong national uncertainty straight of the education shows up in the recent Bismarck Reich. This smallGerman solution never satisfied the largeGerman Lagarde. For it Germany was valid in the long run lebensfähig even if it possessed Polish area except Elsaß Lorraine beyond the Weichsel. We needed settlement country before our Türe, in Poland, Hungary and Russia, because best German Kraft it lay on the field corridor and in the forest where we would have to find the way back. That is the precondition for the people becoming and internal unit of Germany, which are not yet present - separate only the material in addition. "The fight for Germany internally would in accordance with-eat form of the Frömmigkeit and secondly Kolonisation is the means, which must largepull the still latent nationality of the Germans to the German existence."

Again a generation later exercised Friedrich Naumann with its circle a large political influence on our people, particularly on far circles of the workers. Like its father, the born Leipziger (1860/1919) seized the occupation of the protestant minister. From the internal mission it arrived to 1896 with establishment of its own nationalsocial party (S.S. at Stoeckers of a christian-social party (S.P. 59 and down), created 1894 the weekly revue "the assistance", around itself finally.

59) to use up completely the policy and to lay down one year later the Pfarramt. Since the own party remained unsuccessful, the founder dissolved it 1903 and crossed for freeintimate combination, starting from 1908 as their Reichstag delegate. 1919 were Naumann then still briefly leaders of the new Germandemocratic party. 1917 it had created "the citizen university", from which "the German university for politics" originated in to 1920. The Naumann rooted in the German idealism worked however more by its Schriftstellerei than so by its practical policy, by the books: "Democracy and Kaisertum" (1900), "newGerman economic policy" (1906) and "Central Europe" (1915). It wanted the Social Democrats with the existing state with its national socialism, i.e. the empire, and they reconcile particularly to understand the national state and its military politics to educate. The workers would have to finally understand (as also August the Winnig demanded) that their politics had to be national not only socially, but also. From the communist manifesto by Marx and Engels taken social-democratic dogma, the worker has no native country, is untrue. "A large nation of people could never be led (like the Social Democrats), whose reliability is not absolute in the question of power. A people, who would act differently, would have to give itself up!" If one of the worker requires that he must learn to think national, then would have the other groups of the society socially to think to learn. Thus the worker will grow gradually into the republic. Naumann believed that the eternal task was posed to the German, for the world in the mental one to think and carry out in the religious one as well as within the range of the social and economic community life solutions, with which order and freedom meet as brothers and sisters. Like that also social welfare is inseparably connected with the national world validity. Here Naumann recognizes itself clearly the meaning of power, and imperialistic and socialist motives verschwistern with it: "Nothing, nothing helps education, culture or custom in world history, if they are protected and are not carried not by power." The emphasis shifts from the Christian one on the national. "There are questions of power, and evenly around it we need power!" The national is for it the policy of the totalitarian state, and he says already 1900 to the question of the revolution: "It does not help nothing at all, if one wants to come the revolution thought in relation to with moral criteria, because the systems of government, in which we today

live, also according to the regulations of the small Katechismus did not develop. Our whole present is based on past acts of violence. There is not one political power, which did not pour people blood, in order to be able to exist!" To spreading its nationalistic ideas had Naumann circle of coworkers around itself flocked, who particularly at its magazine "assistance", with which sub-titles cooperated "God assistance, self-help, state aid, brother assistance", like minister Gottfried Traub (see below); Gertrud Bäumer (S. page 54/55); Dr. Theodor Heuss, editor "of the assistance" (the 1944 were only received) until 1912; as a nationalist Heuss wrote 1918 the interesting book "between yesterday and to mornings" (with J. Engel-horns Nachf., Stuttgart), in which it draws against "Selbstprostituierung" the underlying Deutschtums after the First World Wars to field: "Now that period, since we from the foreign country compassion erflehten and placed on the lanes of the world, came around which German debt auszuplärren... one can not from everyone the feeling for simple national would require, which is called silence simple here. But gates it have not as much political instinct, in order to understand that they take the business of the hostile imperialists on itself..." Finally Paul Rohrbach, one 1869 in Livland born geographical-political writer, who was also only a theologian, before he made himself as journalist and Weltreisender a name. 1903/06 commissioner for the settlement in German southwest Africa, wrote the Vorkämpfer for German world politics the well-known work "the German thought in the world" (1912).

If from nationalism and German power politics the speech is, one at Bismarck and Wilhelm II. will be able not past. It is to be seen safe exaggerated in these two in such a way designating representatives of the second Reich of direct forerunners of the national socialism or such a thing like predecessors of Hitler. Nothing would be wrong than that! But one finds both with the two mentioned men and at all in the whole policy and inside like outside attitude Wilhelmini Germany an astonishing and sometimes nearly fatal similarity to the Third Reich. Love for the tightened state and military (together with the fleet), joy in celebrations, uniforms, buildings of splendors and being noisy occurrence meet here like there. One could say with the proverb: "Like the old persons sungen, then the boys twittered." Only in one the two generations both differ Reichs: in measure stops. Here the large European Otto prince of Bismarck was a model. As a son

an owner of manor from altmärkischem aristocracy sex and a civil mother 1815 in beautiful living born, the son takes over after short official activity the property. 1847 is it on extreme rights the members of the Prussian federal state parliament and cooperates eagerly in the mentioned "cross newspaper" (S.P. 39) of the F.J. Stahl. to 1851 it goes as an envoy to the Bundestag to Frankfurt/Main, 1859 as an Ambassador to pc. Petersburg, 1862 to Paris, in order to become still in the same year Prussian Prime Minister. Besides as ministers of foreign affairs actively, the Reich founder takes over 1871 the office of the Reich chancellor, from whom he only 1890 verbittert and full bad Vorahnungen separates. Honors accumulate themselves on it: 1865 count, 1871 prince, later still duke of Lauenburg, in addition colonel general with the rank of a general field marshal. Bismarck was arrested the state State of Hegels strong and hardly knew in the choice of his means any conscience scruples. Admits is its expression that one cannot drive politics with the mountain lecture. Thus it wraps around also with the right very arbitrarily - which for instance with the joggle of German princes 1866 became visible - and main header the success moral on the throne. "Where it concerns, knows the interests of Prussia I no right!" In such a way it called material politician, suppressed themselves temporarily press and free expression of opinion and served power. Soon after assumption of the political guidance of its country the well-known word falls from its side, which always becomes related the marking of the Prussian Kürassiers - to 30. 9. 1862 in the Prussian federal state parliament: that Germany does not see on of Prussia liberalism, but only on its power. The large questions of the time were decided not by speeches and majority resolutions, but through "blood and iron"! And in such a way "the iron chancellor touches" his work from the beginning: straight way goes it toward its goal of achieving the German unit under Prussian guidance, fights for the army reform against the progressive majority of the federal state parliament, governs longer time without budget and accomplishes the condition conflict with largest sharpness. Against the liberalism it looks for even feeling with Lassalle (S.P. 40). Of it necessarily for the Reich unit as wars of 1864, 1866 regarded and 1870/71 give it by the success, which he achieves thereby, quite. But that probably only, because Bismarck reminds again and again as a genuine statesman to the moderation and in wise self-restraint less in the role than Beherr of Europe and conquerer does not please themselves - than rather in that always

grateful To receive activity one “honest broker”, who is in the long run endeavored, its saturierten Reich the peace, and thus the whole continent. Nevertheless it had some enemies beside countless Bewunderern also, as the assassination attempts proved on it, which were led in vain 1866 by the Jew Cohen blind and 1874 of the catholic Kullmann⁴².

Of the Bewunderer “of the old person from the Saxonia forest” its imperial Mr., Wilhelm II. (1859-1941) changed itself, to the imminent opponent of the large statesman, from whom he was separate both by age and temper. The ingeniously talented Ho-more henzoller, suffered son of the emperor Friedrich III. and the English princess Viktoria - thus a half Englishman - from childhood from the physical defect of arm weakness as well as a very bad relationship to the parents' house. Assessment and unsatisfactory education prevented its development to full ripe ones and placed it to a certain extent as a nearly psychopathischen Torso in the middle into the arena of the policy, so that it had to offend inevitably everywhere - inland like abroad. Its life has some comparable nature and fate courses together with the Adolf Hitler. Quite too early and still in the stage one “political halfstrong” becomes the Potsdamer major general and brigade commander 1888 suddenly emperors and king in Germany and Prussia. Immediately it intrigues “the new course against Bismarck and hits after its dismissal 1890 with general count Caprivi on the inside”, steers however soon again back to the fight against the social-democracy. As a dreamer of a Christian-Germanic empire it is affected a Verehrer of the music smelling pool of broadcasting corporations of Wagners and, at the beginning of its reign, of the Christian socialist and Antisemiten Hofprediger Adolf Stoecker (see a.a.o.). Also to H. pc. Chamberlain holds the emperor Verbindung, who he in a letter addressed to him once one “Streitkumpan and confederates in the fight for Germanien against Rome and Jerusalem” called⁴³. Deserving nationalpaternal measures stand for the force beside such, as become “the revolution collecting main” from 1894/95 and “the penitentiary collecting main” from 1899 and by rabiate utterances underlined: e.g. that appeal to the guard that it must shoot in the emergency also at the own relatives, if the emperor instructs it to his protection! To behave itself or the bad “Hunnenrede” from 1900, when it recommended the soldier embarking to the Boxerkrieg to China in Bremerhaven, over there “like the Hunnen” and the German names in fear

to spread everywhere. This horrible insult word today still hangs the German in all world after. The same lack of steadiness shows up in the foreign policy and to the young German one Reich large damage caused and it reliability on the part of other powers joked. That was accompanied also here prahlerische speech and unnecessary lightning resolutions, which the emperor for the knowing the pointed names "Guillaume le Timide" (Wilhelm of the Furchtsame) by sword rattles, registered, but, served splendid to put it and his Reich in propaganda as disturbers of the peace. The emperor loved the peace very much and used themselves for it, but he did not understand it to draw also the appearance of the fair one on his side. Still on 6/8/1913, on the occasion of its 25. Government anniversary, meant high-standing Americans such as William Howard Taft (1857/1930, republican and president of the USA 1909/13) and Theodore Roosevelt (1858/1919, president of the USA 1901/09) of the German emperor in a special article New York Times and donated wasteful praise speeches to him. Taffeta called Wilhelm II. the world strongest peace stronghold, and N.M. Butler closed its enthusiastic remarks with the words: "If the German emperor as a monarch would not be born, then each modern people would have him by a popular vote to the monarch or head of selected government"⁴⁴. One year later became evenly this emperor, to who even a Churchill could not deny "the majesty", and did not judge "the war was his debt, he was its fate...", under the influence of a certain provocative campaign against all German in the USA already as "the Bestie of Berlin" designation... All good sides forgotten over Krügerdepe of 1896, with which he annoyed the Englishmen; or over the campaign plan for the British against the Buren of 1899, which it with the island cousins no sympathy acquired nevertheless; or over "the Hunnenrede" of 1900. All in all: Emperor Wilhelm II. was the living symbol of his people and Reich with all good and bad sides - however unfortunately not that rider, whom Bismarck in hope had set into the saddle of the high policy that he will already be able to ride it. To victories over France it telegraphed still 1940 to its successor Adolf Hitler: "In all German hearts the Choral of Leuthen rings out...: Now thank all God!"

Although it is maintained again and again that German military itself with their martial Gelüsten into the policy of the

Rich, can for it hardly proofs interfered be taught. The Prussian general staff and the generals rarely ever showed political ambitions - if one of some exceptions foresees (quoted are then always strong); they were also never particularly kriegslüstern and proved straight after the First World Wars the any expansionism military as a special brake. German military the nationalthinking men, who loved their native country over everything and for it inconsiderately used themselves, were natural. If it is thereby beyond the goal, then for its overall evaluation just as little crucially as for a judgment over the English or French generals who can be respected in their same attitude. Generally thus the German generals kept out from the policy, and only two of them would be to be emphasized in our chapter over the nationalism absolutely: Tirpitz and Ludendorff.

We will still meet less important officers; the so-called “militaryists” carried mostly the civilian skirt.

The freemason Alfred von Tirpitz, 1900 ennobled (1849/1930), was the son of a Küstriner of judge and became a naval officer. As Secretary of State in the Reich board of admiralty starting from 1897 and a Prussian Minister of State 1898 he developed his life's work on suggestion of his emperor Wilhelm II., a large German “risk fleet”, so strongly that it means a risk for the potential opponent England to attack her that she in addition, the protection of German interests can transfer in all world. 1911 became Tirpitz large admiral and rejected it to take over on suggestion of the cabinet boss the chancellorship - so that this was assigned to the weak of Bethmann Hollweg. 1916 went the creator of the fleet, which had not been able to implement its corresponding employment, equally verbittert into the retirement like once Bismarck. 1908/18 member of the Prussian manor-house, based the admiral, together with the chairman, who in America born director of general landscape W. cutting East Prussia, which a native country party, in which liberal supported by the industry and conservative politicians were. It became the storage tank of many men later national rights in Germany and counted under their nearly one million members an extra large percentage of intellectual ones. When it dissolved on 10th 12. the 1918, it had not achieved its goals: the nation again to a last large effort of force, fatigued by the long war to call

to prepare and a large program of landing robe run gene for the peace treaty. Tirpitz had written nevertheless toward end of the First World War: "Us only one means remains: Call of the whole people! Each German must understand that otherwise our people down-sinks to wage slaves of our enemies... In order to accomplish this way, diktatorische power is essential, as also our enemies did it. It is completely alike, which exercises internal party direction this force. It must direct only their power simply against the outside enemy." After that the large admiral has wars then review-ends said: "If something hope to give can do us that again the national thought will again develop a strong and wohnliches house, then lies it in the fact that after three heavy war years... a movement of as enormous momentum and deep Vaterlandsliebe was possible as the native country party." In the practical policy the high-earned admiral hardly still worked if one foresees from its membership as German national one 1924/28 in Reichstag and from a not realized candidacy to the Reich presidency - however he worked up to his death as Mahner: "Without a new potsdam and a terribly serious self meditation and a mental renewal, without an outward active and worthy state reason the German people will live never free reason... our hope however is the coming sex. A slave people we were never. For 2000 years our people raised itself after sudden fall always again! ... Without sense for organic growth and without for the reason of history the German people (in Weimar state) by international theoreticians put on the straitjacket of the parliamentarism the old Prussian time soon as the good to praise to teach now..." that Tirpitz and its emperor to the building of a large German fleet saw themselves compelling by the way, is not German war desire and world conquest craze to be attributed had, how this of ignorant ones is again and again spread, to attribute but particularly to the hate and envy of the British against the German Reich. This comes out from "the memories" of the large admiral⁴⁵ and also by the public explanation of the then British lord of the admiralty vienna clay/tone Churchill is underlined that the German building of fleets did not give to England a cause for world wars, since 1914 ago for this the plan agreed upon with England was exactly kept by Germany. The same met also for the time

before the Second World Wars too. By highest interest straight here those two essays of the English magazine might be "SA-turday Review", which excited tremendous attention at that time and exerted on the attitude of the creators of the German fleet large influence. Their author was sir P. Chalmers Mitchell, a professor of biology in Oxford and London, which served in the First World Wars as a captain in the British general staff and sir Eyre Crowe possessed best relations with the notorious Deutschenhasser. Mitchell announced 1939 in letters to "the Times in the spring" that to the essays at that time the writings of sir Charles Dilke (1880 under-secretary of State in the Londoner Foreign Office) induced him among other things would have, which believed to have recognized the natural confederate in France and in Germany the inevitable opponent of the united kingdoms. In the first essay of 2/1/1896 now it means: "Each German would not be eliminated, it would give tomorrow English business still any English enterprise, which would not win. Here thus the first large kind fight of the future visibly becomes. Here two increasing nations are thus finished... one of both must the field vacate... power you to the fight with Germany, because Germa niam esse delendam (Germany must be destroyed)!"

With the same philanthropic British demand the second, still shame-looser essay of the 11 ended. 9. 1897: "Germany was extinguished tomorrow, would give it the day after tomorrow world in, by far no Englishman, that would not have its profit of it (who would emergency fuel element more richer)! States led for many years around a city or for successor to the throne-genuinly a war; and there they should not lead war, if an annual trade of five billion Marks stands on the play? ... If we did our part of the work, we could say then thus to France and Russia: Craze you the compensation out, take to you in Germany, which want you, you are it to have...! Germaniam esse delendam!"

We know today that after this plan worked very exactly⁴⁶.

In order to turn this enormous misfortune away from Germany and Europe, the general Ludendorff still the last years of its life strove himself - however one did not hear on him. It began 1865 in Posen, where Erich Ludendorff saw the light of the world, that trutzige Recke, which counts the Swedish kings from the sex of the Wasa among its ancestors. The bestbeurteilte officer became because of its demands

after a stronger German armament in view of us make-moderately far superior the European neighbors than boss of the operation department of the Prussian general staff 1913 dismiss, got yourself 1914 with Lüttich the order Pour le Merite and formed then together with Hindenburg that field gentleman bottom plate, which arrived with fir mountain at world fame and drew over the supreme command east 1916 into the highest army command. Here Ludendorff worked not only as the field gentleman of the First World War, but in its characteristic as first quartermaster generals of the army also as politician⁴⁷. Final success remained for it however due to the supremacy of our enemies and other adverse circumstances because of malfunctioned, so that it became to dismiss still before end of war and in view of the coming defeat of the emperor. Since 1916 general of the infantry and carrier of the large cross of the iron cross, he had always rejected a Nobilitierung and was also proudly enough to reject it marshal staff offered by Adolf Hitler that was entitled to it probably like hardly one. In the first years the field gentleman gave a political debut, which was likewise not crowned with permanent success to the Weimar Republic: it connected itself with the young NSDAP in Munich and their leader, to the unknown Gefreiten of the large war. With him it marched on the 9th 11. 1923 to field-gentleman-resounds and proved there again that cold-blooded courage, which had already distinguished it before Lüttich. From 1922 to February 1923 also of Graefe and Wulle⁴⁸) together leader of the Deutschvölki freedom party, was Ludendorff May 1924 for short time even leader of the national socialists in German Reichstag, stood as a candidate for her 1925 to the Reich president choice and was subject. After return of Hitler of the fortress Landsberg into the policy the general with him had a crucial discussion (s.a.a.o.), both men out of religious-political reasons now separate ways to go let - the because and Christian catholic Hitler and the anti-Christian Gottgläubigen Ludendorff, the one up to the destruction of the Bismarck Reich, which others than point, but again futile Mahner. The field gentleman had believed, the war not only at the front, but particularly in the homeland to have lost - confirms through rule ago Rathenau, which said Eisner in Munich in December 1918 to the red dictator: "They succeeded in still in the last instant rolling all debt on Ludendorff⁴⁹". No miracle that these then, particularly under the influence of his second Mrs. Dr. Mathilde von Kemnitz (s.a.a.o.)

everywhere ever more increasing fight against so-called “supra-national powers” began itself enemies witterte and one, which aimed at of Germany destruction: the Rome church, the orthodox Jewry and the Freemasonry together with attached secret federations, which poisoned the people body⁵⁰. For clearing-up the Ludendorffs from its own publishing house sent million books and block letters into all countries out and obtained thereby a deep and lasting success, which still stops decades after the death of the 1937 in a catholic hospital to Munich of opponent of the Christianity died. The supporters were collected in “the fir mountain federation”, which Hitler dissolved 1933. The titles of the clearing up books of the general speak for itself: “Destruction of the Freemasonry by exposure of its secrets was made”, “Kriegshetze and genocides”, “like the world war 1914”, “the secret of the Jesuitenmacht and its end”, and much other more. It lehtre that the best equipment of a people does not use anything, if its mental strength is not held on the highest conditions. Therefore its principal debt read: “Power of the people soul strongly!” Internal unanimity for the preservation of a people is as urgently necessary, proved it in that beech “the total war”. “Germany will be völkisch - or it will be!” its slogan read, for which about its closest woman employee, who set wife Mathilde, the following mottos:

“Hate the enemies of your people, without Gehässigkeit, in addition, without süßliche agitating blessedness! Those of your people fall wish and plan, those may not you not love, and those may not unimportant you also! Your hate must meet it, because your people soul is unsterbliches property and guardians of the characteristic and kind of only of the God experiencing of your blood! You may not love it, because your descendants do not want to languish by a verirrtes feeling in slavery, but freely and upright in their people to be located would like! It is murder at your people and murder at the descendants of your blood, if your hate is not a guard over yours and your people life all people enemies opposite⁵¹!”

Its field gentleman formulated combat goals once in such a way: “I first vine the alive people unit in blood, faith, culture and economics! A fit-to-fight and free large Germany under strong, moral government authority, which serves the people, it closely with the homeland earth connects...” inexorable fight is dictation, the Jewry and the Freemasonry, that for the Versailler

To announce marxism and the Jesuitismus, if a Reich under a strong guidance is to be put up. In this be valid then the family as source of strength of German life on one from the reduction to the commodity released holy German earth, carried from blood and race consciousness, promoted by sport and hereditary health care, held in a German God faith. Thus one arrives finally also at a genuine German culture and a people-connected German right. The economy arranged according to moral ideals is to be as self-sufficient as possible, release from the Jewish interest yoke and the self-interest behind the Gemeinnutz place⁵². Despite these Ludendorff cannot be regarded to the way preparing of the national socialism serving work as a national socialist. It would have itself resisted the effects of the Hitler regime, above all however the terrible Jew murders, which were not never and called anywhere by a Ludendorffer, severely, it was even ready to accept Jews to its federation for God realization if they did not belong to Israeli tables the religious community any longer⁵³. 1931 wrote the field gentleman⁵⁴: “Fact is that already today acts of violence are implemented nationalsozialistischerseits in a way gentleman light and that the free German wins automatically the opinion, it act with such method around a regular education to raw ester act of violence...” like that are the supporters of the field gentleman members of the NSDAP been also rare, because they led a mental fight - and many of them were pursued or locked up. Ludendorff resisted from the wisdom of its experience out each war on German ground, any war in 20. Century at all. Herein one could learn this very day much of him. In its look up-exciting writing of 1930 “world war threatens on German ground!” requires it to zerreden the wars to expose i.e. the secret warmongers and Kriegsgewinnler and show it world domination props. That happens best, by warning the peoples before dark doing of supra-national powers. Latter served itself even fascism, in order to show the notionless peoples by their Hörigen, which made it their leaders and dictators, an alleged last way to the rescue! For the peoples it is alike, into which spoiling they run whether it is fascism or bolshevism, socialist democracy or catholicism. The general pressed here unverblümt out that he (see below a.a.o.) see Hitler in the Solde Rome and Alljudas or Tibets, and said: “I fulfill today

my obligation to save the people by warning from the threatening destruction. Whether my warning can become however... the entire German people and other peoples of the earth rescue, depends on them!" Natural let this writing to be forbidden to Hitler as also some different one of the fir mountain federation after immediately 1933. The reconciliation erstrebte by it before the public with the old Mitkämpfer of 1923 never really succeeded, because Ludendorff, similarly as Spengler (S. o.), Hitler had recognized and seherisch checks up. The field gentleman of the First World War spoke and wrote prophetische words several times warning, those unheard resounded. While the national federation of German Jews of Hitler welcomed choice to the Reich chancellor, the Antisemit Ludendorff addressed to the Reich presidents of Hindenberg to 1st 2nd 1933 the following historical message: "You delivered our holy German native country by the appointment of Hitler as the Reich chancellor one the largest Demagogen of all times. I prophesy solemnly that this us-lies to man our Reich into the abyss pushes, our nation to you into unfaßliches misery will bring, and coming sexes will curse you in your grave that you did that⁵⁵!" This text was submitted Hitler, thereupon Hindenburg the check of its appointment as the Reich chancellor placed - however remained everything as decided... late demanded it still several times by kommandierenden generals like the baron von Fritsch to arrest and make thus "the Hitlerspuk" with the armed forces an end Hitler, there "Germany otherwise at the basis would be" - however again in vain.

The German nationalism was made for that decades ago not only by circles rights in our people strong, but were also link circles, which itself its served, the same, which do today in the German Democratic Republic again with not small success. One called after the First World Wars the national bolshevism, as this term already 1918/19 from Fritz Wolffheim and Dr. Heinrich running mountain, which directors/conductors of the communist group of districts Hamburg was developed. A goal of these idealistically supported trains of thought was the production of not-Marxist and nationalin a revolutionary manner gesinnter elements of the recent front generation for a close co-operation with Soviet Russia. One hoped thus to infiltrate the national middle class better. This idea found the interest of the Jewish Soviet politician Karl Bernadowitsch Sobelsohn, to Radek, called from Lemberg in

Galizien, the 1908/12 member of the SPD was, then Lenin followed and 1919 in its order the Spartakusaufstand of the Bolsheviks in Berlin by hand led (whereby the Führers Karl Liebknecht and pink Luxembourg found death, first the naval officer and later NS party comrade refuge of Pflugk hardening). Radek, which Rathenau one "smudgy chap, whom genuine type of a Jew boy" called, who kept even contacts upright to circles of the German general staff, to general H. from Seeckt, to Colonel Bauer and count Ernst von Reventlow (s.a.a.o.), put Lenin 1920 its nationalbolschewistischen plan pre by the father of world communism was rejected, but however before the eyes of the Russian nationalist Josef Stalin grace found. In its order Radek supported then the national bolshevism for the Unterhöhlung of Germany and explained before the Komintern: "Against whom the German people wants to fight, against the duck Te capitalists or against the Russian people?" The education of the first national camouflaged cell was transferred to the former Bavarian teacher Ernst Niekisch (1889-1967), who was considered because of its jointly responsibleness at the shooting of hostages taken place via the advice regime 1919 in Munich (s.a.a.o.) as absolutely reliable. It published an organ "the resistance", sheets for nationalrevolutionary policy, 1926-34, which became the center of a circle, which pulled even men such as Ernst Jünger (S.P. 25 FF.) and Ernst von Salomon into its spell. The magazine became later "decision" given change⁵⁶. Further cells formed, like "the revolution circle" with Heinz Gol long; Karl Otto Paetel, which publishers of "the socialist nation", which 1932 published "a Nationalbolschewisti communist manifesto"; Harro Schulze Boysen, which publishers "opponents" and later boss of the citizens of Berlin center of Stalins espionage and sabotage organization "red chapel", which flew up 1942; Captain second lieutenant A.D. Helmuth of mosquito of "the Emden" among other things - the Reich military second lieutenant A.D. smelling pool of broadcasting corporations Scheringer created "the departure circle" and found its best supports in captain Beppo of Romans, Bruno of Salomon, Bodo Uhse and count Stenbock Fermor. This group operated also the Stennes putsch within the citizens of Berlin SA on 1 April 1931. Scheringer let itself place from the Russia campaign 1941 with the help of his former regiment comrade Hans Ludin, the SA upper group leader and envoy in press castle, "indispensable" and drove in the homeland its underground work by education and armament "more anti-fascist

Asset" proven communists further; 1961 it was arrested again in the Federal Republic because of kp agitation. Ernst Niekisch against it burst 1937 with his national bolschewistischen groups of undergrounds up and into the penitentiary was put. After 1945 in the KPD and SED prominently actively and to professor become, he sat down blind to west Berlin off, in order to request there a compensation as "pursuit" - it was however rejected⁵⁷.

8. Chapter

THE ALLGERMAN FEDERATION

In this respected chapter mental pioneers of the national socialism are presented, who exaggerated and perverted the German nationalism and power thought as members or supporters of the allGerman federation. Conviction-related poets the Geibel one places in front. The appreciation of the AV and its most substantial leaders follows it, whereby special attention is to be dedicated to the imperialism. Forgotten also politicians are not such as Rathenau and Stresemann.

The prelude to our view over the Alldeutschtum a romantic poet may give, to Emanuel of Geibel, which achieved much success with its poems in the German people. The Lübecker (1815/84) was son of a reformed preacher, studied theology and philosophy, in order to then work as educators in Athens. Later the Dr. rose phil. having IL to the professor for aesthetics and Poetik at the University of Munich on (1851) and was ennobled. Finally it returned again to the hometown. Geibel accompanied as an opponent of the political radicalism and as national singers the political development of its people up to the agreement by Bismarck with dedicateful sounds, approximately by the seals: "Türmerlied" (1840), "protest song for Schleswig-Holstein" (1846), "the song of chaff" (1864), "German victories" (1870) or "on third September - now let the bells..." from the poem "of Germany occupation" from 1861 is however the line completely particularly admits become, which can be considered also as heading for wanting and working the Alldeutschtums and in this connection is always called: "And it may genesen at the German nature once still the world!" However the Reich ideal of the poet saw, like it us left, substantially differently out, than it fulfilled itself then at our time: "Unity outward, sword-enormously over highly a Panier flocked, inside richly and multiformly, each trunk according to its kind!" Over its future ruler Geibel deklamierte: "A man is emergency, a Nibelungenenkel that he controls the time, the tollgewordnen racer, with ehr'ner fist and ehr'nem thigh."

In large misjudging of the historical order of our people in its intermediary position between east and west, on the other hand again in clear front position against the often spanned sentence of “the people of the poets and philosophers”, who might have only remained in this world distance, formed a set of national gesinnten men at 4/the 9/1891 German general in Berlin for one “federation” (automatic data processing), which had its seat in Mainz and starting from 1918 in Berlin; it designated itself on 7/1/1894 in “allGerman federation” over (AV). The suggestion “for the keeping of the inheritance of Bismarck”, who was discussed at that time straight by the Helgoland Sansibar exchange, proceeded thereby from prominent personalities of Switzerland. In establishment calls it was called “Germany already over everything!” and “Germany wach' up!”. Their author was Dr. rer. pole. Alfred Hugenberg: as a son of a treasure advice 1865 in Hanover born and after, the Second World Wars the 1951 died; as a student it was affected strongly by the father-in-law of the professor Dr. Theodor Heuß, by the Gießener Dr. Georg Friedrich scarce (1842/1924), professor of the political economy in Leipzig and Strasbourg (1874/1918) and representative of the historical school in the national economy (S.P. 49 FF.). When rigid-intimate nationalist in the settlement commission in the east works satisfactorily, Krupp got it 1909 as a chairman of the board of directors of its company; to first wars went the emperor secret advice into the policy; 1920-45 member of the Reichstag, was he from 1928 at leaders of the German national people's party, which he integrated 1933 into the Third Reich. But it was allowed to work a scarce year as Reich restaurant and nourishing Ministers. Later honors reached it like the golden decoration of the NSDAP and that eagle sign of the German Reich. “The old silver fox” was able itself however as “Leisetreter in all areas”, how Hitler called it, not against this intersperses. As a master over press and film the secret advice in the Weimar Republic had developed itself a powerful journalistic empire; here it held the national passions awake - for instance in the Fridericus Rex films with Otto fee, whose one, which “Choral of Leuthen” 1933 the Jewish Austrian Friedrich Zelnik turned as a director. This Hugenberg belonged thus to the first and most important members of the AV, under which names shine how: Mayor of Fischer Augsburg, professor Wislicenus Leipzig, Reich commissioner Karl Peter, director of city and delegate Tramm Hanover, secret advice Professor Dr. Ernst Haeckel Jena, the painter professor of

Lenbach, general manager Geheimrat Dr. h. C. Emil Kirdorf, one of the first and weightiest backers of Hitler 1933 ago (1847/1938, general manager of the Gelsenkirchener Bergwerks-AG and starting from 1893 of chairmen of the RhenishWestfäli coal syndicate, Hitler's Council of State, carrier of the golden party badge and the German eagle sign, that as a friend of the Jews with his favorite Hitler only after 1933 because of its procedure against the Jews disliked itself!) and professor Felix. Honor member was since 1895 old Reich chancellor Otto prince Bismarck. As first chairmen officiated the banker of the Heydt. It 1894 the Saxonian minister son professor Dr. Ernst Hasse (1846/1908) followed, only officer, then statisticians at the University of Leipzig and 1893/1903 national liberal of delegates of the Reichstag. He saw the task of the AV in "the fight against the international one in each shape, the red as well as the black and the golden, the social-democracy just like the Jesuitenorden and the international financial powers". Most well-known president of the AV (from 1908 to the dissolution 1933) was a senior counsel Heinrich Claß - together with Hugenberg master in the German order, a folder of the Skaldenordens, to which also Hitler belonged (s.a.a.o.). Attorney Claß, 1868 in Alzey born, son of an attorney, was since 1904 in the executive committee of the AV, created with Hitler and Hugenberg together "the national opposition" within the Weimar Republic and took part also in the resin citizens front of 1931. It already encouraged Hitler 1922 to its anti-Semitic program and received after its seizure of power thank-put-rams as a mental forerunner of the national socialism. 1930 had explained Claß however, which warned similarly as Ludendorff several times: "It should come once there that Hitler arrives at power, then becomes it as the destroyers of the German Reich prove⁵⁸!" A call as political writers acquired himself the senior counsel by the books "German history" (1909 under the alias "a-hard") and "if I the emperor would be" (1912 under the pseudonym "Daniel Fry man", 13. Edition 1926). Although the AV gebärdete itself increasingly Jew-hostilely and took up to the Bamberger explanation of 1919 the anti-Semitism also officially to its program, also some Jews participated themselves prominently - to a certain extent anti-Semitic gebärdende Jews in him. Thus the AV co-operated closely e.g. in the fleet agitation with the admiral von Tirpitz (S. o.) and developed under the boss of his scientific department of, a gentleman of resounds,

that actually Levy was called, a considerable activity. Joint founder of the AV had died there the Jewish Antisemit and baptized Protestant Otto Lubarsch, as a son of a banker 1860 in Berlin born and 1933, by occupation pathologist and professor at the university, which as German national one belonged itself very out-done and to the confidence people Hugenbergs likewise like the citizen of Berlin political economist professor Ludwig Bernhard (1875 in Berlin - 1935). Lubarsch was 1931 also one of the initiators of the resin citizens front with Hitler.

The development of the AV won a strong upswing by the fleet agitation (advertisement for a German sea power) and the Burenbegeisterung in Germany; a decrease by the increasing contrast to the government politics and the idiom for so-called “national opposition”, which one sought to make up for after 1918 by increasing anti-Semitism, followed it. The AV counted⁵⁹:

1894 = 5,000 members in 30 local's groups, 1897 = 13,000
members in 98 local's groups, 1901 = 22,000 members in 215
local's groups and 1906 = 18,500 members in 205 local's groups,

to which still those 101 groups and combinations came also together 130,000 members, that were korporativ attached the AV. 1918 one counted 36,000 members in 20 gau federations and 338 local's groups; the number of the Reichstag delegates, who were in the AV, amounted to 1901 = 38 and 1908 = 33 MdR. As magazine one published “the allGerman sheets”, had an extensive however beyond that federation near press, by which the only following titles were specified: “the RhenishWestfäli newspaper” of Dr. Reisman Grone, the father-in-law of NS Reich press boss and SS-Obergruppenführer Dr. Otto Dietrich; “the daily review” of Rippler; “the German newspaper” of Heinrich Claß and Fr. is enough; “the Leipziger newest one message” of Dr. Paul Liman; “the German magazine” of Wachler; “the German weekly paper” of Dr. Otto Arendt; “The larger Germany” of Bacmeister; “the German earth” of long Hans and “of Germany renewal” of Heinrich Claß. Thus the AV affected far into the formed layers of Germany inside and particularly the German schools, which comes about into to the expression that 1914 of its members 32% carried the title of a doctor of philosophy. The AV belonged again korporativ to the racistic Gobineau combination (s.a.a.o.), while member

its executive committee positions in other national organizations, leading at the same time, took, as e.g. in the fleet association, in the colonization and administration company for colonies and the native country party, in the Böhmi German labor party, in Deutschvölki Schutz-und Trutz federation and in the federation for national economy and work community etc. in imperialistic sense erstrebte the federation the national combination of all Germans in Europe and a German agitation in the Auslande. Of course one was largeGerman and reminded for instance at the end of the First World War: "Not to become tired to be allowed the national circles of the German Reich to demand the official admission of German Austria into the largeGerman People's Republic!" The Bismarck Reich should grow up by the union of all German populated countries of Europe to a large German state federation, which takes the position of a first world power. As a condition for it one regarded a rassisch perfect people, who fights the decomposing influence of the Jewish spirit and blood. Thus it means e.g. in "the manual of the AV" from 1908 and/or 1914: "the AV erstrebt the summary of the entire Deuschtums on whole earth... it opposes all un-German one... it believes that the national development of the German people is not yet completed... It fights all forces, those the German national development opposes..." Finally one estimated itself⁶⁰ with the demand after "... a hochgesinntten leader race, which feels destined itself to achieve the world domination!" Here then also that fatal word in a call of the AV emerged: "The German people is a gentleman people!" As such it can little back sighting more reign naturally let: "So-called humanity may be valid again, if we are politically, healthwise, economical and culturally reformed, and afterwards it their border to always find will have at the law that each victim must be brought to the health of the people" (after Claß "if I the emperor would be").

Heinrich Claß recommended the dictatorship in its emperor book mentioned of 1912 as last rescue for the German people and demanded in addition a socialist law after the Bismarck sample of 1878: "... all in the service of socialist propaganda standing (must) from the German Reich to be proven briefly". Also it regarded as disputing elements one "to safety device detention" for inevitable. The socialist and Jewish press is to be destroyed and as counterweight a generous national meeting activity, also

patriotic celebrations for the people enriched to produce because “we must that, fight for the soul of the Volkes' take up...” - all demands, which its gelehriger pupil Adolf Hitler realized later. Claß, which demanded a Reich reform and which consumer associations disappear to Jassen wanted, writes to the Führer thought under the Kapitelüberschrift “in expectation of the Führer” (still in the year 1912 mind you!): now already a stately army crowd stands reform ready there, in order to surely follow “a determined leader with enthusiasm. But it lets wait for itself!” It continues to remind two sides then: “Patience, patience, it will not be missing!” On page 256 (the 5th edition of the emperor book) it means: “If today the Führer rises, he will be surprised, he has how many faithful ones and how valuable, selfless men around it to flock itself. Isn't the call heard after the Führer yet? Then it is to erschallen still louder that it can be not further over-heard!” Due to these ideas a group collected itself in the higher society, to which only men should be accepted to work in the sense of the Claß book were ready. The plan did not prosper however over the planning stage outside - on a statute of strictly monarchistic Gepräge “a federation of the latter should be developed”. That finally the men belonged to it, although under other designation, who caused the Reich God dawn with, seems like an eerie vision of these Apokalypse. The call after the Führer, that would create hopes straight of of the recent at that time generation to fulfill and a synthesis between nationalism and socialism, which thereby the political instincts as the guidance appoint yourself feeling new elite to respond and it would activate, found its expression in a writing of 1922, taken up straight with enthusiasm, in the circles of the young Reich military officers, “the field gentleman Psychologos. Looking for the Führer of the German future”: “From where he comes, is able nobody it to say. From prince palaces perhaps or a Tagelöhnerhütte. But everyone knows: He is the Führer, him is jubilant to everyone too... and he once will in such a way announce himself, he, for which we wait all fully longing, which of Germany emergency today deeply in the heart that thousand and hundreds and hundreds of thousand brains paint him, millions feel after voices it call, a only one German soul it look for...” your author were as a first lieutenant from the First World War come home later well-known military writers Kurt Hessian, professor Dr. phil.

at the citizens of Berlin university in the Third Reich. Also his predecessor in office in the AV found just as markige words as Claß, professor Hasse: "Socialism and nationalism, correctly understood, fight each other mutually or do not exclude themselves." Into "German policy"⁶¹ it means: "If we in no Kriegsgefahr would stand, we would have such artificially to create, in order to strengthen our soft and flabby nationality, and for him bones and nerves to schmieden!" On H. pc. Chamberlains book of "the bases" (s.a.a.o.) said with its appearance 1899 to hate: "Our future lies in the blood! Marvelously enough that one observed this apparently simple fact so long time little!"

For the reputation of our people in all world the all-German imperialism, which set up unreasonable goals in heedless way and it in, was most precarious writings and books represented, which were accepted for cash coin and in the Auslande as substantial voices of the German people - while behind them nevertheless only one group of partly wild Spießbürgern and romantics become stood. The initial member of the allGerman federation Alfred Hugenberg (S.P. 124) had represented the thesis over the internal Kolonisation by raclamation of moorlands outside that "only foreign agriculture colonies help" under German rule the Reich could⁶². One the most dangerous among these all-German land conquest politicians was a catholic priest, who went to 1875 because of the papal infallibility dogma to the old catholics: Karl Jentsch, "the prophet of the urge to the east". born, he worked 1833 in land hat/Bavaria starting from 1882 as a writer, particularly in the national economy; it died 1917. That "neither communism nor capitalism" he entered 1893 published beech openly for a large conquest war against Russia, in order to release Germany thereby from the obligation to the industrialization and to the world economy. The subtitle read: "A proposal to the solution of the European question". There one reads now: "It goes no longer forward, then nothing remains to push back as the car and humans again into simple to set natural conditions" (like it similarly before it "the cross newspaper" of the Mr. Stahl demanded). Like Jentsch the Vorkämpfer of the urge were eastward usually passionate opponents of the international division of labor, the free world economy and the rational goods export: "The absolutely necessary condition for such a reversal is that we the course of our oldfront after

the east again encourage.” Only by land acquisitions in the east Germany can, “a Ampurtierten resembles, if necessary a closed economic area forms.” Russia is nothing else as our natural colony sowing ion area. Our program is thereby also in the interest of other peoples - as from its book sub-title comes out. The German diplomacy has the task to unite all states of west and Central Europe to a common enterprise against Russia. However the author (not to injustice) doubted that the German diplomacy at that time can be mobilized for it - why completely new men are necessary, in order to take such large tasks in attack. It stated that it does not give other rescue means for the Germans, “as either the reduction of the population or the breakup of the hell funnel, i.e. the enlargement of the country!” In the same year 1893, when Jentsch brings its fantasies to paper, writes the AV-member of the board, government advice Kurd of Strantz, an essay, in which he demands a war with of Germany neighbors in the east and the west. Russia among other things also the Baltic provinces should be taken. In its book “our völkisches war goal” of 1918 admits Strantz: “In word and writing I fenced for this revenge war!” A all-German key word of the time at that time was the Berlin Bagdad line, whose commencement of construction was tackled 1903 by a society, in which Deutsche Bank crucial influence exercised. One preserved thereby the thought one of Germany controlled political system, which should extend over the Balkans and Turkey into the frontAsian oil fields. The name was derived from the project engineering railroad line, while the idea came from the Turks, but by a famous English Africa traveler and governor, who away-wished the Germans from Africa and it to divert wanted, the Danube valley was published down over Turkey up to Persian Gulf to work⁶³.

The eve of the First World War one floated, against which will of the Reich guidance, on the part of which all German a barrierless and irresponsible war propaganda, for which some voices may witness, which are reminiscent before and in the Second World Wars again. On the federation conference 1913 the war with France became as “inevitably”, as necessary “for the German elbow freedom” designates. One must pull the German government out “from its policy of peace and

they force to drive power politics". Edmund Weber wrote in *beech*, which appeared 1913: "Of Germany world domination is the only goal, which before-floats us. Everything else unimportant to us." It demanded the summary of all German blood in the world to as complete a one as possible, as tautly as possible organized all Germany, whose enormous core would form a giantful, Central European Reich. In 1911 a published book Otto R. Tannenberg (S.P. 77⁶⁴ said to) over the future peace of Brussels: "The war may not leave anything to the being subject, like the eyes for crying about its misfortune!" In the October booklet "of the Panther" the Bavarian general of the Kavallerie Ludwig baron von Gebtsattel (1857/1930, carrier of the order Pour le Merite admitted 1914, with a Russian married): "We here-wished the war." Another general of the Kavallerie, Friedrich of Bernhardi, worked than expressed all-German writer. It was 1849 in Russia as a son of a German diplomat and officer born, who were also literary active, rode as first Germans during the feed in Paris 1871 by the Arc de Triomphe, kommandierte 1908 the VIITH army corps and excited by its book "Germany and the next war" (1913), which numerous presenting experienced, large attention, particularly abroad, where it was regarded as a German war announcement and cannibalized and spread from there propagandistically good. He explained: "Our people must learn to see finally that the preservation of the peace can be never the purpose of the policy and may be." The war is a biological necessity, the highest law of nature in the fight around the existence. Germany must select, since it does not give a stop, world power or fall, particularly since it is in-squeezed despite all cultural progress into unnatural borders. Thus become conquest the law of the necessity. Against all doubts of the emperor Bernhardi demanded a war of aggression, since one had to intend an acting for achieving the victory. France, the first goal, is so perfectly too zerschmettern that it can never cross again our way. When then the war broke out 1914, "the allGerman sheets jauchzten": "Now it is, the holy hour there! We desired it for a long time. The German people is jubilant!"

During the First World War then the all Germans in the list of their demands estimated themselves opposite our opponents and did not discharge of it even not, when the victory zuneigte itself the other page. It is interesting and important,

to quote some these nationalistic voices here, particularly since they come from considerable personalities and were not reliably not without influence on the nationalism of the post-war period. The chairman of the AV, senior counsel Claß, which announced following demands in "the allGerman sheets the" 1914, stood for all in front:

"We can thrash France, the dying people, in such a way that it never rises again, and we will do it!

We, if the luck us hold is, can press England down to the harmless island people.

Russia is not from the outside to destroy... The reduced, asiatische' may us threaten, may our enemy be - that will deflect us to the welfare (it forces us to remain fit-to-fight). The obligation to the Wehrhaftigkeit however ensures the health of our people."

Those are exactly the same trains of thought, which we regain later with the Claß pupil Adolf Hitler. The all-German professor Dr. Wolff Duesseldorf wrote in addition: "A peace treaty does not only terminate the war, but it already prepares the list for the next weapon course. "In this sense the conservative "cross newspaper" e.g. demanded the French ore basins, "because on its possession the possibility of future warfare hangs". Thyssen demanded 9th 9th 1914 Odessa, the Krim and the Caucasus, Stinnes the transfer of the ore and coal areas of normandy in a memorandum of; Krupp wanted to know France in its memorandum from November 1914 "without considerable ore and coal bases", the peace could be dictated not on a congress negotiated, but had to the enemies. Stresemann demanded to last Antwerp and Calais. General Ludendorff promised himself from Georgia "good soldier material, because our west front needs humans"; on the Krim wanted it all Russian-Germans in its own state "Krim Tauric" or "Tatari republic" to summarize. Its military assistant of lot sow (who one again-met during the Hitler putsch from November 1923) looked in May 1918 on the Erdölgebiet of Baku in the Caucasus. The colonial desires planned: the Belgian Congo state, Morocco, the Portuguese colonies, whole British South Africa, Egypt and Cyprus. The war goal memorandum of the six trade associations of 1915 required the Annexation in the west and the east of altogether 130,000 qkm country with more than 16 million inhabitants. With it a demand 352 German professors ran from the year 1915 parallel,

in the east one “germanisierten border barrier” to establish. These far-pur demands with the right of conquest were justified, like it among other things for instance the Vorkämpfer for a German right and professor of the rights in Berlin Dr. Otto von Gierke represented (1841 born in Stettin, 1911 ennobled, 1921 died; Daughter Anna, 1874-1943, was German national member that Weimar national assembly). He explained in the writing “Our peace goals” (1917): “There war is, cannot also the right of conquest so long not disappear. It lies in the nature of the things that conquest lends the right, on the continuance of the state things taken in possession to decide... and happens of right because of.” And the secret senior counsel continues: “Also the defeated one must accept the judgment as discharge of a higher justice.” Similarly expressed themselves another scholar appreciative at that time, the theologian and professor for church history at the University of Berlin Dr. Seeberg (1859 born in Livland, 1909 president ev. of the church-social federation, 1922/32 president of the central committee of the internal mission, died 1935). He said on the 6th 11. 1914: “The war is the large exam of world history. The one move up, the others come down. And this exam is fair.” Whereby it relied on the principle of the Prussian state State of Hegel “the victorious nation is always the better, and their triumph is proof of their right!” A further Christian voice sounded equivalent in an unchristian manner: “Not the conquest right concerns here around stealing, but the oldest right of the earth!” That said, was the German national Reichstag delegate minister Dr. Mumm, 1873 in Duesseldorf born, later again (like first) christian-social and authors of the book “Christian and war” (1915, 10th edition 1918). Cynical required at that time, in a speech to 20. 8. 1915 before that Reichstag, the Reich treasure secretary at that time Dr. Helfferich: “Our enemies are to drag the lead of the billions by decades!” Still 1917 it demanded about 350 billion Reich Marks to war compensation for Germany and its allied ones from the opponents. Helfferich, 1872/1924, originates from the Pfalz, was a political economist and bank manager and became 1915 Secretary of State of the office for Reich treasure, 1916 of the Reich interior office and vice-chancellor (until 1917). 1918 it functioned as a chairman of the German national people's party, starting from 1920 as M.d.R. almost höhnisch wrote after the peace to Brest Litowsk “the general Evangelical-Lutheran church newspaper”: “Russia had to give immeasurable booty in last minute... God-knew

that we needed it. And we continued to need cannons and ammunition to the last impact against the enemy in the west. Also God knew. Thus he gave us from free hand, because God is rich, 2600 cannons, 5000 machine guns, two million shot ammunition”...

The all-German annex ion politics found the First World Wars in finally even the supporter in government circles, on which load dorff already warning referred to had⁶⁵. At that time the Reich chancellor von Bethmann Hollweg (1856/1921) and the Bavarian Prime Minister at that time over the German war goals on 3rd 12 wished count Hertling (1843/1919, its later successor) to a conference. the 1914 that further parts of old Poland (35,000 qkm with two million inhabitants, among them 230,000 Jews and only 130,000 Germans) were intended for the Germanisierung. The preliminary work were transferred under-secretary of State Wahnschaffe in the Reich chancellery. As a consultant the eastPrussian upper president justified Dr. jur. h. C. Adolf Tortilowicz of Batocki Friebe (1868 born, real secret advice, Excellency, under Hitler still professor in king mountain and senator of the German academy etc.) 1915 in its writing “to the world peace...” the residential area “new Prussia”, whose population it wanted to resettle generously. In the same sense the head of the provincial government at that time F expressed itself. W.L. from Schwerin from Frankfurt/or, which wanted to occupy the east area as “young wells for Germany in later centuries” with back settlers from Russia. Also Reich chancellor Michaelis (1857/1936) admitted himself heavyin memorandum from March 1915; there “the raising should be guaranteed by healthy humans”, like the government-assigned secret advice professor Dr. Dr. h. C. Max Sering of the citizens of Berlin university suggested.

However these annex ion plans were only of unimportant importance in relation to the Central Europe thought of Bethmann Hollweg, which was already conceived in September 1914 and during the whole First World War for the German war goals remained determining. Afterwards an economically united and by common customs policy summarized Central European federation should be created, which gives power to the Reich apart from other possibilities, as the fourth world power beside England, Russia and the USA to step under German leadership. Hieran was held into the summer 1918 inside, thus also under Bethmanns successors, in addition the prominent officials of the Reich professed themselves to it,

like Hertling, cooling man, Helfferich, Johannes, Delbrück, ha-venstein, Sydow, Lentze among other things, in addition, Wirtschaftler like rule ago Rathenau and Arthur von Gwinner⁶⁶.

Also the South German Federal States drove their own war goal politics. Bavaria wanted Belgium under the sceptre of the Witteisbacher to bring and by a land bridge with the Bavarian hereditary landing unite. Saxonia reflected on once connected with it the been Polish Crown⁶⁷. Professor Dr. Gustav Roethe of the University of Berlin, secret advice and secretary of the Prussian Academy of Sciences, expressed on 9/3/1914: "The unhealthy double nature Belgium earns certainly not further to exist. We must consult the Flemings gradually somehow for us. Also you churches is an old flämische city; even Calais belonged once to the Hanse..."⁶⁸

Two characteristic voices are to be picked out still from the abundance of imperialistic thinking of the time at that time, in order to show that prominent circles of the German people were alike by race, class and religion, of it taken; - we meet even again and again men, to who one thinks capable of such an nationalistic attitude to few, because they should suffer later from the seed, which they helped to scatter with, with difficulty, when its most important pupil, thought and to fulfill began Adolf Hitler, its dreams consistently and inconsiderately to end: The one is the later radical socialist and Jewish writers Isidor Witkowski, which created itself under the name Maximilian Harden (1861 born in Berlin, 1927 died) as a publisher "of the future" 1892 to 1923 a large reader circle. With this "one-man magazine" it was a true pike in the carp pond of the German empire, whose readership of the socialist leader Wilhelm Liebknecht reached up to the imperial Crown Prince, like its friend circle of Ballin and Rathenau over the writer Theodor Fontane up to the secret advice Friedrich of Holstein, "the grey Eminenz" of the Foreign Office. As advocates of old-Prussian conviction and true German interests of power in the First World Wars, as inventors of the designation "Encirclement", Harden at that time also set off Reich chancellor Fürst Bismarck than journalistic trusted friends and Vorkämpfer served encirclement and let themselves from it against emperors Wilhelm II take - although it was otherwise nevertheless stick conservative. The other characteristic representative of all-German power will is already on page 78 mentioned Otto Dibelius, that the protestant

People up to the year 1961 as a prominent man of its church erkor. This contentious God man let himself hear in such a way: "The simplest man understands now, what has it for a meaning, whether the sources of petroleum in Eastern Europe and in Asia in the hands of our enemies or our allied one are⁶⁹!"

"German spirit and German faith have a holy mission to the other peoples, and their fall would be a disaster for the world of the morality and the faith⁷⁰."

In a lecture for the question of the communication peace: "The answer is called: No! Not renouncement and communication, but utilization of our power up to the extreme - that is the demand of the Christianity, its demand for peace on us German Christians!"

Of Versailles Dibelius judged: "Around it we call it into all world out and want it to out-call, as long as we live: that Germany does not give the requirement up to be a great power that Germany will not give its right up to Strasbourg and to Danzig, so long German mothers German children bear... up the hearts to new national pride, to new firm will to national power and size⁷¹!"

Finally: "With it, which it is German demands Germany remains German that the border in the east is revised... Poland is and the large Störenfried of the gesitteten world remains. With the re-establishment of Poland the peace of Europe is to end...⁷²"

A view of the Alldeutschtums would be imperfect, if it passed at two politicians, who belong to unquestionably, but enough were evenly agile as born political humans to always remain on the height of personal power and from there schillernden figures became, which one would like to call today gladly as godfathers of a German democracy. They were not however by any means, as one will see. Walther Rathenau judged of itself: "I am a German of Jewish trunk. My people is the German people, my homeland is the German country, my faith the German faith, which stands over the confessions!" As glowing patriot he admired the large ones of Prussian history and possessed an old märkisches lock, in which he retained the desk of the queen Luise like a Heiligtum. The famous son of the famous founder of the AEG saw 1867 in Berlin the light of the world, served with the guard Kürassieren and entered as much thirties board of directors the paternal company, whose line he took over 1915. From the father Rathenau apart from the wealth inherited also its extraordinarily pronounced

will to the power, which it from the economy into the policy led and it as a gentleman across the AEG, further 84 large-scale enterprises and 21 foreign companies for a nationalization evenly these large-scale enterprises, a portion of the employees of it and for strengthening and determining role of the professional associations (whole in the sense of the fascist condition and *Korporationssysteme*) let enter. It developed the AEG to a world enterprise and organized during the First World War of Germany supply of raw materials with large success. Between it and emperor Wilhelm II. relax a friendly relationship, which worked satisfactorily up to the last moment in loyalty. Rathenau was valid with yards as "the coming man" and in the empire still more career general would have surely made, if he had gone over like so many faith Jews to the Christianity; that it rejected it as undiskutabel, honors it. After the attempt of its own establishment of party failed, it attached in the summer 1919 of the German democratic party, was a 1921 reconstruction Minister and 1922 Reich ministers of foreign affairs - to which it along-brought as high degree freemason and a brother of the B'nai B'rith order unquestionably good international connections. After Rathenau had locked still the Rapallo contract with Russia, he became to 24. 6. 1922 of some nationalistic hot spurring as alleged "fulfilment politicians" murders - although a German its native country loved in such a way rarely as it and would have been so able, it again to up-supply. So the poet Gerhart captain could protect it in a ring-back signal "a vollbürtigen, and deep German patriots, if it gave ever one" to call. Since we will still meet the versatile writer Rathenau later (S.P. 310), are only some quotations necessary in the connection to stand here.

The German nationalist writes 1913⁷³: "The last hundred years brought the allocation to the world, blow us that we took and got as well as nothing! Political ambition and not theoretical imperialism do not proclaim the complaint, but economic realization." That the author thought his lines thereby also of a war, shows in the same sheet of 23. 3. 1913: "The German Reich placed a war power on the feet, how this planet it never saw. Friedfertigkeit is however a political merit/service only if it is the strongest means at the same time to power." After the war was in view, the AEG director in the annual meeting gave the company shortly after the events in

Sarajewo admits?: “We are on the deepest convinced of that victories, which cannot be missing... The peace must not be erhandelt but not dictated by Germany,...” RA-thenau, which is valid beside Arthur von Gwinner and Karl Helfferich as the most important mental author of the Bethmann war target program of 9/9/1914, to the chancellor before that wars the Central Europe thoughts had already near-brought and in a large memorandum equal in the first war days referred to after that “only a Germany” strengthened by Central Europe will be able, between England America on the one hand and Russia on the other hand “than equal world power to maintain ground”. This “an absolute goal” should be interspersed if necessarily also with force. In wars Rathenau actively participated then in the execution “of the Hindenburgpro gram” and in its frameworks carried out obligatory transfer from 700,000 Belgian workers to Germany endorsed - which it from other side later very much suspicion is, was it nevertheless to a certain extent the first measure with “immigrant workers”. Ludendorff, than its “Prussia ideal” purchased in meat and blood, the German Jew at the beginning of of September 1915 writes the later Antisemiten, which he admires glowing than “the largest field gentleman and state supervisor of Germany”: “Successes of the east armies increased our fantasy so that a Alexanderzug appears more utopistisch to the west hardly...!” Still in July 1918 Rathenau expresses itself as Annexionist in “the Frankfurt newspaper”: “It does not stand written that after wars, which like no second has the face of the earth through fear, which must be untouched borders of the states. If wars the borders should extend and federal shanks of Germany after this, then it becomes neither from land greed nor from safety fear happen, but from organic law.” And retrospectively he judges in its by lost world wars 1919 published writing: “The war was not mischief and no misfortune, which one eliminates on administrative way, but it is a world revolution, and this world revolution is not terminated!” ...

Likewise material politician and representative of German power politics in first world wars, monarchist and opponents sailler dictations - however not Antisemit such as Rathenau - were Gustav Stresemann. The Stresemann legend gesponnene around this democrat, whose deduction for understandable reasons admits today still incompletely is, is by in the USA

published work to a large extent reduced worden⁷⁴. The 1878 in Berlin born politician was son of a restaurant operator/barkeeper, attained a doctorate to the doctor of philosophy and went then as Syndicus into the industry, where he took over 1911 the presidency 1895 of the created federation of German industrialists. The protestant, national liberal Reichstag delegate (since 1907) a Jewish Mrs. (born clover field) married and led in the First World Wars the parliamentary group of its party in Reichstag, to which he was pushed from the nationalsocial association of the nationalist Naumann (S.P. 108). Quite soon he accused "lack of power instinct to his national liberals" and pushed on a large German fleet. In to wars Stresemann belongs to Germany then to the radical Annexionisten and means, should begin the inheritance Napoleon and become Europe Vormacht. In a letter at Bassermann from. the 1914 it is called 31. 12: " Now the large moment of world history came, we the Weltmeer will advance, we will become us in Calais German Gibraltar to create to be able. "Finally it represents so expanded war goals, in which Belgium, France up to the Somme, which ore basins of Briey and Longwy, which the Baltic, parts of Poland and Ukraine for Germany was demanded - that the Saxonian Minister of the Interior count Vitzthum warns it. It publicizes the unrestricted submarine war and regards Tirpitz as the correct Reich chancellor. In the war goal question it is with the OHL and with Ludendorff so united that the left one called it in Reichstag "the young man of Ludendorff". Still to 26. 6. 1918 the dazzled proclaims in the parliament: "Credit we not a right to believe in the victory? ... We stand wonderful there, and the task of our diplomacy is it to announce!" But a little later, in October 1918, the skillful Stresemann than material politicians slides to the other side over there, in order not to miss the connection - which would be almost suffused to it. In November 1918 the different liberals groups, which together-found themselves with Rathenau, pit and other one to the German democratic party, rejected it as "Annexionisten"! Thus it creates itself from the remainders of the national liberals a party its own, the German people's party, whose presidency it takes over, and which it sends in January 1919 into the election campaign for national assembly with the slogan: "From red chains frees you: however the German people's party!" - to their most prominent representatives of men such as Stinnes, repair, to Class, admiral Scheer and Vogler belonged, who supported Hitler later eagerly, as well as M.d.R. Fregattenkapi

tän A.D. Ernst Hintzmann, starting from 1933 leaders of the National Socialist German naval federation; h. C. Emil George knight of Stauß (S.P. 211), member of the board of the DVP, starting from 1930 in the NSDAP (1877/1942), owner the Goethe medal; Gau leader deputy Heinrich cousin, the NS mayor of Hagen; Freislers upper Reich lawyer (1939/45) at the people's court, the very pious protestant Christian and West German pensioner Dr. jur. Ernst Lautz and many different. Here, with Stresemann, it begins. And still to 13.3.1920 it admits itself with its DVP - in the long run (and Hugenbergs judgment saw it correct there) as a splitting of the national German middle class and thus Hitler's radicalism the work proved made easier - and together with the DNVP publicly for "government cut". Over Versailles we hear it to 22. 6. 1919 in the German national assembly: "However Germany went the armistice under completely determined, before the whole "world announced solemn Bedingung to gungen, and in relation to these conditions this peace treaty, if it is not changed, is the largest world fraud, that history ever experienced!" In this sense it turns to the day of establishment of Reich 18. 1. 1921 to the Bonn students: it refers the agreement of Germany, to this unique act of a unique man (Bismarck); the legacy of the large chancellor orders it to work untiringly to it that the Reich of a daily in its old size arises again; this is primarily a task of the German students as the future leaders of Germany. In May 1923 Stresemann is taken up as a freemason to the citizens of Berlin Loge "Friedrich the large one", which the Mutterloge belongs "to the three world balls", and attained there 1925 the master degrees; its efforts to eliminate splitting the German Freemasonry failed. Shortly thereafter it Reich chancellors and Reich ministers of foreign affairs, delivered however the first office soon again, in order to keep the latter up to its early death 1929. In February 1923 he says during Ruhr occupation in a speech in Dortmund: "In wars were thrown off handbills, in which the German soldiers it should be made clear that they fought for an unfair thing. Many believed that. They gave wrong conceptions hearing... the enemies spoke of guarantee of the right of self-determination... Everything was peeps and deceit, which they before-talked us! We were gates that we laid down the weapons, before the peace

was closed!" Still its party requests 1924 in Reichstag the abolishment of the flag black-red-golden and re-establishment of the old Reich colors black-and-white-red! The geknechtete own people now again to a respected nation to raise, was a goal of the often misjudged minister of foreign affairs. In this characteristic it has once in a public speech well-known: "I am ignited first, the flame of the national enthusiasm, if it is at the time. But there are times, in which the silence is national obligation, where the larger bravery of the people lies in the patience." That Stresemann up-brought this and this patience to measure stops, marks him as a large statesman, who became to recall unfortunately too early by death. On 2/9/1926 it accounted for large injustice in a much-considered Reichstag speech with the Italians, who at that time suppressed the straight south animal oilers under Mussolini, called the separation of South Tyrol of Austria and moved away clearly from the burner border. He said: "The right of the German people to also feel and feel with humans of same blood living in another state, we can be taken of nobody!" It bekümmert itself also promptly around the German rearmament, secretly the Reich resistance with its efforts supported and here necessary co-operation with Russia waited. As this doppelsichtigen, but nevertheless material policy he explained in a cabinet meeting: "The Versailler contract does not forbid us developing the Reich resistance for the case of an attack." It is clear to the connoisseur that Stresemann of its discussions with the German enemy Briand held and not by a real reconciliation with the French "hereditary enemy" did not believe nothing. It in such a way expressed once in a letter to the German Crown Prince Wilhelm from the year 1925: "Germany must finassieren (tricks to use, D. It calls Vf.)..." as goals with regard to foreign policy then: "Protection of the foreign Germans, of those ten to twelve million under strange rule" and "the revision of the east border, the recovery Danzigs, the Polish passage live and the correction of the border of Upper Silesia".

Because, then he says in Reichstag to 18.5.1925: "There is nobody in Germany, which could recognize that the border pulled in flagrantem contradiction with the right of self-determination of the peoples was in the east an always unalterable fact." Stresemann regarded the connection of Austria for necessary as the later long-term goal of our politics also. For the time being however "the most important is the release of German country of stranger

Crew. We must have the Würger only from the neck!" (Legacy, Bd. 11/555). That this large politician before the bolshevism and its penetration over Berlin warned "up to the Elbe"; that he the whole Germany song as "national song of the German nation" welcomed; that it rejected the acknowledgment of a moral debt of Germany to world wars; that it finally "democracy and national high feeling not as contrasts, but when" regarded additions: all this completes the picture of this man. Six months before its death, to 13. 4. 1929, he explained Bruce LOCK-hard, to a member of the British message in Berlin: Now nothing more remains than raw force. The future lies in the hands of the recent generation. And the youth of Germany, which we could have won for the peace and new Europe, have we both lost. That is my tragedy and your debt^{76!}"

It was then Adolf Hitler, who wanted to execute its political will as an inheritance Stresemanns, but was subject to a world of enemies, whom it had material-politically underestimated as a romantic. The curses of a whole generation pursued it; Stresemann was distinguished 1926 with the Nobel Prize for the peace.

9. Chapter

GERMANIES WORK

In this ninth chapter mental pioneers of the national socialism are presented, who became active in the most diverse federations on that areas of the nationality work: Schönerer with the all-German and German national movement in Austria; the national union for the Deutschtum abroad, youth, military and fleet associations; the German Studententum, the general German language association and finally the German Vorgeschichts research.

The roots of the national socialism lead again and again into the area of the k. and k. Austria-Hungarian double monarchy inside, in which the young Hitler grew up and in whom he its first and crucial political coinage received. To his instructors belonged here allGerman Georg Ritter von Schönerer, whose he thinks of beech in its “Mein Kampf” beside Lueger as one that completely few, which he quotes in particular. In Vienna the verses of the beautiful supporters hung over his bed once in black-red-golden letters:

“Without Juda, without Rome builds Germaniens cathedral! Heil!”

and

“We look freely and openly, we look unverwandt,
we look gladly over there in the German native country! Heil⁷⁶!”

These Schönerer now a catholic, late Protestant Austrian owner of manor had died, 1842 in Vienna born and 1921. it appeared to 1873 as a member of the Austrian Reich advice in the policy, used themselves 1878 energetically for the thing of the Germans within the many people state and spoke of the rising desire of the population of Austria with the German Reich to be combined. For its agitation its magazines served it “genuine one German words” (1890/1912), “allGerman day sheet” and “Grazer weekly paper”. By anti-Semitic agitation Ritter came repetitive into the prison and 1888 because of break-down by force into the editorship “of the Viennese of day sheet” to four months dungeons and to the loss of his aristocracy was condemned. But 1897-1907 it sits nevertheless again in the Lower House. Its Hauptwerk were “the twelve speeches” (Vienna 1886). Already forwards

Schönerer was naturally very alive the German national thought in Austria. For example one finds it very stressed born with Franz Schuselka, 1811 in Budweis, died to 1886, a private teacher and journalist, which crossed from the catholicism 1845 to at that time the German catholic movement awaking under Johannes Ronge in form of a second German reformation, which flowers today still as respected free-religious movement in Germany; from there he found later to the Protestantism. The large German Schuselka sits 1884 also in the Frankfurt national assembly and after in the Austrian Reich advice. Its most well-known German national writings were: "German words of an Austrian" (1841) and "Austria is German?" (1843). In the same way another member Frankfurt parliaments, of the Viktor baron von Andrian Werburg, 1813 in the fermenting hissing born, worked its vice-president only an official of the k. k. Yard chancellery, 1848 Reich envoys died in London, 1858. Under the impression of the war of 1866, which out-maneuvers Austria Hungary from a German statehood, the German national thought in the ostmark on a formal movement increases. A circle around the Ritter von Schönerer sketches program, which plans economic and social reforms for the having citizen state as well as a firm alliance with the German Reich under its line a so-called Linzer. This explanation of 1882 receives then three years later an anti-Semitic additive, and their supporters pull Viennese as "German club" into the Lower House. Parallel with it Schönerer with the delegate Karl Wolff (see below) created the Austrian all-German movement, here mentioned "all German combination" (around 1873). 1907 unites all German liberal delegates in the Danube metropolis, adds themselves 1910 to the name "German national federation" and to place since the elections of 1911 in the Reich advice as the strongest party 104 delegates. 1917 disintegrate then this substantial front. The coworkers of the Antisemiten of Schönerer are interesting. Beside the Karl mentioned Wolff (1849 born in seven-guarantors, died 1929, editor and member of the Hungarian Magnatenhauses) and the former teacher and politician from Vienna, Engelbert Pernerstorfer - (1850/1918, since 1881 with Schönerer, co-author of the Linzer of program, director/conductor of the half monthly review "German words", separated 1883 because of the anti-Semitism of its master and went 1897 to the SPÖ, in order to become 1907 than their delegate vice-president of the 2nd chamber; from it ours comes

Foreword) -, under it some Jews are: the cynic Karl Emil Franzos, a Galizischer writer, 1848/1904, from that the word comes in front "each country the Jews, it earned"! Then the Prager Viktor eagle, the later well-known social-democratic politician specified on page 81. Then Serafin Bondi. Not to forget and: the co-author of the Linzer of program, the large German, German national and anti-Semitic Jew Heinrich Friedjung from Mähren (1851/1920), only professor on the Viennese commercial academy and 1879 as Antisemit and a supporter Schönerers dismisses there, then as a journalist actively. Finally it suffered the hard fate so some nationalistic German Jew and after the word "the revolution eats its own children excluded" from its movement as "intolerably".

Here in the Austrian area the First World Wars already lie regarding names, program and organization the first roots of the NSDAP before. They are connected on the closest with the movement Schönerers, with its fight for the self statement of the Deutschtums opposite Slawen, Poland, Czech, Italians and Hungary. Since this nationality controversy in Böhmen was particularly hard - because in this old nuclear area of German nationality and the German Reich, which already establish a first settlement in Prague around 1100, create then 1348 the first German university here and more than once the capital of our Reich was - because both nations lived together here engstens, at that time "the Austrian labor party developed" under the influence of Schönerer. 1904 separated however worker hostile the knight become from it, and his pupil Karl Hermann wolf drew up her in the Sudetenland under the name "German labor party for Austria" again. It took then "German National Socialist labor party to the names" on (DNSAP) - few years, before Hitler in Munich created the NSDAP. Under the title of 1904 the party was völkisch and class-aggressive at the same time, demanded laws for the protection for the German worker and represented an anti-Semitism, which originated more from political and social than rassischen motives. The party joint founder Hans crunch (1877-1933), a foreman from the Sudetenland, took over 1910 the presidency of the DAP, after he had become Secretary-General of the federation of Austrian völkischer trade unions before, and pulled 1911/18 as its first parliamentarian into the Austrian Lower House. to 1918 it gave the DNSAP a new program, that again

was anti-Semitic, but contained of any rabiate threats opposite the Jews. Crunch visited Hitler 1924 in the Landsberger prison and arranged it, when that wanted to be hungry itself to death. He was artillery officer in wars, then until 1928 still party leader and at the same time now delegates in the Czech parliament. Its successor became of 1928/33 the party ideologist Rudolf young, one 1882 in Böhmen born engineer, railway advice and professor, of the Czechs 1919 as German to dismiss. It had created already 1910 with a Viennese attorney and Antisemiten Dr. Riehl "the Germansocial labor party" and had come from there to the DNSAP. 1913/14 it belonged to the mährischen federal state parliament, until 1933 the Prager parliament and since 1936 German Reichstag as a member. After a Dozentur at the university for politics the SS-group leader became finally 1940 still a president of the labor office Central Germany. The thoughts of the DNSAP it put beech down in that "national socialism, its bases, its career/development and its goals" (2nd Aufl. 1922). It was anxious, its national socialism on spruce to lead back List and Adolf Wagner (whom we mentioned above) and struck völkisch genossenschaftliche restaurant forms pre whereby it no more than a smallcivil condition reform for necessary found. Young anti-Semitism was also not rassisch, but more economical-economically aligned. Attention earns the writer Adolf Harpf, which wrote booklets of the Lanz Liebenfels, which read also Hitler under the alias Adolf Hagen and, was coworker "the east era" - (S.P. 234 FF.). Harpf written writings in the ostmark fight, "for the solution of the most burning race-mustard-rises up. A writing to the Jewish question" as well as 1905 the book "the völkische fight of the ostmark Germans". Some thoughts, which one again-meets later in Hitler's "Mein Kampf", are stated, like "the völkische fight rave today from the Baltic Sea to the Adria". Gradual urge the slawische offensive the Germans back. Therefore the east is the only combat line of the German people. The Slawenführer prepared for it with German education, and now us "the large pampering of the erbittertsten enemies of our people comes expensively. Here only the displacement of the strange race from its economical and social position can do something fruits". But the Slawen will break at the German race, hopes Harpf, because they are as standard equipment subordinate, slaves, "raceful inferior". So the Teutons must already the first war people

of the world remain, if they do not want the fall. The Germans, which are not suited to anything for the republic, need efficient leaders, to who also the Slawen will then willingly subordinate itself. It is time for coming the Führer, that “the over people” of the Germans leads and it through “out breed” (practically thus in-breeding) to its highest way of life brings⁷⁷.

The recording of the movement Schönerers would be not complete, if not some it the intimate all Germans were at least touched: the politician Paul Pacher and the poets Arthur Korn, Franz Herold, Anton A. Naaf, Aurelius Polzer and Ottokar Stauff of the March (1868 born in Olmütz, anti-Semitic writer, often under the alias “peoples to Alzey”, 1901/06 director/conductor of the magazine “new courses”). And the view would be imperfectly, if “mention were done not” to the lot of Rome movement, those in old Austria in 19. Century stepped out and by the German-hostile attitude many catholic priests in the fight of the Deutschtums against the Slawentum in the Danube monarchy was arranged. It erstrebte its own German and Christian movement (like it Johannes Ronge and Czieski already 1844/45 in the life called), which freed itself from the chains of the Jesuitismus. Also here Schönerer was first the Führer, before the movement turned more over to the religious. In its attendants it came to mass church withdrawals, which found a new religious homeland mostly in the protestant church, partially with the old catholics; between 1898 and 1927 one estimates the crossings to the Protestantism alone on 150,000 humans. The protestant federation and the Gustav Adolf association from the German Reich gave here assistance. Also the well-known poet Peter Rosegger supported much the lot of Rome movement. The steiermärkische mountain peasant son (1843/1918) entered courageously for the rights of the people, from whom he had up-grown and had arrived with much striving and privations at reputation, and served him, by instructing and training it, once with its many books of local history and geography, then by its popular monthly sheet “home garden”. Thus it fought naturally also for the threatened Deutschtum at the borders and collected millions for German school's buildings at of Austria German language borders.

Also the next complex of the Deutschtums work, the national union for the Deutschtum abroad (VDA), originates from the ostmärkischen area. Here 1880 became “a German

School association for Austria” based, whose Vorkämpfer was a catholic priest Franz Xaver Mitterer (1824/99), a south animal oiler, which had particularly made itself earned around the völkische protection work in its closer homeland. From this 1881 “the German school association arose for the preservation of the Deutschtums in the Auslande”, which saw the main areas of its working in Böhmen, Mähren, Austria Schlesien, Kärnten and seven-guarantors. It maintained and supported schools, pupil homes, kindergartens, libraries and foreign German students. Under the slogans “German boy, do not forget that you are a German!” as well as “girl, intends that you are to become a German mother!” if one leads first wars for a long time before a violent school fight in the southeast area, and sings instead of “God receives Franz carries the forbidden black-red-golden colors the emperor!” rather “Germany over everything in the world!” One collects Kornblumen (the favorite flower of the Prussian queen Luise and her son emperor Wilhelm I.) for the school associations, sold for her and greets themselves with “heil!” - an acclamation, that the Austrian students 1887 first to the Zutrinken after old-Germanic need on recommendation of the Germanists professor Dr. Th. from Grienberger introduced. In these circles the young Adolf Hitler grew to “the fanatical German national one” near⁷⁸, just like by the patriotic-Reich-German stories instruction of its Linzer of professor Dr. Leopold Pötsch, also the Jew annihilator Adolf calibration man at the same institute stories knowledge obtained...⁷⁹. As brother federation of the German school association then the national union for the Deutschtum developed abroad (VDA) in the Reich in the same decade, which developed a world-wide activity and at its point in the Third Reich of men like professor Haushofer (S.P. 197) and the former officer Dr. Hans stone eagle (1892 born in Kärnten) saw. The latter was replaced, although would party-enjoy, after synchronizing the VDA 1938 by a SS-member of the people-German central place, which as SS-principal office the nationality work was incumbent on abroad. In the year 1934 the national union (as he since 1933 was called, during he of 1908 up to then as association ranked) maintained 9200 schools and other German cultural facilities in all world. In the Reich belonged to it in 26 regional organizations 3013 groups of adults and 13,931 school's groups as well as 41 academic groups. Among the representatives of this nationality and homework one ranks important personalities, so for instance the Vorkämpfer for the German language in Böhmen, the catholic priest Wenzel Frind (1843/1932),

Professor and 1901 bishop in Prague. Or the imperial secret Legationsrat Wilhelm Cahn, one Mainz Jew (1839/1920), the protagonists of the VDA, which contributed crucially to the preservation of the Deutschtums abroad, above all durdi his principle "Expatriatio est delenda", by which it, approximately in its "Reich and nationality law" of 1889 in the time of the mass emigrations from Germany, which emigrierenden people brothers and sisters the Reich also outside to receive wanted. And then the Dr. phil. Otto Boelitz from Wesel (1876/1951), which had been abroad active as upper teachers and a German head master long time, before he entered into the German policy: 1921/31 as Prussian state parliament delegates people's party German for Stresemanns, 1921/25 as Prussian Secretaries of cultural affairs. it wrote over "history and meaning of the bordering and Auslandsdeutschtums to 1926" and dedicated themselves then above all the Deutschtumsarbeit in South America, within whose it became here 1927/34 director of the Ibero American institute in Berlin (the national socialist and lieutenant general A.D replaced it. Wilhelm Faupel, which ended to 1945 by suicide). Boelitz created 1945 the CDU in Westphalia with Arnold together and was owner the Goethe medal for art and sciences of 1932.

Now we come to further federations of the Deutschtumsarbeit, which are to be presented meanwhile not all fully. There the 1933 as union of most diverse associations created federation would once be the German east (Reich federation of East German homeland federations) with its magazine "east country", which 1934-38 a professor Dr. Dr. Theodor upper countries of the University of king mountain led, NS gau office leaders, higher SA leader and carrier of Hitler's blood orders, which Federal Chancellor Adenauer 1953/60 chose itself to his federal refugee Minister and distinguished with the large cross of the Order of Merit. Dr. followed it jur in the line 1941 dissolved BDO of the SS-group leaders. Hermann Behrends, an experienced lawyer and connoisseur of nationality questions, which were gehenkt 1946 in Belgrade; this attorney was by the way the murderer of the prominent catholics Ministerialdirektor Dr. stealmore sener and upper government advice of Bose to 30. 6. 1934. Only in particular we mention: the German defense association "south Marks" in Graz; the federations of the Germans in Böhmen and Mähren; the animal oiler national union; in the Reichs the German ostmark association of 1894 as well as the north mark association; the German federation to pursue above all Volkish-cultural goals;

from the German colonial association of 1882 and the society for German Kolonisation (of 1884) in the year 1887 developed the German colonization and administration company for colonies. Also the protestant church operated its own German propaganda work abroad by their "committee for church foreign work for the protection of the German protestant minorities in the separated areas" (after 1918). It e.g. undertook. Propaganda journeys to Sweden, Norway, Holland and Switzerland, attached connections to the American and English press and organized abroad collections for the German protestant churches in the east and for the stabilization of the there German minorities. Its chairman was S. time also us already several times met church leaders: Dr. Otto Dibelius (S.P. 78 and 136). Within the Reich a Reich federation strove to carry against the social-democracy national and völkische work out since 1904. Its founder and chairman was the 1900 ennobled general and politician Eduard of Lie bert, 1850 in Rendsburg born and 1934 died, probably Jewish birth, 1897/1901 governor von Deutsch-Ost-Afrika, 1903 in the retirement, then 1907/13 of free-conservative Reichstag delegates, 1914 as a general of the infantry governor von Lodz, 1917 leaders of the general command 54; it joined 1929 the NSDAP. The youth work took care of the young Germany federation, a storage tank of youth federations on patriotic basis, in which 1913 about 500,000 young Germans were seized over 1000 places on. It was encouraged 1920 again and found a Austrian counterpart in the there GermanAustrian youth federation. Founder of the JDB from 13. the 11. 1911 was mentioned the famous general and politician Karl Litzmann, "the lion of Brzeziny" (after one of its successes in the First World Wars). The son of a märkischen owner of manor (1850-1913) ascended up to the director of the Prussian war academy (1902) and stepped then into the retirement, in order to take over 1914 as a general of the infantry command, first as a commander of the 3rd guard infantry division, then 40. Reserve corps, last 1918 of army headquarters. Litzmann acquired itself oak leaves to the order Pour le Merite and joined 1929 of the NSDAP, in which its son became SA upper group leader. It died as Prussian Council of State and member of the earlier Prussian federal state parliament as well as the Reichstag (since 1932, its chairman by seniority). The first chairman of the JDB was also an high-earned soldier: Colmar baron of the Goltz pasha, a Ostpreuße (1843/1916),

which died in the field as a commander in chief of the 1st Turkish army. It was 1907 army inspector and since 1911 Prussian general field marshal. Its literary gift carried rich fruits, under it already the 1899 in fifth edition moved book "Volk in Waffen", so that the baron was one of the few generals, to which the order Pour le Merite for art and sciences was lent. To this JDB also the scout movement called after the English model of the general sir Robert bathe Powell (gest. 1941) and its Boy Scouts of 1907 in Germany 1911 in the life belonged; her founder and honorary president, general upper physician A.D. Dr. Alexander Lion, died 1962 at the age of 91 years.

Under guidance of the mentioned generals within the German youth the military thought was awake-held and operated military training - like in all other countries in the world likewise is natural. Besides however there were two special organizations for the promotion of the defense readiness of the recent Reich: the German military association and the German fleet association. The DWV as the younger was created 1912 of the above-mentioned general Karl Litzmann and its comrade August von Keim. The Hessian germ (1845-1926) went already 1898 as an officer into pension, however 1914 exercised again a military office as a governor of the Belgian province Limburg. Also it stepped out as a writer. Germ made the connection between the two military associations, in which he was 1900/08 also director/conductor of the 1898 at the same time in the life of called German fleet association. This DFV should arouse and maintain the interest in the tasks and the meaning of the German fleet in the people as the characteristic favorite instrument emperor Wilhelms II. 1908 belonged to it already more than one million members. 1919 it transformed itself to "the German sea-association", and the magazine "the fleet" changed its names into "the sea". The DFV found a rich support with the German heavy industry for obvious economic reasons, but lies for its key word "of Germany future on the water!" also many promoters under intelligence. Here only four university professors are mentioned, who possessed a good reputation as outstanding scholars and in addition lower-supported the imperial fleet politics:

1. Hans Delbrück, from reproaches (1848-1929), Dr. phil. and professor of history, 1896/1921 as such successors Treitschkes (S.P. 379) in Berlin, as politicians only free-conservatively, starting from 1894 non-party; he investigated above all the war-skillful

and was Vorkämpfer against the war debt lie of the First World War, which one wanted to charge to Germany also at that time alone, by its work "the conditions of the war question of guilt" (1924); it received the eagle sign of the German Reich to 1928.

2. Dietrich shepherd, a of Bremen (1845-1929), teachers and then as a pupil Treitschkes also professor of history in Berlin (starting from 1903); he regarded all historical happening in the context of state history and sought thereby the way to a conscious organization of the national German future to show, so e.g. in the work "German national consciousness in the light of history" (1894).
3. Gustav of Schmoller, 1908 ennobled, from Heilbronn (1838 - 1917), political economist and historian, starting from 1882 as a professor in Berlin actively, member of the Prussian Council of State and the manor-house as well as joint founder of the association for social politics.
4. Adolf Wagner, over whom already on page 49 one discussed.

Like the German professors the national thought as

faithful servants of the state in their best and most honorable times always guarded - we remind only of men like the Germanists the Jakobs and Wilhelm Grimm, let us hope man of drop R-S lives and Ludwig UHL and, or to the historians Dahlmann, Waitz, Droysen, Heinrich of Treitschke (see below) and many different -, then also the German students felt in the past mostly as carrier of a special national responsibility. That comes for instance in a speech of old Reich chancellor Fürst Bismarck on 8/10/1891 before students into gravel singing to the expression, when he on the care of the Deutschtums by universities and students already in the time, when there was still another empire, referred to and stressed: "You were carriers of the national thought, because there was at that time no Prussian and Bavarian, but only a German science." At that time already the German Studententum could look back on a nearly hundred-year proud past, which begins well-known name with us, how spruce (S.P. 33 FF.), which in Jena 1795 the first suggestion for education a Burschenschaft gave, as well as Jahn (S.P. 104 FF.), which sketched in addition 1810 the first statutes. As colors one selected the old emperor colors black-red, to which the gold in addition-stepped only later, as Wahlspruch 1815 the foreign exchange "conventional honor and note!" The colors

Black and red and gold are mentioned already in “the Saxonia mirror” of 1221 as Reich colors, of the large Staufenkaisern Heinrich VI. and Friedrich II. shown (for instance in the Manessi song handwriting at the beginning 14. Century), of emperor Ludwig Bavaria at 3/3/1336 as Reich storm flag lent and of F.L. Jahn with the sense content provide: “Black like the night the farmhand shank, red like the poured blood, golden like the freedom sun”. As Farbelemente in the uniform of the Lützow free corps they came from there to the Burschenschaften, which 1818 drew the first evenly black-red-golden flag up of German history. Now strong drinking withdrew in favor of patriotic manipulation more on the Kommersien, to which the jerky and politically unfree time at that time offered plentifully opportunity. Still under the impression of the German freedom wars Jenenser students beside the rotting homeland associations, which there were for centuries already, created to 12. 6. 1815 a general Burschenschaft of a Christian-German character. It became soon everywhere controlling at the universities and co-operated closely with the Turnerschaften F.L. Jahns. The Jews have a substantial portion: can be proven until 1848 over 50 Burschenschaften of Jewish descent, e.g. the Burschenschaft became Freiburg/Br. on a Heinrich Marx, from whom it means, it “so strongly and fierily into the Christian-Germanic opinions in-lived itself along that straight it, who represented Jew, it most strongly.” However it suspiciously, so particularly makes its swarming for the unit of the Reich and the freedom of the people with the Metternich reaction by to 18. 10. 1817 for memory of the Luther reformation celebrated maintenance castle celebration, with which equal a symbolic Fanal a Prussian Zopf and among other things also a Jew writing were burned. To 18. 10. 1818 one created there on the maintenance castle the general German Burschenschaft, however after the murder at Kotzebue to 23. 3. 1819 already one forbade. In “the principles and resolutions” the Urburschenschaft at that time we read: “A Germany is, and a Germany is to be and remain. The more the Germans by different states are separate, the holier are the obligation for each noble German man and young man to strive there that the unit is not lost and the native country does not disappear... the longing after the Reich is unweakened in the chest of each honest German man and it will remain, so long the memory of the Reich not disappeared

and the feeling of the national honor is not expenditure-erased...” 1848 became all measures, which against the national and political German Studententum still existed, waived - however too late, because the Burschenschaften had for the time being their attraction strength lost. Finds to 13. 6. 1848 a second maintenance castle celebration instead of, with which “the Eisenacher student parliament required” of the Paulskirchen meeting the fulfillment of the following demands: Transfer of the German universities in national property, lehr and hearing freedom, elevation (general) of an Universitas education, participation of the students in the choice of the academic authorities and the professors and entrance to all public offices without study. But in vain. Again under the impression of a war, i.e., one is to 1870/71 on national level together - after the Corps split since 1848 because of the Duellierens and other little meaning questions had agreed only imperfectly starting from May 1855 in “the Kösener senior Convent”. Contrary to the old Burschenschaften however the combination of German students in the second Reich arises this time in anti-liberals and anti-Semitic tendency. The VDSt, in which the local associations of German students united, was nationalistic adjusted and leant the Jewry like the social-democracy off whereby nearly throughout in anti-Semitic regard the catholic student organizations particularly out-did and 1923 the Aryanparagrafen introduced. The formation leader of its color-basic CV, the SA leader Edmund vigorous brook (1955/56 Pressechef of Federal Chancellor Adenauer, then Ministerialdirigent in Bonn ministries of the Interior) called to the Reichstag choice in November 1933: “Who selects, breaks not the Reichstag list of the NSDAP its Burscheneid! ... Only the National Socialist state can bring the Wiederverchristlichung to our culture... it lives the largeGerman Reich! [already 1933!] Heil our leader Adolf Hitler⁸⁰!” As German students one gave oneself starting from 1919 largeGerman, while the 1902 formed German Burschenschaft from 1923 on völkisch and 1934 committed themselves to the Aryanparagrafen as well as the Führer principle introduced⁸¹.

In one period of national and völkischer new meditation naturally also the German language one thought. 1885 created the general German language association in Braunschweig the there art scholar and director of the Herzoglichen of museum, professor Dr. Hermann bolt (from potsdam, 1834-1900), together with the Dresdener professor Dr. Hermann fertilizer,

which it managed 1885/93, with its own magazine “native language”. As goals language cleaning and language care were called. One wanted to wake “love and understanding for the native language and the sense for their correctness, clarity and beauty encourages”. Thus the purpose should be achieved to strengthen “by the care of the native language German people consciousness. Language and nationality are connected closely. Who loves his people and native country, becomes also its language love. The German language was long time the only volume, which held the Germans together. ... Therefore it is patriotic obligation to maintain the native language.” The ADSV developed to a considerable organization, which covered about 1910 324 branches with 30,000 members (for 1928 the numbers of 343 and 42,400 read), of it 4000 direct at places without branch. Abroad branch societies in Belgium, England, Italy, Switzerland, Luxembourg, Romania, the USA (in New York of 1000 members) worked, in southwest and southeast Africa, Australia, Tasmanien and the Ostkarolinen. 1945 were forbidden the ADSV, but again-based already 1946 as “a society for German language”. During view of this sector is to be particularly thought of to a völkischen Vorkämpfers for German language culture, which a lasting effect exercised: the German literature historian and Jewish writer Eduard angel, 1851 in Stolp born and 1938 in potsdam died. As a Reich official he was a 1882/1904 chief of the stenographer office in German Reichstag. Angel wrote its already 1922 to 1911 in 37. Edition published “German style art” and demanded eliminating all foreign words from the German during the First World War in several writings, approximately in “speaks German!” of 1916 or in “Entwelschung” of 1917. In far circles became its “German book” (5th edition 1929) admits. Finally still another man mention is here done, which enriched the National Socialist vocabulary around an important word: around the term “art degenerated”. It the Hungarian physician and writer max of Simon Nordau (1849/1923) coined/shaped decades before Hitler, whose father was called actually south field. The prominent Zionist, which represented the idea of the political Zionism with Herzl, wrote a zweibändiges work with the title to 1893 “degeneration” - which begins with a dedication to the famous author of the book, “Genius and insanity” C. Lombroso (S.S. '309). The author examined already at that time the entire area of the art for his degeneration features. Dr. Goebbels and the National socialist

took over its preliminary work for publicizing their art-political goals.

On the same völkischen basis was based also the German Vorgeschichts research, which was endeavored to the high cultural development of our Nordic ancestors to find the way back and from it new independent suggestions to receive. Its founder Gustav Kossinna from Tilsit (1858 - 1931) made itself, the son of a professor and a librarian, who represented as a professor and secret advice at the University of Berlin the subject archeology starting from 1900 then. 1909 created Kossinna "the society for German prehistory" and published their magazine "Mannus". Under connection of the Vorzeitkunde with the earliest history of our ancestors it represented the thought of an independent Germanic and indogermanischen cultural development, which was interrupted only by the break-down of the Roman-Greek spirit and the front-Asian Christianity in Central Europe. Starting from 1927 the scientist with the federation offered "old Germanic cultural height" to the awaking völkischen movement a valuable support. From its Hauptwerken we mention "the German prehistory, a outstanding national science" (1912, 4th edition 1925) and "the Indogermanen" from 1921. The Kgl. Swedish academy the antiquity customer appointed it its member. Kossinna signed finally still another advertizing call for at 19. 12. 1928 the created "combat federation for German culture", to whose initial members beside him also the national socialists Rudolf Heß, Hermann Göring, Alfred Rosenberg belonged as a chairman, Wilhelm Frick, Hans Schemm and Baidur of ski oh. The federation carried out its first public occurrence with a lecture of professor Dr. Othmar stretches (S.P. 53 FF.) over "the cultural crisis of the present" in the auditory maximum of the University of Munich in February 1929. As a goal one set of collecting all defense forces against dominant powers of the decomposition on cultural of areas in Germany. Nearly half of the 65 public promoters of the new organization were university teachers - among them the president of the Munich academy of the sciences, Professor Dr. Eduard Schwartz, and Swiss art historian Heinrich Wölfflin (1864/1945). The 80000 members of the combat federation were accepted after the seizure of power 1934 to "the NS cultural municipality".

10. Chapter

SOURCES OF THE FORCE

In this tenth chapter mental pioneers of the national socialism are presented, who the purely martial and raw, which brutal and crimes point out against the humanity not shrinking from nuisance, which broad-makes itself elsewhere in Germany and in the world. A view of England follows an investigation on war-loving nations as a source of the force and power politics. Englishmen, Americans and Poland meet us as inventors of the concentration camps, Frenchmen as authors of the militarism. Besides as defense thinking Clausewitz moderately of a out⁸³ developed against it takes itself).

It cannot be our task to give here a philosophy of the war probably however wants we a clear confession of our longing after eternal peace and humanistic existence organization to express. That is a long-term goal of mankind, which we moved not yet very close. It is not certain whether it lets itself reach once by reasonable agreement of all understanding ones or only by wise dictatorship and mild means of coercion. We only know one: as long as humans live, fight raves and controversy and war against the own art. and neither religions nor philosophies still world views to the stop order could among them - the evil often increases only if one thinks of the numerous religious wars and bloody Ketzerverfolgungen, which went for instance as a result of the Christian "religion of the next love". And no war really mastered so far the problems lying in air, but nearly all peace treaties tore new wounds under the involved ones up and became cause for new arms and new wars up to the east west conflict after 1945. It is shown completely clearly that the war is a really unfit means for the management of political problems, but one will call for and will need it again and again as so-called "ultima reason", as long as the reason does not arrive in all involved one equally at the rule. There evenly also the most peaceful one cannot live in peace, if it does not please the bad neighbor, how the old people wisdom says. Like that the German people is after the heavy

To prepare experiences and suffering from 1939 to 1945 again forced and manufacture weapons - this time even on go-eat those powers, which defeated it. Its representative, that president Truman America schen, explained in its large speech before the congress to 18. 3. 1948: "I believe that we became acquainted with the meaning of military strength as a means for preventing a war. We won the conviction that a healthy military system is necessary in times of peace, if we want to live in peacetime." War and armament is thus a reality of our existence, and it would be ton-arranged to lock before it the eyes. The other reality in the modern world and after of Nuremberg processes is called: Who loses the war, debt was and must all consequences without pitying on itself at its outbreak take - even if the incorruptible history of other opinion should be. *Vae Victis!* blows the defeated one, already said the old Romans. Thus within 25 years equal twice totally defeated German nation was also occupied again and again by its little knightly opponents with the heavy Odium special war and Eroberungslüsterheit. For it some quotations can safe be brought, as for instance that one of the prince Bismarck, that as Reich chancellors to 14. 3. 1885 in Reichstag said: "It is nevertheless nearly in each century a large German war was, to that correctly the German Normaluhr placed for one hundred years." But in its basic attitude our German people is a quite friedliebendes people, who was particularly characterized even before all other peoples by its love of peace and it does still now. Each contrary statement is historically not provable and only propaganda against our people. One must estimate the German love of peace still particularly high, if one considers the situation of our people in Central Europe: two thousand years long without safe borders (as for instance France, England and Russia) that crushes of all powers by all sides suspended, by partially very conquest-merry and always jerky and fame-addicted neighbors surround; by his diligence and wealth, which were not sometimes created nearly from that anything, particularly gladly a seen booty of envious people led this culturally so highly standing people of the center nearly the few wars in Europe. Martial nations: that were the others, not the Germans. If these seized to the sword, it happened outward almost exclusively at the defense, which applies particularly to the defense protection against our people in the last 200 years - whereby the German domestic martial arguments

do not count, since they are our own affair. A set of statistics, which were often everywhere printed in the meantime, are this to confirm. The American scholar professor Sorokin examined the 12 centuries until 1925 and stated that the following European nations spent the following percentage shares of this time with war leading:

Poland 58%, England 56%, France 50%, Russia 46%, Holland 44%, Italy 36% and Prussia Germany only 28% (whereby it is to be always considered here that the numerous German domestic arguments in the own people were taken into account). Another American scientist, professor Wright, comes in its works "A Study of war" with the investigation, which countries were involved in the 287 wars in the time from 1800 to 1940, to similar results as its colleague:

England 28%, France 26%, Spain 23%, Russia 22%, Austria Hungary 19%, Turkey 15%, Poland 11%, Sweden 9%, Holland 8%, Prussia Germany 8% and Denmark 7%. Thus thus the Germans point themselves as one fried liebensten peoples of Europe out. Further numbers are to confirm that. Between 1618 and 1913 there were 69 wars in Europe, in 17. Century 19, in 18. Century 20, in 19. Century 28 and in 20. Their 2. of it escaped century (until 1913) up:

France and Austria Hungary ever 31 of wars, on Russia of 28, on Prussia Germany 23, on Turkey 19, on Italy 15, on Spain also 15, on the Netherlands 14, on Denmark 12 and on England 11 wars.

These numbers win however still a different face and weight, if one adds all wars, thus also the non-European, in the mentioned time of 1618 to 1913 (often also only under humans of the white race were led) and within these 295 years the spent war years calculated. Then it results (whereby some wars ran ago next to each other) for: France of 78 wars with 446 years, Poland of 15 wars with 446 years, Austria Hungary of 45 wars with 296 years, Spain 34 with 258 years, England 39 with 197 years, the Netherlands 22 with 188 years, Sweden 31 with 168 years, Germany 31 with 148 years, Turkey 35 with 129 years and Russia of 22 wars with 122 years war duration. Interesting perhaps still that compilation, in which the 1450 fighting is classified to country to water and, is those

in the 69 European wars from 1618 to 1913 occurred. Of it were void:

368 (25.4%) on areas of Germany, 205 (14.1%) on areas of Italy, 165 (11.4%) on such France, 126 (8.6%) on such Spain, 98 (6.8% on such Russia, 85 (5.8%) on such Belgium and 82 (5.7%) on areas of Austria Hungary.

Germany became therefore before all European countries a goal and victim of aggressions of its neighbors again and again. If it led nevertheless so few wars, so, because this people loved the peaceful structure ever more than martial arguments⁸³.

The martial will of of Germany neighbors lets itself read off also from the arms numbers. Before the First World Wars despite legally existing compulsory military service to German armies had e.g. drawn in about only the 52% of the male population. That increased 1912/13 under the pressure of the layer with regard to foreign policy (encirclement politics) on approximately 65%, while at the same time of nobody threatened France 95% of its people liable for military service drew in, thus the compulsory military service really accomplished and to the three-year service returned. In these years Germany spent, allegedly from one "kriegslüsteren" Prussian general staff led, 18% of its total receipts for national defense purposes, Russia 21%, France 27%, England 36%. In a completely similar relationship the numbers stand, if one takes them for the years before the Second World War - or if one discovers completely disarmed Germany after 1919 between to neighbors rigged to the teeth. Nevertheless the propagandistic statement of the German war desire, of the Germans keeps itself persistent as "disturbers of the peace" in the world. Even in the modern times the German people showed still little desire at the war leading. Thus e.g. after the peace treaty by Versailles from the year 1919 to 1938 alone 14 wars were led, in which Germany was involved however in no case, probably however the states "of the western hemisphere", in whose name president F reminded. D. Roosevelt the Germans to the peace. In addition however still 26 interventions by force come and with bloody force accomplished sanctions in the same period. Also at them Germany was completely indifferent. The American union accomplished military interventions since 1918 in six cases (until 1938). Soviet Russia has ten wars (until 1938) since 1918 and military

actions by bloody force denied. Finally it is still pointed out that it in the world history altogether of 4000 B.C. up to the year 1945 to the 3812 "criminal wars of aggression" gave. Their lastly Court of Justice began at the basis lying statute against Japan - from the Soviet Union by day the signing the Nürnberger with benedictions and will of its American and English allied ones. But only one these wars up to now kriminalrechtlich judged... Thus, the Germans with some partial responsibility at the development of verworrenere political situations may be difficult mark or as a martial people explain as however-guilty, who was never them still is. They defended themselves only always particularly hard and courageously!

If one looks for sources of the force, then one will discover her more eider at all times and with all peoples. The Germans make therein neither an exception nor have them in it particularly out-done - although their crimes opposite the Jews in the Second World Wars for Russian cruelties under the bolshevism in nothing to be inferior to seem oneself. All, the people face carry, are susceptible to the force, as it tells the Old Testament of the Jews very descriptive and with many examples. Us thereby that England already gave in the two past centuries, when in the time of a European cabinet diplomacy still few brutalities occurred proofs to unusual cruelty and Rücksichtslosigkeit, just as also from the otherwise so much verschrieenen Nazis or Bolsheviks would have to be committed can⁸⁴ seems substantial to be). We remind of it,

that the English fleet Copenhagen, of Denmark capital, bombarded the Danish fleet already in the year 1700, attacked there 1801 on the Reede and defeated and finally in the first September days 1807 in peacetime in fire shot the city in the middle, whereby 300 houses were eingeäschert and several hundred humans were killed, and the Danish fleet (75 ships) predatory kidnapped. Since then one calls this method in English "tons copenhagen". It was used last up to now in the summer 1940, when the British attacked the French fleet on 3rd 7. on the Reede of Oran, killed sunk and 1500 Frenchmen;

that the British statesman lord Palmerston (1784/1865) always goes to power to his Wahlspruch "before right" acted,

a foreign exchange, which in its people under the words “right or wrong - my country” (“right or injustice - my native country”) for centuries is firmly rooted. It was a cause also that one attached the designation to the island Reich “perfidus Albion”. It supported for instance Denmark with the Knebelung Schleswig-Holstein and explained in accordance with the saying “Britain controls the seas!”: to want to treat “the German war flag equal that from pirates, if it would show up on the sea”!

that this same statesman Afghanistan explained groundless pretexts under the war, by arranging the Indian government to accuse to its neighbor an alliance with Persia. 9000 English soldiers Afghanistan occupied 1839/42. they did and forced themselves 1878/79 it again the upper supervision over the weak and helpless kingdom;

that Palmerston broke an unjustified and war which can be regarded in its effects as a mankind crime against China of the fence, which resisted import and sale of the human being-destructive opium, which was driven out by the British-Indian government. Thus it came to the Opiumkrieg of 1840/42, in China was subject;

that British cruelty out-did with the defeat of the September Oy rebellion in India 1857/58 much, when Indian Hindu and Muslim soldier for religious reasons rejected the cartridges spent of the British, because they were coated with cattle tallow or Schweineschmalz. In the terrible bloodshed the rebels were shot down against England rottenweise with cannons, bound even before their deltas, before one fired⁸⁵!

that the British government was it, which to 20. 1. 1875 officially it explained that she will participate in the future in no more negotiations, than their goal the final coding of the military law is intended - and thus the Brussels declaration of 1874 and the continuation of the work of the there international conference rejected. At that time European powers wanted to specify the laws and customs of the war and to thus moderate a suffering above all to the civilian population. The government of its majesty was thereby in agreement with the view of the majority of the British lawyers, like e.g. Professor Holland and sir Travers Twiss.

Thus the coding of the military law was postponed around full 25 years. Only 1899 became the Brussels declaration in the only little amended form that Hague Land Warfare Convention international law. Also to the there first conference of peace the British representative general Ardagh tried again to prevent a coming off all states of a binding regulation - because its country led the straight criminal war to the same time against the Buren. But it did not succeed;

that the British contrary to international lawness itself at the 11. /12. 7. 1882 showed to protect as an English squadron under admiral Seymour the city Alexandria bombarded and under that pretexts, the Suez channel then Egypt completely occupied, which one only decades published later again;

that the British, who troops German in their indignation over the victory could not do enough by Belgium 1914 and 1940 in their press during the French-German crisis of 1887 - when the German/English were quite still well intact relations - completely openly over the appropriateness expressed itself to open to the German army the way for the passage by Belgium around the operations against France to introduce⁸⁶.

that the British desire after a first failed attempt, for which Jameson Raid of 1896 covered, finally the peaceful Burenstaaten Transvaal and Oranje with war (1899 - 1902), it annexed and again to likewise later release had.

Also for those to German warfare in the long run particularly heavily held against Repressalien are numerous earlier examples of same behavior with our judges. So has e.g. already to 30. 7. 1863 otherwise always as miracle picture of a democrat and a Menschlichkeitsapostels put USA president Abraham Lincoln the execution of prisoners of war as retaliation for the killing of negroes in the American civil war threatened. General Sherman let 54 prisoners of war kill then as reprisal for the murder of 27 own soldiers, whose corpses with the label were found "death to the Plünderern". In Russian-Turkish wars of 1877 the Russian commander in the Greek Thessalien let the inhabitants of houses, from which was shot at Russian soldiers, at the doors of its dwellings hang up⁸⁷.

In the First World Wars regarding the taking of hostages and killing of hostage a firm habit developed, as German like Russians and Franzosen (in the Elsaß) indifferent persons as a safety hostage arrests; likewise the Bulgaren proceeded. In addition 19 became in nearly all wars. Century hostage arrested, so in the Italian wars 1848/49 and 1859, in the Krimkriege and 1864 as well as 1866, of the Frenchmen in Algiers, of the Russians in the Caucasus, of the Englishmen in their colonial wars - where Buren e.g. caught was carried along as hostages for the company of railway trains. The Belgian commanders let themselves place December 1918 in the occupied Rhine country hostage, the Frenchmen in Upper Silesia and in the Ruhr district 1923, under it again railway hostages. Numerous and cruel Repressaltötungen committed the British with the political Warren in Ireland 1919/21 under guidance vienna clay/stone S. Churchills⁸⁸. Their military law determines in "the manual of Military Law", article 459, that Repressalien are permitted, even if they concern innocent ones. Also the American right expert John Westlake considers the recourse to of innocent international in the manual "of the Law" completely harmless. The publishers of this anglo-saxon international-law standard work, two Jewish professors Oppenheim (adviser for many years of the British admiralty) and loud lease (University of Cambridge) represent the same point of view⁸⁹. Also in the prominent text book of German international law (12. Aufl. of 1925) were judged Repressalien at innocent ones for the break of international law by the opponent for legal. The creator of this text book, the citizen of Berlin Professor Dr. Franz von Liszt (S.P. 377) was a democratic parliamentarian and a world-well-known scholar; on the other hand the editor of the 12 became. Edition, as a Jew removes Hallenser professor Dr. Max meat man (1872 born in Breslau, married with an Italian) for which from the national socialists 1933 from his office; during the war he prepared the draft of a new German Reich Reich for the resistance movement and committed 1943 before the evacuation after Auschwitz suicide. Whereas however German generals, officers and other prominent persons to these perfectly legalized customs adhered, they were punished by their Besiegern, which appeared after at the same time 1945 as prosecutors, judges and judgment executors, heavily.

As a particularly abhor-worthy political measure the establishment of concentration camps showed up,

in order to lock up opponents or differently-thinking or liberally reflected humans for tormenting or for killing. With outbreak of war there was 1939 in the German Reich six such KZ with approximately 21,300 passengers, from whom approximately 9000 political prisoners, 3000 Jews and the remaining more or less criminal elements are to have been. In the following years the number of these camps grew by the three to quadruple one⁹⁰. After all the terrible crimes in the German camps since 1933 there are today such mechanisms still, approximately in Russia, the Ostblock-Ländern or France. There were it under that klerikal fascist system of the Federal Chancellor Dollfuß in Austria just like under the Legionärsregierung Poland starting from 1934, where the military dictatorship of the klerikal fascist marshal Rydz Smigly with radical atrocity methods kept its power upright and for instance with one of their camps, to the KZ von Bereza Kartuska, which exceeded extents roof from far. Probably before the German crimes in such camps the atrocities of the British became most well-known, those in the Burenkrieg already mentioned by her field marshal Lord Robert to 18. 7. 1900 proclaimed that all citizens, who did not indicate the presence of hostile Buren (thus their own people comrades) in their area, when agreement with the enemy for guilty was to be explained. Further became all citizens in the areas occupied by England, which did not carry the loyalty oath out on the intruder and conquerers, when war opponents and prisoners of war treated - which naturally struck any international law in the face. After the British had pillaged the farms of the Überfallenen Buren already before, but courageously resisting humans not to under-get could, did not seize them to a completely hinterhältigen method - it at that time gave still no surface bombardment women and children from air to the civilian population, the Greise: they locked up 117,000 civilians in concentration camps, which had been furnished to 1901 by field marshal Lord Kitchener (S.P. 238), in order to break thereby the resistance of the still fighting men. From these only 5000 in the fight fell, but of the civilians died 27,900, who went in the 40 KZ-camps of the British at the brutal treatment and bad nutrition elendig at the basis. For this heavy offense against international law the responsible persons were pulled from no international Court of Justice to the account, but highly honoured⁹¹. Only the Buren had not forgotten it and stepped 1961 from this British "Völkerfamily", into which they were in-compelling, again

out. The Burengeneral at that time and later British field marshal J.C. Smuts wrote 1901 the president of the Oranje Free State: "The world would know only one hundredth of its that the Englishmen arrange here, the whole Christianity the dresses would tear up and to the sky would cry because of these indescribable Barbarei!" The invention of the concentration camps in newer history under simultaneous application of the brutalities usually usual thereby is given perfectly to the Americans. Concerning this that reports 1959 in the USA book published "Andersonville" of the American MacKlinlay Kantor, carrier of the Pulitzerpreises of 1956, which was hushed up this time however by the public opinion. It describes a camp in the American war of secession, a concentration camp for 35,000 humans - one of many -, in whom within a yearly in sump and Kloake 14,000 humans died. Commander of camp Henry Wirz of the Konföderierten, a born Swiss, prevented all assistance for the union soldiers, who were partially deliberately abgeknallt by the Bewachern, and appoints themselves during the later process as his defense to the instructions of his superiors, whom he had absolutely had to obey. First example of a KZ-commander Höß, only in the USA - also it ends at the Galgen (1865). The Andersonville process became as play of the same name of the American Saul Levitt 1960 in the Federal Republic of specified⁹². This American war of secession is at all a beginning of modern mischief. Thus the British major general J.F.C. Fuller⁹³: "Up to that act of violence was limited times, since Grant and Sherman opened its two campaigns, to the outside front. But from now on it was expanded since the internal front, against the civilian population, against the economical and moral foundations of the government of the Southern States and its army. This change in the direction of the act of violence had been stimulated by the progressive materialistic civilization of the north states, a development, like we it in the wars of the future will see again... Sherman was the prominent exponent of the return to the Barbarei, which led the war with steel as inconsiderately as Calvin with the word... terror was the basis of the strategy Shermans...⁹⁴."

In this connection appears also the reference to a Schriftchen attached⁹⁵, therefore to that altogether 340 seized mass killings of world history the Frenchmen 36mal was involved, the Germans 30mal (however since 1705/1919

not at all), the British 27mal, the Italians 25mal, the Russians 22mal, the Spaniards 21mal, Poland and north American for each 8mal, the Czechs 7mal. From purely Christian motives 36 of these crimes happened, the last 1872 in the USA with official tolerance (murder terror of the Ku-Klux-Klan against thousands of negroes and catholics), 8 mass murders the Jews at the load is put, the last 1950 as collective retaliation on hundreds of Arabs.

Another argument, equally ton-arranged and unprovable like the German war desire, is the statement, our people is militaryistic and the militarism purged, it is its source in newer history. Also here is perfect determined that this debt is given to France - which led a bloody war into the 60's in Algeria like few years before in Indochina. The historian Gerhard Ritter⁹⁶ referred to it: "The first large militaryists of the newer history, which make military politics, is Karl XII. of Sweden, Peter the large one by Russia and Ludwig XIV. of France. In Germany the problem begins only with Friedrich the large one - there its father Friedrich Wilhelm Ith as external politicians rather neutralist was. "In addition, the freemason Friedrich the large one of Prussia is not militaryist in the sense understood today, because it remained in the context of the fürstlichabsolutistischen policy and led no total wars. Only France expanded the militarism by the people war after the French revolution of 1789 since the whole nation and let it among emperors Napoleon first the summit reach. Since then civil thinking has itself to subordinate and the French nation to military thinking is completely militarized. It remained it since then. Prussia must around its self-preservation sake in the freedom wars accordingly react, but its militarism is not a national characteristic like that of the Frenchmen. Even under Bismarck there is no militarism in Prussia Germany, since that remains primate of the policy - visibly for instance in the conflicts of the politician Bismarck with the general count Moltke. In the IL Reichs the army of the policy becomes on an equal footing, by e.g. receiving the right of the Immediat lecture with the emperor, but she expenditure-practiced never crucial influence - just as little as in the IIIITH Reich. The mentioned French militarism is therefore the oldest and most dangerous in the evening country. The bourbo niche monarchy created as first standing armies. Lazare count Carnot (1753/1823), starting from 1793 in the Wohlfahrtsausschuß of the supervisor

the French army and warfare and 1800/01 even war Minister, late Minister of the Interior, organized digging and equipment of 14 French armies, the so-called “levee en mass”, the total collection of all able-bodied ones. Beyond that Bertrand Barere developed (1755/1841, led the process as an lawyer against king Ludwig XV. and the fright regiment led) in the parliament the following plan of a national defense with others, to which as conception of a total war can be regarded: “Each Frenchman now is without interruption in the war service. The young men will go to the front and fight, married to become the weapons manufacture and in the transportation service work. The women make tents and clothes and maintain in the hospitals, the children pull Scharpie, the old persons go on the market places, around the courage of the warriors to kindle⁹⁷!” The French writer Gustave Dupin⁹⁸ determined in same sense:

1. We Frenchmen were it, who taught Europe the practice of the military digging (law of 18. Fructidor of the yearly VI).
2. We Frenchmen were it, who introduced the system of the compulsory military service without freeing and exception (law of 27. 7, 1872).
3. We Frenchmen were it, the recent development in the life called and in the association with our English allied ten thousands of colored soldiers service military for the purpose to Europe imported.

Beside the praise speakers of the war in France, to whom above all Henri de Bonald, Victor cousin, Josef de Maistre, Pierre Proudhon and Ernest Renan (S.P. 362) belong, also English names, about Carlyle (S.P. 30/31) are to be called, Froude, Kingsley, Herbert Spencer, Josiah Strong and Ruskin. Count de Maistre (1754-1821), native Piemontese, senator, envoy in pc. Petersburg, there because of its close connections to the Jesuiten proven, then Ministers in Turin, was one of the namhaftesten representatives of the church absolutism. In its it writes “Soirees de St. Petersburg”⁹⁹: “The war is divine, because it represents a law in this world, it is divine with its fame... and its results. “Exactly the same it sees the socialist Proudhon (1809/65, more affected by Kant and Hegel

Owner of printering)¹⁰⁰ in “war and peace”: “The war is divine, i.e. necessary for the life, for which and as the society...” even humanistic Swiss historian Jakob Burckhardt from Basel (1818/97, there also professor, Hauptwerk “world-historical views”) regards humans themselves as sceptics wars and revolutions for inevitable and necessarily. The war is “a true renewal of the life under removal of many deplorable emergency existences!” In history also only rarely to property, but usually the common triumphs. Therefore political success is quite no indication of with high orderness of the winner or superior one. Burckhardt prophesies that the modern time of the decline and the nihilistic decomposition still enormous disasters would enter, in relation to which one puts an appropriate attitude alone by willful enduring to the day - which corresponds late to the heroischen standard of living demanded by Spengler, Jaspers and young. Finally the Basler still warns scholars of the dangers of the dimensioning and the democratization, which the fall accelerated.

In Germany a certain war glorification begins only with the speeches Fichtes (S.P. 33 FF.) - as reaction to the attacks of France approximately Germans country - and continues from then on far into the time Moltkes. Even this singular general field marshal is not one-sided militaryist, but a man at the border of two ages, a humanitarian spirit human being and Aristokrat of the education, like him the German general staff at its point saw repeated - last probably in colonel general Ludwig Beck (died 1944). In the year 1881 Moltke writes: “Who would like to place in agreement that each war, also the victorious, is a misfortune for the people, because land acquisition, human lives cannot replace no billions and counterbalance the mourning of the families.” The other side of the count shows up then about again in a letter to his friend, the lawyer Hans Kaspar Bluntschli, where it means: “The eternal peace is more beautiful a dream, and not even, and the war a member in God world order, because in it unfold the noblest virtues of humans, the courage and renunciation, obligation loyalty and victim willingness with installation of the life. Without the war the world in the materialism sumps became...”

Now his most famous theoretician, Carl von Clausewitz, has this war as a member of the divine world order in his Hauptwerk “of wars” (1832 publish, 13. Edition

1918) systematizes. The author was born 1780 to castle, was as a Prussian officer coworker of Scharn refuge, 1812 major in the general staff, then two years in Russian services, became 1818 major general and director of the general war school, 1830 inspector of the artillery and died 1831 at the Cholera like its commander in chief Gneisenau, whose general staff boss was he. Its war teachings are a philosophy of the war in the age of the national states - thus its meaning did not lose yet. It contained already those basic realizations, which the world view wars 20. Century their terrible character to lend should. That once as tool of the poets and Tyrannen used war is now the people returned. In the infinity of its means, in the expansion of the area, in the inconsiderate strain of the entire people strength (like it the Frenchmen had just now taught) by the compulsory military service details itself the war thereby the absolute perfection of this act of human relations. The goal of any warfare must be now the enforcement of the fastest and most inconsiderate decision by the break-down into the national structure of the opponent: a thought, which one called "the Prussian revolution of the war". Clausewitz however never saw the war as self purpose on contrary to the genuine militaryists and many politicians, under which one finds usually more war friends than under military. The general felt, similarly as Hegel, the state as a large "upper individuality" (see with page 36). Therefore it means with Clausewitz in the 1st chapter of the 1st volume: "The war is a bare continuation of the policy with other means." Basic element both document of human traffic is the fight. Crucial it is however that humans remain gentleman over the war. Therefore its guidance is primarily also not thing that of military, but the statesmen. Clausewitz was a conservative. According to its opinion only the state creates the people - a typically Prussian thought. Only the Prussian state with its large army seemed to it suitably to unite Germany dermal once again. If without war can happen, it is to be welcomed, because "the war is an act of the force, and there are no borders in application the same; thus everyone gives to the other one the law, it develops a reciprocal effect, those the term after to the extreme to lead must." "The confession" of the general, which we would start in part here want, is very noteworthy:

“I say myself loosely: of the careless hope of a Errettung by the hand of the coincidence; of the dull/musty expectation of the future; ... of childlike hope to swear to the anger of a Tyrannen by voluntary disarmament to win by the low subserviency and Schmeichelei a confidence; ... of the sündhaften past of all obligations for the general best:

I believe and admit: that a people nothing more highly to respect has than those became and freedom of his existence; that it is to defend these with the last blood drop; that it does not have a holier obligation to fulfill, to no higher law obey; that the violating mark of a cowardly subjecting is to be never smeared; that this poison drop in the blood of a people into descendants turns into and Kraft of later sexes to immobilize and is undermined; that one can lose the honor only once; that the honor of the king and the government one is with the honor of the people; ... that even the fall of the freedom secures after a bloody and honorable fight the rebirth of the people and the core of the life is, from which once a new tree strikes the safe root.

I explain and protest: that I as the Verderblichste regard the wrong intelligence, which wants to withdraw itself from the danger, which fear and fear would flow can; that I would consider the wildest despair wiser, if it were quite malfunctioned to us, with male, i.e. with calm, but firm of resolutions and clear consciousness of the danger to meet...”

11. Chapter

MILITARY ELEMENTS

In this eleventh chapter mental pioneers of the national socialism are presented, who demonstrate to in Militaristi inside tending course of German personalities and combinations. To it the war glorification belongs with the all Germans and within the protestant church, whose most outstanding representative is Otto Dibelius here. Some views follow to the First World Wars (air war, Dolchstoß legend), the Kriegervereins movement as well as a reference to the free corps and contactor clubs and societies.

We stressed already above once that the roots of a German militarism, which was never common property/knowledge of our people were to more with the politicians and room scholars - than with the soldiers and generals, the frights of the war were unsympathisch to who quite common and from there usually. As these civilians, among whom few military out-did, in the allGerman federation maintained a bad chauvinism (S.P. 75 FF. and 124 FF.), then has them also the war gentleman light. The all-German leader Claß meant already in its "emperor book": "Only a disaster can prepare the ground for, which one will be able to call national policy." This war should bring the centralistic Reich reform, which one did not get in peacetime - by victory or defeat. Because the latter, then these Vabanque players believed her, by the following chaos the conditions for a dictatorship will create. As it then in August 1914 so far was - without the German people and its guidance would have intended still prepared this First World War, there was jubilant the organ of the all Germans: "This hour we desired!" And later the general baron von Gebattel (S.P. 131) determined, deputy chairmen of the AV: "We here-wished the war, because we regarded it in relation to the wrong development, which threatened to take our people, as a necessity." In addition, the conservative ones shone in the same spirit of political senselessness. That has the socialist politician Karl Liebknecht once to 18. 4. 1913 in Reichstag determined, when it said, one lives in a time, in that

a government advice in “the cross newspaper” writes: “Gentleman, give us again war!” - in that “the conservative correspondence” writes: “A war would come us now straight quite!” - said in the one gentleman of the Goltz: “If it nevertheless finally times would loose-go!”

Just now the connection of so unfrommer desires with thoughts at God, been reminiscent thereby, is an old hereditary evil of the Protestant Christianity since Luther, which us-lies to “throne and altar” one under the slogan at least for the Christianity connection was received. She found in the Prussian couple lock saying “God with us” visible expression on barracks yard and battleground. Contrary to the German catholicism, which was obediently to fulfill anxious with an eye always directed toward Rome and its ultramontane policy, even if she were directed mostly against the fundamental vital interests of our people - the protestant regional churches were faithful servants and pioneers of the all-powerful state, whose fürstliche gentlemen administered their highest offices for bishop, whose cashes paid their apparatus, to which they supplied with for it the benediction for weapons, war and reaction. Military state and military church always belonged together in Germany - were even by decades, from the empire by the Weimar Republic, Hitler and Untergang up to Adenauer by a man inseparably connected, as Greis again a military Seelsorge contract signed: by Otto the-belius. Beside him many other office brothers in the same spirit worked and preached of the pulpits down by centuries: Obediently, war readiness, hate and intolerance. Since these facts are covered again and again with the coat of forgetting next love, it appears important, some quotations to bring¹⁰¹.

There Dr. Heinrich Scholz preaches in the First World Wars of the Licentiat: “A war from reverence before the life led... that is it, which we finally mean, if we, with religious stress, speak holy wars of.”

A minister G. Löber preaches: “... a war, how our war, a defensive war, is a moral obligation and therefore a God probably-obliging/pleasing work!”

Lecture theology professor D. Titius: “Who as a Christian is ready... if it to be must kill or the fire torch/flare does not stand to spin... far from the hot love of the Apostels, not far for the sense of the large Dulders (Jesus)...”

Lecture Domprediger G. Tolzien: “Submarines are certainly dearless, in an unchristian manner... Straight ones therefore we renounce them never.

We brew-serve it, as we are to need the Mammon also after Jesu own word.”

Lecture of the Thüringer minister Adam cutting head: “A wonderful obvious one became us the war. When did we experience the himmelauchzenden feelings ever in times of peace as in this wartime?”

Lecture of the citizens of Berlin Feldprediger Ludwig Wessel: “The war is the steel bath of our inwendigen humans.”

Lecture minister Franz charcoal burner on the good German sword: “God pressed you us into the hand, keeps we you clasped like a bride. You are the last reason, you dear racquet are us a carrier of the spirit! In the name of the gentleman you may zerhauen it (the enemies) all!”

And the federation of free-church preachers of Berlin explains as it: “Our realization won on the basis the Bible and history teaches that bloody people wars are a nature necessity to the end of the world time.”

The division minister Lic. Schettler let its booklet to 1915 “for Heaven's sake through^{102!}” appear. In it is a chapter with the pious heading: “Walt' God and kalt' iron!” We read: “The soldier is the cold iron into the fist given... he is to dead-shoot, is for the enemy the bayonet into the ribs to bore, is the rushing blade on the opponent to blare, that is its holy obligation, that is its service!” In June 1929 the theological faculty of the University of Heidelberg lent those to this interpreter of the divine will became a doctor honor for the sake of theology, as if these good professors would not have read their Schettler to end: “That is the war. God has it certified that this examination meets mankind. You do not have it to answer for. You have only your weapons with all reproduction to use! Her Russian, her Belgian, its Frenchman, and above all their English Kanailen, there have you, which comes to you: Coldly iron!”

Also another Christian war propagandist, minister Philipps made of Berlin, became at that time, June 1930, 70. Birthdays highly honoured and of the Generalsuperintendenten Karow even with the Luther medal excellently. This servant of the word Jesu of Christ had written in the autumn 1916 in “the reformation”: “Thank God that the war came! I sag's also today still, in the third war year. The war alone can still save our people, if it is still possible at all, as we hope confidently. He is large operation measurer, with that the large physician of the peoples the terrible,

all poisoning pus dents cuts open. And thank God that we do not have peace! The evil would become still annoyance as before!”

When the First World War zuneigte itself its end, did the member of the Krupp board of directors financial advice Ernst Haux in meals hold two lectures to the topic “which teaches us the war?”. Therein it implemented: “Planning has us a wonderful native country given... today to stand we in the middle in the fight of the German race for their existence, we German, a people of 100 million in the midst of Europe... A confederate purchased us, whom our enemies did not expect: the old allied one of the Katz brook, it stepped also this time our side. Therefore we want to praise planning, which it so well meant with us, our gentleman God to praise in humility and grateful heart, which so visibly blessed us... Us in the largest emergency wasn't the field gentleman given, the largest of all times? Ist's Hindenburg? Ist's load dorff? I call the largest field gentleman of all times this Doppelgestirn!” And three-way “heil” - calls terminated this demonstration, in which so much of the later Ungeist was already contained. 20 years and more before....¹⁰³.

In the same spirit this Christian Scharfmacher continued working then also in the time of the Weimar Republic and strewed its poison - often up to today - unimpaired under the people. Hofprediger connection man from Dessau said in a fixed lecture¹⁰⁴ before the federation of former 93er: “The Pazifismus kills the best forces, the God into our chest put.” Called another, “the steel helmet minister” Friedrich from Dessau, in the election campaign out¹⁰⁵: “Karthago perished at capitalism and liberalism, Rome at the Pazifismus and Dirnentum. We have directly all four in the German father country!”

Finally still the youth minister walter Wilm is quoted, which let the following battle call appear on the occasion of the memorial day in the national press: “In battle death the last secret of the life-genuine reveals itself... in view of death flowers the life in richer beauty. Here die to be able, year by year in readiness, that is more, than a Pfennig-ringing age understands. Were the largest hours of the life, as we in the funnel field at the edge of the destruction nevertheless somewhere kauerten... a weak post-war period dares no more to talk about the hard Kraft for dying...”

Of course the catholic priest shank was inferior to the lutherischen office brothers in martial Tiraden hardly.

Their “European and catholic vision of the future remained bound in concreto to the victory of the Prussian Military dictatorship¹⁰⁶”. We remember approximately the report of the Prussian envoy Kurt of Schlözer at the Hl. Chair, to 30. 5. 1890 from the Vatikan to Berlin announces that one in the circles of the Jesuiten again defend the old sentence, the war fire in Europe to stir up to have, because only a general fight can initiate the way to the re-establishment of the papal *Dominium temp-oral* (church state). That by the Popes desired general battles fallow then with their assistance in August 1914 out and we it remembers here the reports of the Bavarian envoy baron von Ritter who announced at that time from the Vatikan that the martial procedure of Austria Hungary against Serbia at the end of of July 1914, which released the First World War, who would find full approval of the Pope like the cardinal Secretary of State. Thus also the German Jesuiten fell itself immediately into the *Kampfgetümmel* - naturally only with the feather/spring. One of its mental leaders, Pater Peter Lippert, wrote “at the beginning of the European war” in the *Order* magazine¹⁰⁷: “Fearful voices took offense at that God name was called... It is truely, God can not into the service of the nationalism step, probably however can and is not each nationalism, even if it leads wars, into the service of God step! And the collection of the German people became truthful the service! ... We prayed around the victory, around ruin and death for our enemies; and we did it sincerely and from hearts, with appointment to the Christianity and hl. Gospel. But we were allowed to also do it. We had before our war prayer at the requirements of the gospel examined... therefore the victory of the *Deutschtums* above all a victory of the moral and Christian spirit, a victory of the good and noble *Menschentums* will be. And in the interest of mankind, even our enemies it lies that our type of people maintains ground and intersperses! ...”

We pick out another important representative, Michael of Faulhaber, doctor and professor of theology, by the Bavarian king ennobled and than first German bishop with the iron cross excellently, 1910 bishop von Speyer, in the First World War field-rehearse the Bavarian army, 1917/52 archbishop of Let us Munich-freesing, since 1921 cardinal of the holy Roman church; the soldier Faulhaber gone off with officer authorization wrote after conclusion of the Reich concordat of 1933 its leader Adolf Hitler: “Us it comes up

sincerely from the soul: God receives our Reich chancellor to our people!” And around that again to affirm after six years Hitler government, it celebrated on the occasion of the Errettung Hitler with the assassination attempt of 9th 11. 1939 a special thank service; 1951 lent Federal President Heuss to that 82jährigen the large cross of the Order of Merit at that time. This Mr. von Faulhaber gave for example in the year 1915 in the citizen of Berlin Philharmonic Concert Hall hall a war speech with the topic “the war in the light of the gospel”, spoke of “the holy fight” of the peoples, of Jesus as “the friend of the war people”. Completely in the sense of its protestant colleagues it drove the Pharisäismus on the point and demanded: “Leaving we the love, not the hate the soul of the war its!” The war is higher sending, “for the Vorsehungsgläubigen a plowshare in the hand God¹⁰⁹”. He meant that this war becomes “in the war ethics for us the test case of a fair war”.

If it is already bad, if the Christian religiousness in this kind donates unrest for centuries always again, then it appears still worse and in relation to its God still more ungereimter, if it does in all peoples and on all sides and so that drives humans against each other. But that terrible war prayer is an example, which the Polish catholic minister Mieszki Czerski in its brochure “Woj well” (war) prints¹¹⁰:

“O gentleman, lends perseverance the tank, invisibility the airplanes, liquid to our hands Kraft, Vortrefflichkeit the cannons, and general-gene-waits the gases. Rental businesses them the indications, which are equal to your holy love. In the name of this love, with which you love us, the enemy may go begging to there-sink like the grass... like their wives and its country become unfruchtbar, may their children and their daughters of violating fall! ... may go blind it finally. Our soul is the same as before 1000 years; she hates the enemy and forgives him not. Thus forgive also you not the God lots, but punish it... and do not prevent us gnädigst not from it, if we make it innocuous, for now, always and into all eternity, Amen!”

To the most enormous Kriegspredigern however Otto Dibelius belonged to the Christianity in Germany. This man embodies that nationalistic activity, which caused so heavy suffering to our people in its overvoltage in his person. And like little our people political instinct possesses, proved it, by it these us leagues man (born as a son of a

theologian 1880 in Berlin, doctor of philosophy and left-centiat theology, if ministers, starting from 1927 Generalsuperintendent of the cure Marks, lied only Hitler and its faithful ones bless to 21. 3. 1933 at the day of potsdam, then 1945 fall to the bishop of Berlin appoint, it 1949 as the advice chairman of the protestant church of Germany raise and again by professor Heuß with the large cross of the Order of Merit distinguish in disgrace). It dies 1967. We let come Dibelius, which brings between church and armed forces also after the Second World Wars back the one "to military Seelsorgevertrag", to word, in order to understand also it as forerunners of the national socialism: "The main thing is that I mean debt do may, thus Germany triumphs over the enemies! Where doesn't such a goal daily and once per hour before each eye stand - ist's a large time? Ist's a high-temporal meal, God the Mr. us does not prepare?" (out "God call in of Germany fate hour", Berlin 1915).

"No schön'rer death is in the world... Thus it sounds this very day by each German heart. Death für's native country is a wonderful death! ..." (out "God with us! ", A greeting from the homeland, Lauenburg 1914).

"Mobil! The intolerable sultriness of the last July weeks of the yearly 1914 had yielded the liberating thunderstorm. The outbreak of the war was located in the indication of a large God revealing. God appeared to the German people! The German people saw the eye of the alive God down-flaming by the thunderclouds of the war on earth. It saw God revealing itself!" (out "war emergencies and war experiences", Berlin 1916).

To sacrifice "haste you some more, about what you could not separate so far - mach' you freely and sacrifices! ... So also the forces of the love in our center are to grow. Jesus Christ is on the plan to give us these forces!" (out "it probably is with us on the plan!", Berlin 1917).

After all war and holding out speeches had been futile, Mr. Dibelius says in the midst of the defeat in a lecture at the 11. 5. 1919 (out "Kraft in the emergency", Berlin 1919): "A people, who pushed its own armies the Dolch into the back, a people, who surrendered its brothers and sisters, by which in addition-stretch for strangers in careless confidence the peace hand,... has in the heavy sample of its world history a hard court earned from the hands of a fair God!" And further: "... then can into that

Hearts of German men away nothing else live as the thought at freeing by blood and iron, then German fathers can point no more other purpose in life to their sons than one: to make the intolerable disgrace an end and recover the freedom with the sword!"

"And then the controversy continues to go around whether the peace actually something property is. That is denied. And it becomes probably with good reason denied¹¹¹!"

In its writing "peace on ground connection" (1./3. edition 1929 with the furrow publishing house in Berlin) writes this Christian:

"War is always been... on the battlegrounds has victorious peoples the faith won to a large mission; and this faith has their cultural work the lift given... our wars! Which is more naturally, that it is a people daily bread and natural fate to lead wars! The war a natural life order of the peoples! Also the religion does not raise against it protest. Also the Christianity not. We will still see! Everything that belongs to the people, feels in such a way. At most the men. And with the men this piece of human life order particularly joyfully affirmed... Thus the praise of the war sounds by the centuries! ... To bring the measures to demand to affirm the war, which the policy wants, it - of it the art of the leading statesmen consists... the war educates to the freedom, says Nietzsche... Thus it means the Christian-national youth movement today, if it does the oath in the face of the bolschewistischen danger that there is not to be Christian martyrs in Germany, before the last Christian knight is not fallen... It is from high moral importance that the youth of a people is placed once under the taut discipline of the army. No sport can have that to replace... we to us the native country, if it calls, to make available. If the hour strikes, we must be ready - with good conscience and with unbroken heart!"

Like many civilianistic Kriegsverherrlicher also this man did not place itself as Streiter with the weapons to the father country to the order, when the hour struck - it encouraged only different in addition, by four German commonwealth through, from Wilhelm II. to Ebert, from Hitler to Adenauer.

It is here still marked that it also in the socialist camp in the German Empire of war theoretician and - proponent gave - completely namhafte¹¹². Ferdinand Lassalle publicized

a large German Reich of socialist ideology craves and hopes to experience still the day to "German soldier or worker regiments at the Bosphorus stands". Karl Marx agrees that wars against France 1870/71: "The Frenchmen need flog!" It, with exception that Poland, calls the Slawen "people waste and Lumpengesindel", which want to erwürgen "the Germanic freedom". "The next world war", then wrote Friedrich Engels once, "will not only reactionary classes and dynasties, it will also whole reactionary of peoples of the ground disappears to make. And that is also a progress."

The British had recognized already before Sweden Larsen the true sense of the German "militarism", which actually only causes with the military to do has and whose training grounds beside the barracks are school and house, factory and Kontor and that says, like Larsen, nothing else are as the expression of an uncommon concentration and energy in all areas of public and private life, a compiled giantful organization of knowledge and being able, subordination ability and guidance abilities, foresight and daring courage. With sailler negotiations of 1919 the English commission pointed out that "the compulsory military service is the best Vorschulung for disciplined industrial skilled workers."

Only in that 1914 world war beginning is militarized whole nations - and this wave seizes England 1939 in still more decided consequence, than in the dictatorship of Hitler the case was. This procedure more or less concerns all war-prominent, and the field gentleman Ludendorff here only to the prototype of a so-called "militaryists" - to already prepare due to its experiences in this wars to arrange it the militarization of the German people in peacetime, in order to be prepared for an emergency. This militarization of whole nations is with the theory of "the nation in arm" of the Anglo Americans already in the First World Wars practices. By the call of whole peoples to the participation to wars the injury of the war rules was then moved by the undisciplined, masses aufgeputschten of propaganda and thus the problemproblem problem (S.P. 163) into the foreground.

The thought of a bombardment by means of from aircraft on the enemy of thrown bombs comes from the catholic priest and Jesuiten P. Francesco de Lana Terzi, in 17. Century in addition a Vacuumluftschiff planned. That did not let itself would drive through^{112b} however technically at that time). In ours

Time entered rubbing out of cities then between the two world wars the Italian general G. Douhet with its 1935 works for the modern air war, appeared, and terms like "total war" and coined/shaped.

The 1930 deceased "the Schlieffen of the air", which his teachings already formulated 1909, wrote in to left beech "air rule": "Who fights on life and death - and differently one can not fight nowadays - has the holy right to use all existing means in order not to even go at the basis. Into the fall of the own people to send, in order against any papiernen conventions too offended, insanity would not be. The restrictions, which are made apparent with reference to so-called barbarian and criminal war means, are only one lie of an international character, because actually the poison weapon everywhere perfected... (s.a.a.o.). "This teachings impressed Hitler's generals strongly, in addition, in England to homogenous trains of thought impact gave. The proposal to an air offensive against the German civilian population, against our wives and children and Greise was already seized in the country of the inconsiderate policy in the First World Wars. The boss of the British air staff, major general Sykes, suggested in a memorandum from the year 1918 releasing "an indiscriminate bombardment of populated industrial cities" over Germany. The boss at that time of the British Air Force, lord Tren chard, noticed 1919 that only the lack of means would have prevented this new British strategy. Also the Minister at that time vienna clay/tone Churchill got used to itself with the murder at civilians and interspersed him in the Second World War inconsiderately of Germany and the countries allied with him - A. Lindemann from Baden-Baden advise, the later lord Cherwell¹¹³ from the Jewish professor F. 1921 endorsed the British field marshal Robertson air strikes on the civilian population: "One may regard attacks on not military goals as barbarian, but they become necessarily in the next argument an important place take¹¹⁴." Already in the year 1929 the British external office made the preparations for this - four years before Hitler's coming, when Germany and England pressed the people federal banks still together and one year before had signed the Kellogg war proscription pact -, as in connection with the British Air Force staff a communications network over Germany became strained, which information about bomb-worth

goals in the country of Goethe, Beethovens, Menzels, Schinkels and Kants collect should¹¹⁵!

In this connection also a short reference to the emergence of the so-called “Dolchstoßlegende is” given, those generally into the shoes pushed for the German militaryists becomes¹¹⁶. After a version “of the new inhabitants of zurich newspaper” of 17. 12. 1918 this legend a report of this newspaper from the same day, which is concerned with some essays of the English general Maurice, comes of. This had in such a way changed the opinion into “the DAILY one news” the German defeat as a Dolchstoß of the homeland against the fighting army explained, later however that nevertheless alone military reasons forced the Germans to the armistice. The English writer Lindley Fraser refers in his book “Germany between the world wars” likewise on a British source. Afterwards was invited shortly after conclusion of the armistice the English general sir Neill Malcolm of Ludendorff in Berlin to a meal. When the German sought understandably to relieve itself with a discussion over the collapse of its native country and itself about the Reich government and the Zivilbevölkernug weighted, him in the pass would have left - there sir Neill had the speech of its partner in summary with the words: “You are thus the opinion, general Ludendorff that one you one... Dolchstoß shifted into the back?” The field gentleman affirmed this expression frankly, and in the following months the phrase struck far away roots in the people. Particularly of the right-wing parties it was taken up, while the opponents called this theory one “legend”. When then in November 1919 the general field marshal von Hindenburg before a committee stated for the investigation of warfare, he already explained: “... the revolution was only the last impact. As an English general said very correctly: German armies a Dolchstoß was shifted into the back.” One first widen this thesis was beside Otto Dibelius also the Roman cardinal of Faulhaber (S.P. 176), which determined on the catholic day in Munich, whose president the Cologne mayors was Konrad Adenauer, in August 1922: “The revolution of 1918 was perjury and high treason and remains hereditary burdening in history and with the Kainsmal drawn” and with it the fight against the Weimar Republic supported. 1925 led a particularly hard fight more accordingly in the sense of the Dolchstoßlegende with “the Dolchstoß booklets published starting from 1924”, those

Process followed, Dr. Paul Coßmann, the 1869 born son of a music professor, 1903-29 publishers “of the South German monthly magazines” (together with the NS historian Professor Dr. Karl Alexander of Mueller, 1882/1964, president of the Bavarian academy of the sciences 1936/45). Coßmann died as a Jew 1941 in the concentration camp Theresienstadt.

Despite or perhaps straight because of the lost First World War flowered after 1918/19 in Germany a widely distributed war he association movement up, which had its roots in Prussia and in the Austria Hungary of the past century. The first associations of former soldiers originated in 1838 in the governmental district Liegnitz and became, with the right carrying own uniforms, by a royal cabinet order of 22. 2. 1842 generally certified. Predecessor was the first Prussian veteran association of 6/8/1786 in Wangerin/Pommern, the king Friedrich the large one still before its death a flag had lent and for mutual assistance in the civil life had developed, and around “by the sample as honest soldiers and citizens of the youth a model to be”. The Austrian associations are first in the Sudetenland, to Reich mountain 1821. With dying from old veterans of the freedom wars also the interest in these associations shrank and lived only after 1864-66, in order to approach after 1871 to a undreamt-of upswing. If the purposes were first limited to a military honor funeral for the deceased comrades purely, then they extended soon to the care of the military comradeship at all as well as the love and loyalty for emperor and Reich. In addition fixed meetings, Kriegertage, support of needy comrades, own magazines etc. Easter came 1872 appointed a police secretary Bröbke from Spandau a Kriegertag to white rock. Soon after it the 40 associations created German Kriegerbund under the presidency of lieutenant general A.D. from Stockmar; however remained some gau, Provinzial and regional organizations outside of the new union. Only on 7/2/1884 it came into Berlin to a combination of all in the German Reich warrior Reich, which covered now 2499 associations with 233,000 members and in that only Bavaria, Saxonia and Württemberg was missing.

with the Barbarossasage connected closely. There gradually the questions and concerns of the invalids, which Kriegerwitwen and -orphans as well as veterans into the foreground stepped, united the German national warrior federations on 1/1/1900 as registered association to "the Kyffhäuserbund"; on 1/1/1922 this received the name "German Reichskriegerbund Kyffhäuser". It counted in the year 1900 over 1.8 million members in 22,000 comradeships (of it in Prussia 960,000 men in 11,000 groups), in the year 1914 about three million members in 32,000 comradeships and 27 regional organizations; half of all members served then in wars as a soldier. 1918 took over the colonel general A.D. Josias of Heeringen (born died in Kassel 1850, 1926, 1906 Kommandierender general of the IITH army corps, 1909 Prussian war Minister, 1913 army inspector, 1914 colonel general and commander in chief of the 7th army, 1916/18 of the coastal defense) the presidency, 1919 became general field marshal von Hindenburg honorary president. After death Heeringens followed it the general of the artillery Rudolf von Horn (1866/1934, Schlesier, son of a general, 1918 and also in the Reich resistance division commander, 1926 A.D.), the chairman of the Prussian national warrior federation, a carrier of the order Pour le Merite; after its death the general and SS-Obergruppenführer Wilhelm Reinhard (S.P. 189). Between 1919 and 1933 the federation cared for 400,000 war victims as well as in its Kyffhäuser Jugendbund over 200,000 boys and girls. 1939 it seized in 42,000 comradeships over four Mill. of members, had over a fortune of about 40 Mill. Marks, 19 convalescent homes as well as 5 orphanages (about which today only 3 remained) and purged to 1943 of the dissolution. The reestablishment came off 1952 under Reinhardt in the Federal Republic again (now 100,000 members). To mention beside Kriegervereinen is "steel helmet federation front soldiers" particularly, which of captain A.D. Franz Seldte (S.P. 39, 1892-1947, died from Magdeburg, in the American internment camp, a heavilydamaged active officer, who transferred the father factory, transferred 1933 as a SA upper group leader its federation to the SA and Reich employment minister became) 1918 from the baptism is elevated. The freemason Seldte officiated to 1920/33 as a federal leader; the 2nd federal leaders was lieutenant colonel A.D. Theodor Duesterberg (S.P. 344) and the federal captain major A.D. and SA upper group leader Franz of Stephani, both by the way Jewish descent. At the beginning of anti-catholic "steel helmet" swivelled

later into the center a gentlemen line, after the industrial magnates and center delegate Florian Klöckner had let substantial subsidies, which served in the long run Hitler come the federation (and on this detours probably should). For this the gentleman explained von Stephani¹¹⁷: "I have to conceal no reason that we co-operate closely with the national wing of the central party. We have the same goals of the fight of the Unglaubens and all of those immoral forces, our German people threaten¹¹⁸." The 1933 disappeared "steel helmet" purchased the Second World Wars after likewise again in the Federal Republic, with general field marshal Kesselring as a honorary president. Finally still the Reich banner black-red-golden, by Social Democrats and free democrats formed, as well as the red front fighter federation mention is done, who likewise awake-held the military spirit within the Weimar Republic and the way for many members in the SA and similar federations facilitated.

At the taut military adjustment of the national socialism and its military organizations as well as to the Third Reich deeply through-blowing military spirit after the German free corps had the First World Wars a outstanding portion¹¹⁹. Such formations for the support of the regular army emerged for the first time under Friedrich the large one, then in the freedom wars and 1848 within the German students. When the Reich government 1918 did not get own defense associations on the legs, in order to resist the red revolution, it had to fall back to the assistance of the old soldiers, who itself under guidance of its established and now by the army reduction unemployed officers become made available also and 20,000 men losses suffered. As one of the first free corps in the middle of developed December 1918 "volunteer the land hunter corps" of the general Maercker; it protected 1919 those Weimar national assembly and struck down the Central German communist rebellion. Finally to the 200,000 men, with Hindenburgs assistance and Ebert's support were set up by the high-earned socialist Noske, which protected Germany the bolshevism - one thanked without to them for it. One met with hostility and insulted these men again and again on the contrary. The guard Kavallerie infantry division of the general of Lequis released the Reich capital Berlin under Noskes supreme command in January 1919 from the red terror. In February 1919 cleaned General

Oskar baron von Watter (Württemberg, born 1861, 1918 Kommandierender general of the VIITH army corps, 1919 commanders in the military district vi/Münster, 1920 A.D.) the Ruhr district of communists. In April general knight released Munich from Epp as well as its chief of staff, the Jewish captain Fritz Rothenheim (Mitorganisator of the free corps swabia country and one of the most effective agitators in the fight against the red ones, left Germany 1933 and walked to Canada out) from the bloody despotism of the Eisner, mad and comrades. Apart from the two naval formations of Loe wenfeld and Ehrhardt gave it a large number of free corps, of those only the names of Oven, to upper country, by cases (general of the infantry, born 1863, 1918 division commander with the order Pour le Merite, A.D. 1920), from Epp, heel rope, light impact, from pepper, from red, Roßbach, Schulz and from Watter is mentioned. The socialist Reich government subordinated all corps "to the father of the free corps", which general of the infantry walter baron von Lüttwitz (1859/1942, 1918 Kommandierender general of the IIIITH army corps and carrier of the order Pour le Merite with oak leaves, after the cutting putsch dismiss, 1931 allied Hitler in the resin citizens front) kommandierte - whose son Smilo, Hitler's tank general, 1956/60 the IIIITH corps of the German Federal Armed Forces. In Hamburg the general Paul von Lettow Vorbeck placed the order 1919 again ago with his free corps (born 1870, 1939 general of the infantry and son of a father resembled rank, Dr. phil. h. C. and in the Third Reich of Bremen Council of State, carrier of the order Pour le Merite, 1928/30 of German national delegates of the Reichstag, gest. 1964). In the Baltic" the free corps formed highly above "iron division" (under major Bischoff), from Beckmann, from Brandis, Fletcher, from Jena, from Plehwe, pepper of Salomon, of Schauröth and from York are awake against the near-storming bolshevism beside "the Baltic national resistance"; their leader was the Finland Befreier general count of the Goltz. In Upper Silesia the men fought off schlesi schen self protection under general Hoefer (victory at the Anna mountain to 21. 5. 1921) of Polish robbery greed. In Kärnten free corps under lieutenant colonel Hülgerth fought against the Yugoslavs. Apart from these formations the federation upper country is to be called, which was created as military creation of the Thule order (S.P. 243) by the baron von Sebottendorf in April 1919 in Munich to the protection against the soviet republic, in Upper Silesia fenced, 1921 as federation with volkish-largeGerman goals

A similar organization was "the Orgesch" (organization ash-smell), one in March 1920 of the Bavarian forest advice George ash-smells created self protection movement against communist putsch attempts, which was again dissolved in June 1921 upon the requests of the Entente. Naturally soon all free corps suffered this fate. Many of their people went, often closed with its officers, as working groups into the agriculture or settled with amelioration work and formed thereby the basic stick to the Reich work service (S.P. 205). 1923 was them for the Ruhr fight of majority again to the place, as the Baltic fighter and catholic theology student Albert Leo Schlageter about, which the Frenchmen shot under martial law in May 1923. Other men collected themselves in the so-called "black Reich resistance", which was set up 1921/23, illegally, but with knowledge and sake of individual authorities, troops for the defense of outside and internal dangers made available nevertheless, thus with the Poland rebellions in Upper Silesia and with the communist putsch attempts. In these circles also the us leagues Fememorde of age-old times lived, which particularly seemed to 1923 on the part of members of right-wing extremists of federations and in groups of the black Reich resistance in Küstrin, Döberitz, Spandau, in Mecklenburg, East Prussia and Upper Silesia. The implementing, which called themselves "work commands", looked for their victims both in the numbers of prominent politicians of the central and left wing parties and in the own rows, where many were executed "traitors". The sentencing law had here the authors several times a status dere "state self-defense" granted, because secrets of the Reich defense were in danger, thus one "conviction complicity" was recognized, or the murder as "Disziplinar mittel" charge found. The stabilization of the Reich resistance starting from spring 1924 took the Feme then the pretext one "acting without order, however in the sense of the Reich", as it meant at that time. Now the arguments imagined themselves rather on the tensions between the legal Reich resistance and the past illegal ones (now felt betrayed) - to direct the prehistory 30 of June 1934. Among the most well-known victims by the officer Anton count von Arco (grandchild Cologne Jewish bankers of the Salomon baron von Oppenheim) the Jewish Prime Minister von Bayern, Eisner, shot, as well as 1921 Matthias Erzberger and 1922 rank 1919 rule ago

Rathenau. Only in the year 1933, on 10th anniversaries 9 November 1923, in whatever free corps took part at that time, it - of their continuance many humans did not know - are dissolved. On Munich king place all are called, the free corps the Baltic, brigade Ehrhardt, federation upper country, Roßbach, Ruhr, Schlesien etc. you hand their flags over into the care of the SA, whose chief of staff Röhm receives them. He says thereby: "Today, my comrades from the free corps, is that, for which also you fought and for which we old soldiers outside in the field argued, reality... we fighters of the SA become nascent to ensure that this spirit is and remains the spirit of Germany!"

As already mentions, many free corps fighters were located in the numbers of the NSDAP, and we want to call now those men of them, who stepped out as free corps leaders and national socialists.

1. Hubertus von Aulock, 1891 born catholic, son of an officer and a Dane, NSKK group leader and starting from 1935 leaders of the group of engines Berlin, major general of the reserve.
2. Franz knight by Epp, 1898-1947, Bavarian catholic ennobled because of bravery, commander of the body regiment of the Bavarian kings and carrier of the Pour le Merite, 1923 A.D., 1935 general of the infantry, SA upper group leader, NS Reich leader of the colonial-political office and federal leader of the Reich colonial federation, MdR., Pg. since 1928 and 1933 Reich governors in Bavaria.
3. Siegfried count to owl castle, born 1870, Ostpreuße and son of a general of the Kavallerie, even Colonels (1939), owners of manor and to 1933 steel helmet leaders, Pour le Merite with oak leaves, died 1961.
4. Wilhelm Faupel, 1945 by suicide ended, 1939 lieutenant general A.D., Pour le Merite with oak leaves, Pg. and 1936/38 Ambassador in Madrid.
5. Ruediger count of the Goltz, 1865/1946, Pour le Merite, 1939 lieutenant general, leader of the Reich federation of German officers registered association and 1933 chairmen of the Führer ring of German officer federations.
6. Friedrich Haselmayr, catholic Bavarian, 1879 born, blood orders of the NSDAP and Pg., 1935 major general A.D., MdR., Reich principal office leaders of the party, SA upper group leader and the deputy director/conductor of the NS-colonial-political office.

7. Peter von Heydebreck, 1889/1934, in the Römrevolte shot, captain A.D. and MdR., leaders of the group of SA of Pommern.
8. Karl Höfer, born 1862, Pour le MeVite, lieutenant general A.D. and brigade leaders of the SS.
9. Leo of Jena, 1876 born son of a general of the infantry, major A.D., SS-group leaders and boss of the office for personnel in Reichskriegerbund.
10. Heinrich Kirchheim, born 1882, Pour le Merite and knight cross of the iron cross, 1932 A.D., re-activates, soldier in Africa, lieutenant general.
11. Refuge of Petersdorff, born 1892, major, SA brigade leader, owner of the golden party badge and the knight cross of the EK.
12. Franz pepper of Salomon, catholic, 1888 born son of a secret advice, captain A.D., MdR., 1924 gau leaders of Westphalia, 1926/30 highest SA leader.
13. Wilhelm Reinhard, 1869/1955, Pour le Merite and golden decoration of the NSDAP, SS-Obergruppenführer, A.D. 1920, 1939 general of the infantry, since 1936 MdR., 1934/43 and 1952/55 president of the Reichskriegerbundes Kyffhäuser.
14. Franz of Stephani, Jewish birth, 1876 born, MdR., 1918 commander of the Ith battalion in the 1st guard regiment to foot of his boss count to owl castle (S. No. 3), steel helmet federal captain, SA upper group leader and leader of the SA reserve I, died 1939.
15. Emil Zenetti, Bavarian catholic, died 1945, general of the anti-aircraft artillery and commander in air gau VII.

Among the former members of the federation upper country ranked:

1. Hanns Bunge, catholic, geb. 1898, SA group leader, MdR., buyer and member of the people's court, blood order of the NSDAP.
2. Sepp Dietrich, Katholik, geb. 1892, son-in-law "of the Mem minger brewery", SS-Oberstgruppenführer and colonel general of the weapon SS, commanders of the body banner of Hitler and UPPER ONE of the 6th tank army, Council of State and MdR., blood orders and knight cross of the iron cross with brilliants.
3. Smelling pool of broadcasting corporations Hildebrandt, catholic, geb. 1897, second lieutenant A.D., SS-Obergruppenführer and boss SS-race and settlement principal office, MdR.
4. Hans Hinkel, Pg. No. 287 and blood order carrier, MdR., SS-group leaders, Reich film director and Ministerialdirektor in the Reich propaganda Ministry, geb. 1900.

5. Rudolf Jordan, catholic of Jewish birth, geb. 1902, Council of State and MdR., SA upper group leaders, once teacher, gau leader of resound Merseburg and Reich governor von Braunschweig-Anhalt.
6. Dr. Dr. Ferdinand baron von Sammern Frankeneegg, Katholik, geb. 1897 in Austria, officer A.D. and attorney, MdR., SS-Brigadeführer and major general of the police.
7. Dr. med. Gerhard Wagner, 1888/1939, NS Reich physician leader and main service leader, SA upper group leader, MdR.
8. Dr. med. vet. Friedrich Weber, professor and Ministerialdirektor in the Reich ministry of the Interior, MdR., Reich veterinary surgeon leader, catholic, geb. 1892, officer A.D., SS-group leader, blood order carrier.

In addition, to good the latter contactor clubs and societies should not remain unmentioned as a stronghold of patriotic spirit and the fit-to-fight making. Its origin decreases/goes back into the early Middle Ages, in 12. Century, retains thereby naturally far older Germanic customs. The first arm breast guilds develop 1139 in Gymnich/Rheinland, 1190 in Duesseldorf and 1192 in Oldenburg. With introduction of the Feuerwaffen guilds that are then added can contactors. Contactors train the crew capable of bearing arms of their respective urban community and strengthen they in the emergency. The church element plays, like generally speaking association lives of the time at that time, a not irrelevant role. In 17. and 18. Public allowances escape century, since the national gentlemen are no longer particularly interested in view of their standing armies and with introduction of the compulsory military service in the contactor guilds later. In the time the old traditions turn out for the civil revolution and the emperor Napoleon nearly into oblivion - before they are again encouraged from Switzerland for Europe. For Germany from the heart center of our people area out, from Thuringia, starting point of many important events happened became. There 1818 purchased the German Burschenschaft, for 1818 the 1st German turn celebration was organized, 1859 the federation of freereligious municipalities of Germany based, formed for 1862 the German singer federation, took place 1875 the agreement Party Congress of the SPD, accomplished one 1878 the first fire funeral, formed one the first consumer associations. And, where the Kyffhäuserdenkmal with the emperor Barbarossa was established later, in Thuringia, arose the agreement thought for all for German contactors and

led at the 11. 7. 1861 in Gotha, which had invited to it, to the establishment of the German contactor federation. Tread was the national gentleman Herzog Ernst II. of Saxonia Coburg Gotha (1818/1904), the musician, composer and popular friend of the Turner and contactors; first president became the Gothaer Land-gerichtsdirektor yard advice G.A. Sterzing. 1862 counted the federation already 7000 members in 260 places and were formed gradually as an enormous movement. If the 2nd Bundestag in Frankfurt/Main took place, then Joseph Ith was honor guest on the 3rd in the year 1868 in Vienna emperor Franz; 1884 on the 8th Bundestag in Leipzig took the Saxonian king as active participants portion, also the Grand Duke of Hessen on that 11. Day to Mainz 1894. The 14. Bundestag in Hanover saw to the Reich president of Hindenburg and the mayor Konrad Adenauer the German emperor as tread, the 19. to Cologne 1930. To 15. 8,1933 the federation was dissolved, "coordinated" and came up in the newly formed German contactor federation, which was attached the German Reich Reich for Leibesübungen. Only 1951 took place then under the patronage of the Federal President professor Dr. Theodor Heuss the reestablishment.

12. Chapter

THE HOMELAND MOVEMENT

In this twelfth chapters are presented mental pioneers of the national socialism, who were connected on the closest with the German ground. Once purely from the theory, then as writers of the regional arts and crafts movement. The geopolitical school, people without area and Hans Grimm lead over to different settlement efforts and the work service idea.

The napoleonischen wars and the defense of the French imperialism in Europe let disintegrate the supranational German Reich as a protector of European order and security and aroused everywhere the nationalism - from that even the Jews living among us were seized, if one thinks published writing of the 1862 "Rome and Jerusalem" of the Moses Heß, in which the Jews their nation are reminded; the author calls God even "the creator of the races". Nationalism, race teachings and nationality movements begin to have a say from now to the face the policy completely substantially and receive by the freeing of some European nations from the foreign rule further lift. In addition, the increasing industrialization, at that time still far more terribly felt than today, strengthens the call Rous seaus "back to nature" and lets in the care of the healthy peasantry, nationality and native art the sources of national strength appear. These under the name homeland movement to seizing efforts were dressed probably first in France into a theoretical building. It was a normannische mine engineer Frederic Le Play (1806-1882), which as a lecturer and nationality researcher for a conservative social reform and for growful social studieses entered. In the country it demanded the Anerbenbrauch against the harmful material division geübten so far, in order to receive thereby the rural families in their property. Represented similar thoughts then in Germany of the Rhenish writers Wilhelm Heinrich of Riehl (ennobled 1883), which is to be regarded as founders of independent society teachings in our people (1823/97). First editor and member of the Frankfurt national assembly, Riehl came 1854 as a professor of the political sciences

to Munich and taught there late literature; Member of the Academy of Sciences, he took over 1885 as a director the Bavarian national museum. Its Hauptwerk "the natural history of the German people" (4 volumes, Stuttgart 1859/63) taught the natural inequality of humans. Also the woman is not equal in the sense of the liberalism. Single natures, but the families as lowest social cells do not develop the society. This is healthy, if their peasantry is healthy, if it, by laws protected, can work on indivisible yards for the well-being of the whole one. These thoughts of Le Play and Riehl were it, which affect and to the creation of the Reich hereditary yard law induced the national socialist Darre (S.P. 204) have.

With the same requests now a broad was concerned and to today alive regional arts and crafts movement, whose countless representatives we cannot likewise completely discuss, but by those only some names are mentioned, which are chronologically regulatory. To the oldest ones the writer Heinrich Sohnrey, a Hannoveraner (1859/1948) hears, from poor conditions as editor and publishers in such a way worked that it became professor (1908), honor doctor of philosophy and carrier of the eagle sign of the German Reich (1939). As a managing director of the German association for rural well-being trip and homeland care he moved the magazine "the country" (1893/1921), one "German village newspaper" (1896/1926) as well as "Sohnreys village calendar" (1902/32). A society of its name continues its rural sozialreformerische and volkskundliche work today. In the same birth year a shoemaker stepped named Pedersen into the light of the world into Norway, which under the writer name Knut Hamsun harvested unsterblichen fame and as a son of a farmer and largest poet of its homeland 1920 the Nobel Prize received. He comes from socialism to fascism, carries out already before the First World Wars the step from Kierkegaard to Nietzsche and develops, after he became acquainted with the USA as worker, craftsman and a journalist, for the hateful enemy of the Americans and Engländer. Their democracy directed by anonymous forces of the society appears to it levelling, small and schäbig, unheroisch - briefly: the boring life without gloss and adventure, only of smooth and careful computation fulfills. On the other hand Hamsun for the idea one "gentleman Mr." Nordic kind with patriarchalischer, not-capitalistic life order and for the Führer principle becomes enthusiastic. As final goal floats

it a large Germanic Reich forwards, when its Vorkämpfer him become its compatriot Vidkun Quisling and Adolf Hitler friends. For this the poet had had to pay for after 1945 with difficulty; nearly blindly and deaf he began 1947 its suffering way in the lunatic asylum and died in largest poverty 1952¹²⁰.

1861/1903 lived the official Wilhelm von Polenz, Sohn of an owner of manor to show that in its works the farmer emergency as people emergency tried and the obligation stressed to the solidarity with the homeland and its nationality as well as for the preservation of native cultural forms. In the novel "the Büttnerbauer" (1885) it refers to as Antisemit the endangerment of the peasantry by landed property, Junkertum and primarily by Jewish dealers. One year younger is a also anti-Semitic editor and writer professor Adolf Bartels (1862/1945), son of a fitter master, who was highly honoured in the Third Reich and in the Federal Republic; one designated 1954 after him in its place of birth Wesselburen a middle school. Roads carry still its names. As friend and Mitkämpfer Lienhards at its magazine (see below) he wanted to create the literature science completely on the race thoughts, approximately in his books "history of the German literature" (1901, until 1941 in 17 editions) and "those Dithmar" (1898). It confronts the Jewish to the German, which he equates with maleness, bravery, morality, courage and all positive characteristics, as decomposition, Entwurzelte and therefore Entwurzelnde. "The danger lies that our Kraft by a strange race it is decomposed or falsified that our nature characteristic is destroyed by eingeflößtes poison or changed nevertheless disastrously that our way goes to live gradually at the basis." 1907 created Bartels in Weimar the German Schillerbund, which should compile a new spirit for the German youth in festivals. With Hitler it stood in closest personal contact and let already to 1924 the writing "the national socialism, of Germany rescue" appear. 1937 were presented to the honor doctor that eagle sign of the German Reich. Its entering for the monarchy brought it apart with Hitler. Its friend Friedrich Lienhard, house teacher and journalist from the Elsaß (1865/1929), erstrebte likewise national dedicating and festivals. It wanted the pulse impact of the people soul in the German literature to seize, their feeling with the German family, with the German people spirit manufacture and created in addition 1900 "the homeland sheets for literature and nationality". As a schroffer nationalist he said: "The people strength

has again into its right to be inserted... which to want we in the world, if we do not want to be Germans? I want to feel German and think, live and die German!" Maximilian Böttcher, class 1872 from the Mark Brandenburg, son of a buyer and a writer, led 1924/26 the magazine "German Waidwerk". It exerts itself in its drama "rope rye" (1913) for heldische probation, in its underground mining he drama "striking weather" (1908) for a social community and in "home to the Scholle" (1908) for the genuine aristocracy of the earthrooted peasantry. Also a woman ranks among this older generation: the buyer daughter Agnes Mie gel from king mountain, there 1879 born, lady journalist and important authoress, who with the doctor degree honor for the sake of philosophy and with the Goethe medal for art and sciences was honoured. The former teacher said once, she could not introduce herself, something else to be as: German, Preußin and Christin. Thus the Heimatdichterin of East Prussia and Hitler Verehrerin in the Second World War wrote: "With the youth not over-foaming rejoicing the miracle of your (Hitler) approaching experiences itself... Overpowerfully me demütiger thanks that I experience this, fill you to still serve can... that it all with me you bless!" The aged Dichterin lived last in bath nominal village with Hanover in one it on the State of established house and received to 1962 the westPrussian cultural price. After its death 1965 the grave was violated by unknown quantities.

1880 became Gorch Fock, which actually means Johann Kinau, when son Finkenwärder (Eibinsel with Hamburg) could become fisherman born, however because of physical weakness only an official, not sailor. Thus it wrote over this occupation its unforgettable work "to navigation is emergency!" (1913) and announced itself then nevertheless as a war volunteer, similarly as Hermann Löns, faithfully to his word "our life - our service". It fell 1916 in the Skagerrakschlacht. 1914 expected the poet, like many its time, a turn: "Outbreak of war, one hour fully holyness and loyalty. Of Germany fate is also my fate. Do you feel also that Wotan leads us?" And then the confession: "Into the church geh'n, is called the devil into the trap creep! ... For which I live, I know to also die. We want to fulfill coming Germany with German spirit! "In Schlesien the homeland poet Hans Christoph Kaergel (1889/1946) worked, which died still in the native Breslau. The former teacher created and led starting from 1921 the stage national union,

an organization directed in Saxonia against the socialist people stage, traveled 1925 as German advertizing speakers by the USA, treated as a writer the fate of the borderland Deutschtums and was finally Pg. and VDA leaders. In Mecklenburg worked the 1890 born Häuslerssohn and teachers Friedrich Griese, which superelevated the village from Hamsun coming mythisch. Hitler gave him a hereditary yard and lent to him the Goethe medal. 1940 in the special services actively, went the poet after 1945 through some concentration camps; it received the Fritz Reuter order to 1960 and died 1975 in Luebeck. From the westfälischen sour country the teacher and painter Josefa Berens Totenohl originate, born 1891. Over the Third Reich as an authoress earned, was suggested it in these years for the literary award of North Rhine-Westphalia and died to 1969. Her compatriot Ludwig would ask from Osnabrück (class 1892), teacher and writer demanded from regional arts and crafts the representation "of the German life landscape" as a joint experience. From the Austrian area we call Dr. phil. Smelling pool of broadcasting corporations Bil more linger (1893-1965), which Hofmannsthal discovered and to which the rural placed mythisch into the foreground. Dr. phil. Max Mell, 1882 in Marburg/Drau born, was a singer of the Steiermark and their nationality with strongly Christian impact, which wrote 1935 "the play of the German ancestors". Then the teacher Karl Heinrich Waggerl, born 1897, likewise a mental descendant Hamsuns, and the 1901 born Böhme Dr. phil. Wilhelm Pleyer, a völkischer editor, who above all the fate represented Sudeten Germans - noteworthy its poem volume "Germany is larger!" (1932). Finally we insert here still the Wetterfahne Arnolt Bronnen, son of the writer Ferdinand Bronner and large nephew of director Sami Bronner of the Austrian ground bank. 1895 in Vienna born, he writes works like the comedy "to reparations", the plays "Michael Kohlhaas" and "Katalauni battle" (1924) as well as the novel "OS" (Upper Silesia) and the Prosawerk "Roßbach" (the free corps, S. o., of 1930) with its myth "of the service at the coming heroischen German race". He becomes a friend of Karl Kraus (S.P. 239) and to Bert break and sing the high song of the coming national socialism, so that its propaganda boss Dr. Goebbels judged of the book "OS" from 1929, it would like that be, as if it is written all "from us" - while it apostrophiert Tucholsky in "the world stage" as one "real shame". The old person

Fighter Bronnen, which arisiert its first names as "Arnolt" with hard T, admits itself in "the Frankfurt newspaper" publicly to "the tendency of the right hand: to the transformation our Daseines to the right, after nation, fight, risk, idea rule and purity". Thus the thanks were not missing. After 1933 Bronnen made the broadcast for the NSDAP gefügig and worked then to end of war as a program leader of the National Socialist television (on 4/9/1935 one opened). But 1945 it already felt the new wind direction, set off to Austria, joined there the communist party, worked as a mayor, as writer and a journalist and terminated only 1959 its wild-moved existence.

Another theoretical school, a mixture of geography, history and politics, which represent the attempt of an applied political geography, is the geo politics. After its teachings the state constantly stands in a hard fight for its existence. This takes place in "areas", which become thereby fields which are cut through by political, economical and other field lines. The geo politics for the foreign policy want to provide the laws of this area and its forces working in it - whereby it awards of latter, completely in the sense spenglers, the primate over the home policy. It wants to be "the geographical conscience of the state". The geo politics are not now by any means a National Socialist "invention", a German not even - even if it stood in the Third Reich in high reputation. It took their exit from the geographer and world traveler Friedrich Ratzel from Karlsruhe (1844/1904), since 1886 professor at the University of Leipzig. Its work "political geography" (1891, 3rd edition 1923) was the basis, on which then his pupil, the Swedish geo politician and historian Rudolf Kjellen (1864/1922) could continue working, starting from 1916 professor on the University of Upsala, a very German-friendly gesinnter man. Related trains of thought of geopolitical teachings are abroad with Vallaux and Demangeon in France; with Mackinder, Pearson and fair grieve in England; and with Brooks Adam and admiral Alfred Mahan (1840/1914) - as writers for a strong sea power entered - in the United States of North America. In Germany the political-scientific school was justified by one of the most interesting personalities of the national socialism, by Karl Haushofer, whose fatal working we (S.P. 247 FF.) will still meet and whose personality is wrapped in darkness today still to a large extent. It belonged

to the mental authors of the national socialism and until 1938 on Hitler a disastrous influence had expenditure-practiced. Karl Haushofer, 1869 born, was married with a half Jew. After the First World War as a Bavarian major general stepped into the retirement, the Dr. worked phil. having IL and son of a professor of the political economy likewise as a professor at the University of Munich, where Rudolf Heß, which was a deputy of the Führer Adolf Hitler, its scientific assistant. house more hofer a okkulte society based in the post-war period, on whose driving we still come (see below) and the one of the sources of the NSDAP became. 1933 he became a president of the VDA as well as the German academy in Munich, stepped however as a friend of a GermanRussian alliance (for many officers of the armed forces exerted themselves) into the background and fell 1938 with Hitler in disgrace. 1944 he came even into the concentration camp and committed 1946 together with his Mrs. Selbstmord. Haushofer was also the father of the GermanJapanese alliance, which functioned in the Second World Wars so extraordinarily badly. It saw a Pacific age, in whose attendants of England world-political role would begin to be terminated and Germany herein its follow-up coming up - due to its strong affecting by Asian teachings and thoughts -. But it supplied one "to continental doctrine with", to that-according to Germany a natural requirement on central and Eastern Europe has. It coined/shaped the word of "the habitat", which had become much too close our people, and spoke of ours "space fate". For the supporting of its theses it established Institut for geo politics in Munich and gave "the magazine for geo politics" out (1924-44).

That the German people is thus already for decades "a people without area", was scientifically long occupied. For it some numbers are to be stated, in order to make understandable, why this striking and nevertheless politically very disputed thesis could find so many supporters. We begin with the numbers for the population of the German Reich. They amounted to:

around 1700 = about 14/15 million;	around 1800 = about 25 million;
1820 = 26.3 million;	1840 = 32.8 million;
1870 = 40.8 million;	1890 = 49.5 million;
1910 = 64.9 million;	1913 = 67.0 million;
1925 = 62.4 million;	and 1936 = 68.0 million.

Of Germany population therefore grew in the period of 1800 to 1941 from 25 million to 70 million inhabitant,

The population density in such a way it affected in Germany that 1900 to one qkm = to 104 humans, 1927 to 1 qkm = 120, 1938 were allotted to one qkm = 142 humans and 1946 to 1 qkm = 208 humans. The today's over-population of Germany is still more strongly¹²¹. This population growth did not take place in all German states evenly. It rose between 1816 and 1910 for example in Bavaria and Württemberg around the double, in Prussia and Saxonia however around the quadruple the original inhabitant shank. Further increase was based not on the rise of the births, but on dropping the dying number. Thus the number of deaths in Germany amounted to

1841/45 annually 26 per thousand,
1913 still annually 14.8 per thousand and
1927 only annually 12 per thousand.

Since the births did not follow in contrast to this, by the national socialists with all means one tried, to lift whose number. To the heavy people losses of the First World War about 3.5 million of not-born children were to be counted. Since 1926 even the birth deficiency increased, while the Geburtenüberschuß amounted to after 1910 = 15 per thousand, then 1931 on 4,7 p. T. dropped. With it the obsolescence threatened the German people. The enormous population growth of the last century led to a drift from Germany overseas, particularly to America, which was particularly strong in the years 1840/60 and reached their highest conditions 1881. For this some numbers:

1881 = 221,000 emigrants, 1884 = 149,000 emigrants, 1888 = 104,000 emigrants, 1891 = 120,000 emigrants, 1893 = 88,000 emigrants, 1895 = 37,000 emigrants.

Altogether 19 walked in. Century about five million Germans out, because they did not have a place in their homeland to the life more! To 1914 then annually still about 20,000 to 30,000 humans moved away.

Connected with this population growth and drift was also a regrouping of the population of city and country, which were not on political conditions without consequences. We counted:

1800 = 26% urban population and 74% Landbevölkerung; so 1900 = 54% urban population and 46% Landbevölkerung; and 1935 = 67% urban population and 33% Landbevölkerung. In the German large cities 1871 = 5% of the population and the 1933 = 30% lived.

This German space emergency found to the 1926 in the literature by successful novel appeared "people without area" their eloquent expression. Author had died the writer Hans Grimm, 1875 in Wiesbaden born and 1959 in (former) the monastery Lippoldsberg at the Weser. The father was a professor of the rights and national liberal of Reichstag delegate, the uncle joint founder of the Germanconservative party and vice-president of the German Reichstag. Had a say from here the author, who only long years worked as a buyer abroad, as a soldier in the First World Wars as order for government a book concerning conditions to Africa under the duck Te crew wrote and then with the works "Olewagen Saga" (1918) and "the Olsucher of Duala" first successes achieved. In "people without area" (sold since 1926 in more than one half million copies), from that wars counter-revolutionary tendencies are drawn: a man emigrates from Germany to Africa, however by the English German agitation again into "the homeland without area" is back-floated. Some tongue impact of National Socialist propaganda is here anticipated: the too small German habitat, which rape of the honest German capability abroad by British and Jewish dealers, who demand for German colonies and a fit-to-fight and war-ready commonwealth, which are not alone respected but also been afraid by other nations. Dr. phil. HC. Grimm gives the tendency that it is task of the German writer: to together-think and German ahead-think "German" - only after it the freedom of the art begins. "We demand some Germany and its world validity!" Defiance of its anti-Semitic attitude was not a poet a national socialist, but by Goebbels even with the concentration camp was threatened. In its writings it gave a clean picture of the Englishmen and used themselves - like also Hitler - for an uniting of Germany with England, because it saw alone therein the guarantee, to protect Europe "from dimensioning and leveling". However it was sceptically enough, whether England would go through here, there the British in the Empire of an alliance with Germany had already rejected and rather it Empire as World power

to lose wanted: to unite as with the Germans. - And are unfortunately this very day partially - the British dislikes and reservation were so strong opposite "the cousins on the continent". Hitler was very impressive by Grimm, which he could do personally well and because of its attitude "the history of each man catches with its people on" estimated. "People without area" as well as the essay "over-population and colonial policy" he had read its several times. Both, revolutionary Hitler and the conservative Grimm, regarded (these still after 1945) the Jewish question as the central problem of all politics at all - completely particularly naturally to the German question. After 1945 Hans Grimm exerted itself then for a revisionistic view of the national socialism and for instance in its "archbishop writing" the British archbishop of Canterbury wrote: "that the national socialism confessed at first on the side of the selection" and that only everything became bad, "as a Hitler - into the tightness floated - for the political assistance actually consulted the measures". Or in "why - from where - however where?" (Self-publishing house, 3rd edition 1954): "Hitler is the nachtwandlerische, lonely Seher of the European and human development", which one arranges "German indignation become should.

and fantastic exhibition possessed". "This passionate German would be indeed a criminal Scharlatan, if it had not seized each possibility of eliminating the powerlessness of its people!"

The German space emergency problem by improved use of the own area and by strengthened German settlement within the border areas to solve, was tried from different sides, and it is to be entered on that briefly. A first example is the k. k. Military border in the old Austria Hungary, the model of a settlement, which fulfilled at the same time military tasks in the defense against the Turks. It was already 1578 available. 1807 received it its own Basic Law, which planned an organization into four catholic congregations, in a Croatian, a slawonisches, a Hungarian and a siebenbürgisches. August 1873 began the dissolution, which was carried out 1881. The military border covered last (1869) 33,400 qkm with 1.2 million inhabitants. 18 border regiments and a Danube flotilla protected themselves the Grenzkordon extending over 1500 kilometers of length. The governors, who appointed above all Swabians and Saxonia and many other German Kolonisten than settlers in the country, exercised the highest force; among them functioned

the highest ones and Regimentskommandure in “the administrative districts”. As office language the German was considered. To the military tasks the military border came the protection from the Balkan gangs of robbers. Therefore the farmer soldiers were usually taxfree because of their continuous military service and as “the storm birds” in the k. k. Army well admits. In addition, besides hygiene, and the national education were very much promoted epidemic protection against the Orient, likewise the reclamation of the wild country. One may see thereby within the military border a Kolonistenorganisation of best sense, which obtained German culture successfully and for the use of the native population of the Balkans. This military border became later the model of the military farmer organization planned by Himmler and the SS for Russia, those for the case of a victory in the east he settlement and a German attempts undertook also the second German empire at its own east border opposite Poland. Already Bismarck, to its “Reich Enemies” Poland belonged anyway, planned for this and strove eagerly, to create in the German east new German farmer places. Poland with changing success were pressurized: 1873 one took the Polish school, 1901 the Polish religious education, to them then the use of the Polish language in meetings - finally the Scholle. The Polish land aristocracy appeared as a main opponent. 1885 was again proven 30,000 compatriots gotten by the Polish property gentlemen from inside Poland. Meanwhile one had missed in addition, to often let those buy up with the well-known Polish mismanagement for auction coming goods for the German hand and counted too few on the enmity of the catholic church, those to Poland held and not to the Protestant led Hohenzollern Reich. Finally 1886 a settlement commission with a capital were formed by 100 million Marks. Until 1890 these 184,000 mornings from Polish hand acquired, so that the Polish landed property of 3.8 million morning 1848 on 2.5 million morning 1890 alone in the province floats fused - were where about 3.7 million morning at German total possession to be registered. The settlement commission to it-bought then altogether still 1.2 million morning, created on it 22,000 new German farmer places and created 450 new villages. 100,000 Germans were made in this way established. Nevertheless one cannot say that the settlement in wilhelminischen Germany was operated according to plan or the Poland of the land acquisition

became closed; they bought up on the contrary with their own and unhindered housing associations always new country for itself. For the defense of these Polish activities three German basic owners 1894 formed the German ostmark association: Ferdinand of Hans man, knowing man and of Tiedemann. They wanted to strengthen with it as counterweight to the polarize-friendly policy of the Reich chancellor count Caprivi (Bismarck's successor) the national German consciousness, consult German immigrants, which Deutschtum strengthened economically, particularly the German middle class, and who lift German national education in the ostmark. By this example the Prussian state saw itself compelled to worry more about for decades the neglected east provinces and to provide it with better German officials. In Danzig and floats many new buildings were established, in floats among other things the lock and 1904 the German academy, the later university. The ostmark association remained east border after 1918 and used themselves for a revision of the Versailler as well as for the care of the relations with the Deutschtum in Poland. However only 5000 remained in the year 1932 of its 54,000 members of the yearly 1914. Its magazine was from 1896 on "the ostmark". "The west mark association worked against its efforts" in Poland.

The housing estate development efforts in the Weimar Republic were particularly carried by the Artamanen, whose "federation Artam stepped out" after 1918 to larger extent. The name is to derive from medium high-German "kind" for agriculture and "manen" for men. Founders and leaders of the Artamanen were Willibald Hentschel, Westerwanna, upper axle, which possessed a large name in the völkischen youth movement, as well as Bruno a dance man from Hellerau. This Saxonian writer (1878/1939), a well-known völkischer Vorkämpfer and friend Dietrich hit a corner kind and Adolf Hitler, gave change since 1920 "the swastika-annually" and since 1928 "are awake the Germans". Its lasting merit/service is the creation of the German farmer universities, whose first 1919 in Hellerau arose with Dresden. Here again the württembergische teacher and writer George Stammler (1872/1948) participated, which brought 1925 national and culturaleducational training courses "of the German direction weeks" and 1930 "the work land publishing house" into being. As a leader of the youth movement (S.P. 95) it influenced quite strong on these, with the goal of a meditation of the young Volke on its German nation. In its writings

brought the poet an internalized Deutschtum, e.g. in “fires over the country” (1931) and “German sun turn” (1934). That was dedicated to the youth movement volume “words to a crowd” (1914). The Artamanen now had recognized the fundamental by the migration from the land problem correctly and collected for the first time young Volke, in order to overcome with them the migration from the land. That should happen above all also idea-moderately in opposing a conscious “exodus from the cities”. These boys came from all occupations and worked as agricultural workers, in order to be allowed to become active that once perhaps on own Scholle as new farmers. They stood with some confessions of the NSDAP to the German peasantry godfather, and many prominent national socialists, above all also in the work service, had been such Artamanen, as for instance Himmler, KZ-commander Höss of Auschwitz, R.W. Darre (see below) and walter Gran zow, son of a farmer and even hereditary yard farmer, 1887 in Mecklenburg born, there 1932/33 Prime Minister, until 1945 president of the German annuity bank, MdR., once second lieutenant A.D. and agrarian student, then SS-Brigadeführer. The 1920 created “eagles and falcon stood for the Artamanen close”, a bündische group of young Volke, which dissolved 1933 and went to the Hitler Youth. Founder had died here the buyer son, teacher and writer Wilhelm Kotzde, 1878 in the Havelland born, 1948, and the Bruno dance man mentioned above. Kotzde had been heavily wounded national socialist and as such 1920 of the communists. Today there is one in Upper Bavaria “Wilhelm Kotzde Kottenrodt municipality”. This “federal father” signed a call together with dance man in the spring 1924 for the establishment of a voluntary land work service. Thus the Artamanenschaft was used in the early summer 1924 then for the first time on a property into Limbach (Saxonia). Others followed, but only a small number of these men could be settled, particularly in East Prussia. Many different went than leaders later into the Reich work service. The Artamanen placed for the first time the world-descriptive side beside the economical of its work service and did not build thereby on the National Socialist thought property up so far it to not anticipations. Now still some words to R. Walter Darre, for one of the mentally important national socialists, was aside pushed which wrote books of real scientific rank, then however later than “scapegoat”. As a son of a German wholesale merchant and a Swede in Argentina 1895 born, studied the university trained agriculturist and others in the British Kings college

in Wimbledon and was officer. 1929 of the party joined, he developed their agrarian apparatus, was NS Reich leader (1930), Reich farmer leader, 1933/42 Reich Minister for nutrition and agriculture as well as SS-Obergruppenführer and is enough time for director/conductor SS-race and settlement principal office. In the works "the peasantry as if life-pour to the Nordic race" (1929) and "new aristocracy from blood and ground" (1930) he took up thoughts, which of Hungarian Reich Weser admiral Nikolaus von Horthy by the 1920 donated "hero orders" "the Vitez" was already realized, which received a hereditary yard as "hero property" and reward for martial bravery and political circumspection, to marry had and had to submit to a strict order discipline. Something similar floated Darre for Germany forwards. On the basic ideas of blood and ground (S. under August Winnig, P. 98 FF.) he wanted to establish a state thing developed after life-legal points of view. The nutrition of the population from own Kraft must be guaranteed, around which political independence from the Auslande represents the one important German problem to making possible. Child wealth should be promoted and the peasantry as healthier blood-pours to the nation to be respected. The state must to a large extent support the land conditions disadvantaged in the free economic life and gain new area in the east, in order to receive the vitality of our people. Darres own comrades rejected these ideas usually and called it a doctrinaire and Dilettanten. It died 1953, after it during a process only condemned and then as a seriously ill person dismisses 1950 was.

Also the idea of a work service is, like many other thoughts of the Third Reich, not National Socialist origin, and so it is valid to eliminate one of ignorant ones also here spread legend. Father of the work service is a general Erich Ludendorff (S.P. 116 FF.). It wanted in the First World Wars by "the law over the patriotic emergency service" of 5th 12. 1916 all men and women between 15 and 60 years for it to harness - did not come however by watering the idea fully to the course. A captain Aumann on 9/6/1919, which set up with the help of the Reich resistance a work service battalion as "a free corps of the work" and from this to crews into the mining industry, made a first practical beginning, into which agriculture and industry sent. On 7/1/1920 then "an association work resistance developed" for the spreading of these thoughts, however for lack of influential backers without

deeper effect remained. Calculated the democratic party placed on 6/5/1920 in German Reichstag the request for introduction of a work duty of duration of a yearly, from which only women and children should be freed up to 20 years. The request purged to the refusal. Likewise the program of a obligation-moderate work service did not come for the German youth to the course, which the center leader Matthias sketched ore more berger (S.P. 358) to 1921 shortly before his murder and whose 14 points in the yearbook "of the Heilbronn Sunday newspaper were published" (1920-29). In the meantime the idea advanced however abroad, particularly in Bulgaria, where these dekretierten "Prussia of the Balkans" to 9th 11. 1920 the male work duty, in order to be able to steer the emergency caused by the dictated peace. "The Trudowaken", how one called her, had brought much use and lively to it that soon further voluntary labor camps in England, Holland, Austria, Romania, Peru, which developed for Switzerland and even in the USA to the country. Why thus not also in Germany? The man, who became the father of the Reich work service in the Third Reich, undertook an important raid in addition Colonels in the Reich military Ministry Hierl, which on 18. the 11. 1923 his boss, a memorandum submitted general-upper of Seeckt to who over "the introduction of the general work duty for young Volke", so that however no resonance found. Konstantin Hierl (1875-1955), pious-catholic son of a higher regional court advice, brought it as a career officer up to the Colonel, separated 1925 from the service (1937 major general), came to the NSDAP, served her as MdR. and department managers in the NS Reich line, in order to develop and lead starting from 1933 and/or 1935 as Reich work leaders and Secretary of State in the Reich ministry of the Interior the largest work service organization of the world. Put after 1945 this man for five years into a hard labor camp and only as Greis without pension to dismiss.

However the work service idea harvested a failure in the autumn 1924 with the popular vote introductory by the young-German order (S.P. 215) over the duty. In the same year then the land work service of the Artamanen started, on which we reported on page 203. In the years 1926/28 the first camps for students, workers and farmers in different areas of our native country followed. Here for the first time different conditions in common work grow together. To it Eugen Rosenstock Huessy, 1888 born citizens of Berlin, had died 1973, particularly involved. The 1912 as a pupil Alfred's of weaver

habilitierte lawyer already at that time in his memorandum "a land peace" had suggested training further and then as Sauerteig in the people work letting the army doless in times of peace as it were mentally. Recognizing this task it left the First World Wars the academic career after return from and furnished labor camps for workers, farmers and students. Also the academy of the work in Frankfurt/M. was its work. Even unemployed nascently, he made the Dr. jur. also still the Dr. phil. and turned into for adult education. After 1933 it emigrierte out "rassischen reasons" into the USA and received to 1958 in Münster an honor doctorate. Due to these experiences the Konstantin Hierl gone in the meantime to the NSDAP arises on behalf of its party for the first time in the year 1928, thus nevertheless quite late, with the demand after a general work duty. In April 1930 in addition German assistance" "the Reich working group for German work duty" (RADA) forms for the 1939 deceased under the guidance of the F.C. Holtz, the publisher of the newspaper "Fridericus" from the federation. In the November of the same yearly a board of trustees for work duty meets with its practical ancillary facility, "the national union for work service", first from Hans Wendt led, then from general A.D. Faupel, the later director/conductor "of the Reich federation for work service" (over Faupel see pages 149 and 188). In the meantime in Reichstag again a request for introduction of the work duty had been placed - this time of the restaurant party - and like 1920 to the refusal purge. After the entire problem of Hierl had been present for the first time at the same time as a Reich organization leader II the NSDAP his party leader Hitler in fundamental lecture and had found its approval, now also the Reich government under catholic center chancellor Brüning was concerned with it. The Reich Ministry of Labor appointed to 14. 1. 1931 a conference in addition, which rejected the work service however for financial reasons. Was issued nevertheless to 23. 7. 1931 one "1st emergency decree over the promotion volunteers of the work service", which established and received the first camps from Reich means. With it the idea had thus become generally accepted already two years before Hitler's accession.

To its advertisement the RADA published the magazine "work service", which became later the organ of the National Socialist work service starting from January 1931, while Hans Wilhelm Rödiger let the magazine appear starting from 1st 6th 1931 "German work service for people and homeland".

To 15. 10. 1931 the NSDAP formed, in order to be able to begin for its work service idea state means, when camouflage managed one "association for the re-education of voluntary workers (VzU)", that the major A.D. and later general work leaders in Mecklenburg, Ludwig Schroeder. The first camp was opened on 1/2/1932 in hammer stone under line Douaumont stubborn mers from the First World Wars, the captain A.D. to Cordt of Brandis (order Pour le Merite). In June then the National Socialist government of notion with the structure of the national voluntary work service of its country followed. Shortly thereafter main header the Reich government of the chancellor and former catholic center politician Franz of Papen the Brüning 1st emergency decree up and issued to 16. 7. 1932 the 2nd emergency decree over the voluntary work service, which was subordinated to the volunteers under the supervision of the Reich employment minister a Reich commissioner for work service. This by the state promoted work service however only that could enter, which was unemployed. The high moral thought, which is inherent in to this idea, was not anywhere put out. Under the carriers of the camps promoted by the Reich were, beside many authorities, the young-German order (S. u), the steel helmet, the Kyffhäuserbund, the German Turnerschaft, the German national action assistant federation, sport federations, konfessionelle federations of both Christian churches and even Reich banners black-red-golden - while the SPD rejected the work service. In May 1932 37,000 men served, in November already 285,000. Gradually also women were added, whose first camp existed since 1926. So also here the national socialism of late thoughts has into the act converted, which were calm in the Weimar Republic - there however in each case as a temporary emergency measure for the recovery of unemployment were meant, not however as moral education mechanism of the German youth.

13.Kapitel

VÖLKISCHE THINKING

In this three tenth chapter mental pioneers of the national socialism are presented, who talked a so-called völkischen renewal the word. Here Langbehn, Dietrich kind of hitting a corner and the German jurisprudence are arranged. Over Mahraun and the young-German order we arrive at the Wandervogel movement. For religious movement in the völkischen area position is then taken in detail and locked with the poet Frenssen.

We already referred to on page 43 with the view of the conservative revolution and the poetry Hugo of Hofmannsthal's the völkische movement as a branch of this revolution, which with that variety of its efforts works confusing and which traditional German splittingness leads very plausibly before eyes. These confused-sneeze rests to a large extent on logical ambiguity, which connects itself with the term "völkisch". The word seems already in the Alta-gel-Saxonian as "folcisc" (= popularly) and in the early new high German as "volckisch" (= popularis), since that to 16. Century with umlaut. 1811 are taken up it by J.G. Fichte and introduced 1875 finally by the Germanists Pfister. Since about 1900 from Austria become in the penetration, the term "völkisch", in the allGerman federation about, when a Verdeutschung of "national" uses. People and nation are thereby however quite two different terms. Now the German völkische idea represents an objective people theory, according to which the descent of humans or a group decides on their nationality - while for instance as subjective people theory for the nationality in the European culture area the psychological attitude lets the German or nationalcultural people idea be determining. Völkische, which are also Antisemiten at the same time (see below), set here the word völkisch directly with the term of the race - which scientifically neither permitted nor correct is, but with them to collapse must, if its term is to have "völkisch" a sense. Only who affirms this, can be really Völkische thus - and even then still many ambiguity results, how the view of the völkischen area proves. In addition comes with the Völkish

strongly embodied biological thinking, which lets it regard in one-sided view the people purely as a natural product - while already the well-known historian Hans Delbrück (S.P. 151) points out that "the German people is neither in the name nor in the thing something natural, but a product of the history"¹²²." Very probably a people also fremdstämmige natures can assimilate itself, which happened in German history in oversizes (to the demonstration only one number: from that about 8000 officers of the Prussian army of the yearly 1807 1000 of French birth was and alone among the higher staff officers 74 of the birth after foreigner)¹²³. With this entire complex of questions by the way the Jewish professor Dr. Julius Goldstein¹²⁴ argued), as answer to Wilhelm of pile book "anti-Semitism" (Hamburg 1922, S.P. 235 and 330). With the conviction - which does not correspond again to the facts of the science - also Brunhold Springer¹²⁵ sets itself), same of the Völkische maintained Gleichstämmigkeit as a condition, apart, which thereby many examples of völkischer leaders of strange origin brings. Also we here often refer in our short life representations to this origin and would like to e.g. note that under the Antisemiten few are not to be found to Jewish birth - which seems to thus contradict the völkischen theory quite. From the own investigations of the author over the prominent national socialists that among 4000 men of the Reich guidance 120 foreigners of birth were, many with one or two and a per cent is here only communicated to parents of foreign origin even Jewish birth - thus in the sense of the NS racing close TZE "intolerably". a) Thus count to the foreignborn:

Reich Minister and leader deputy Rudolf Heß (Egypt); Reich Minister Darre (Argentina); Gau leader and Secretary of State E.W. plank and the Reich commissioner duke of Saxonia Coburg (England); Colonel general Löhr (Yugoslavia); General of the weapon SS Phleps (Romania); Reich physician leader and Secretary of State Dr. Conti and the citizen of Berlin mayor Lippert (Switzerland); NSKK Obergruppen leader G. Wagener (France); as well as from Russia: Reich Minister and Reich leader Alfreds Rosenberg and NS-Reichs-hauptamtsleiter breaking into living, Dr. von Renteln and send danz, Reich Minister cheek, president Dr. Neubert, Staatsrat Dr. baron von Freytag Loringhoven and bishop J. Beermann.

- b) Beyond that both came ausländi from or
schen parents (and v. A.):

The Reich youth leader Baldur of ski oh, colonel general Rendulic, Ambassador von Papen as well as the general manager Gustav Krupp of plank halfoh.

- c) Even Jewish birth and/or with Jewish families
were wandt:

the Führer and Reich chancellor Adolf Hitler¹²⁶, its deputy, the Reich Ministers Rudolf Heß and Reich marshal Hermann Göring; the Reich leaders of the NSDAP Gregor Strasser, Dr. Josef Goebbels, Alfred Rosenberg, Hans franc and Heinrich Himmler; the Reich Ministers of Ribbentrop (with the famous Zionist the Chaim Weizmann¹²⁷, which the 1952 deceased first head of state of Israel, once brother shank had drunk), radio and of Keudell; the gau leaders Globicznik (the Jew annihilator), Jordan and Wilhelm Kube; the high SS-leaders and partially in the Jew destruction active Reinhard Heydrich, Erich of the brook Zelewski and of Keudell II; the bankers and old promoter of Hitler before 1933 knights of Stauß (vice-president of the NS Reichstag) and of stone; the general field marshal and Secretary of State milk, the under-secretary of State Gauß; the physicists and alto Pg. 's Philipp of Lenard and Abraham Esau; the age-old Pg. Hanffstaengel (NS foreign press boss) and Professor Haushofer (s.S. 197).

From these facts, by which some facts may be disputed, the shortness and ambiguity of the völkischen theory result, with whose representatives we have to be occupied now. Adolf Hitler recognized the weakness Völkische early, when he wrote in a memorandum from the year 1922 with the title “the völkische thought and the party”: “the entire German völkische movement is unfruchtbar and ineffectively because of “their complete lack of understanding for it that each idea is worthless, so long it their wanting does not convert into the act, but thought remains eternal””.

When 1890 appeared the book “to rem Brandt as a educator” anonymous and with the indication “by a German”, it excited enormous attention equal a best-seller and reached in short period 45 editions. Its author was Julius Langbehn, which one called “the rem Brandt Germans”, 1851 to Hadersleben in Schleswig born, Dr. phil., 1870/71 officer, then writers, 1900 in Holland to the catholicism converted, 1903 in Rome with the special benediction Pope Leos XIII. provided and

1907 died. Standing from Lagarde and perhaps also affected of Nietzsche (S. o.), firmly on völkischem ground, fought to Langbehn against the plates and decomposing spirit of the clearing-up and the liberalism, for the monarchy and one "maintained" militarism. Its aristokratischer course lets be able to affect it after a leader look out to hold, which from the people follows, in order this - however the democracy of the Herdentums rejects and the people to control wants. The Germans of its time are not yet ripe it in addition, them take up too much knowledge material to itself, act and work however too few. Hieran is it the victorious spirit of Sedan not completely innocently, that the German people less was useful than that one to the defeat of Jena. Thus the spirit of the renewal is announced, which lifts the German people also in its mental and moral development on a stage, which corresponds to the new Reich of 1871. Leader and a signpost/guide for this is the art, the way to it the care of the German individuality as well as the refusal of all stranger, i.e. here above all the Jews. In contrast to this Langbehn develops a special preference for the peasantry, that represents the strength of the people and together with Kraft of the nationality pours to the renewal forms. It demands health care and character care at the same time: "The blood is humans - personality is blood!" In this way Germany can become the princess of the nations, their born head: "The German controls thus, as Aristokrat, Europe; and it controls, as a democrat, also America; perhaps not for a long time to last, to it, as humans, the world is controlled." A work with these really fatal expressions explained the catholic "German Volksblatt"¹²⁸ as "deutschesten book of the last 50 years", and one saw the proof furnished in the person Langbehns that the catholic was only the completion of the Nordic one, northtrace nth around, as in the same lamella under "Nordic ones and catholic" was to be read.

By the desire for the same leader picture seized and by völkischem ideas a man, whom one can call directly Hitler's mental father, was almost possessed one of the skurrilen shapes, which functioned as godfathers of the NSDAP: the Oberpfälzer Dietrich kind of hitting a corner, 1868 born and 1923 died, after it was arrested because of the November putsch. The son of a senior counsel studied feuilleton editor emperor-faithful citizens of Berlin "of the local indicator without a goal, was a journalist, for a while", at the end of the First World War

owner of a small lamella “on well German!” (1918). Well read and poets strongly impressive by Schopenhauer was very vitally, a genuine Bavarian and Katholik, but antiklerikal and anti-democratic, radical nationalist, Jew enemy and racingist; Drunkard and morphinist in addition. Its by him written dramas are insignificantly, very good against it the translation of Ibsens “Peer Gynt” and some its combat poems, like the storm song of the NSDAP toned by Hans Ganser “storm, storm, storm. ...!” At the end this Sanges stands the line “for Germany awakes! “, which contributed that early the deceased kind of hitting a corner to the fight of the party. After it is already as a student its Jew hate in a writing “that the Jew” tell-did, it connects in the turbulent Munich of the post-war period with the Reich military captain Röhm, for that on the search is after a patriotic party and the right leader in addition. The same does also kind of hitting a corner, to that its leader picture once in the following plastic words outlined has¹²⁹: “A chap must to the point, which a machine gun can hear. The luggage must get fear into the pants. I can need an officer, before those have the people no more respect. A worker, who has the muzzle on the right mark, would be best. Gentleman God, if Noske solch'... had not been! Understanding does not need it much, politics is the stupidest business in the world. A vain ape, which can give the red one a juicy answer and from each swung leg of a chair does not run away, is me rather than a dozen a scholarly professor, who sits trembling on the damp pants ground of the facts. It must be a bachelor, then we get the women!”

To this leader type corresponded then hair-exactly Adolf Hitler, whom one had in Munich found and before the own car strained, which served partially obscure purposes (S. next chapter). Kind of hitting a corner supplied the student Alfred Rosenberg born in Russia, whose working was fatal particularly in the Second World Wars to its pupil, whom it informed personally. The bessene Bavarian poet however wrote to Hitler's birthday 20. 4. 1923 those lines, which let it see like a Moses still the praised country:

“Five years emergency, as still no people suffered it... Not a Kraft more, which guarantees us victory? The hearts up! Who wants to see, which sees! There the Kraft is, before which the night escapes!”

Apart from these dichterischen attempts many homogenous stand on nearly all areas in the life at that time of our people to advance the völkischen thought. So also on that areas of the German jurisprudence, which we touch briefly here. In their was for a long time, one would like to say for centuries - the desire for a really German right alive, which could replace the Roman right more or less taken over with obligation and our people feeling better corresponding a justice constructs. Were above all Jews - quite corresponds and to their people character -, who around the German right made themselves earned, in the first place Wilhelm Eduard Wilda, which was called actually blessed man (1800-1856), a Altonaer lawyer, right historian and Germanist, attorney and starting from 1842 professor at the University of Breslau. The son of a wholesale merchant, starting from 1825 of protestant faith, was Rey the founder of the comparative Germanic historical jurisprudence in Germany and, together with professor A.L., "the magazine for German right" in the year 1838. Wilda furnished 1829 in its Hauptwerk "criminal law of the Teutons" the proof of the meaning of the Nordic sources of right for the study of the older "German right". Thus it became for the German jurisprudence of highest importance, because it had recognized and for the study of the German right had made the connections between Nordic and Germanic sources of right visible as the first. It wanted to win from it the German right a specific concept formation - so far it succeeded, is it thereby also the first modern Germanlegal Dogmatiker. Finally Wilda is as one the Vorkämpfer of the German language also the mental father of the first Germanisten meetings in Frankfurt/Main 1846 and in Luebeck 1847. The völkische lawyer Arnold daring man continued its fight later, one 1858 in the Hanoverian born district court advice, that created "the federation for German right" and led and 1933 member of the academy for German right became. Its writings carried the titles: "Of the right, which is born with us", "Ari world view in the fight with the Fremdentum", "spirit of the German right", etc. of the creators of the German commercial law in the IL Reichs was Levin Goldschmidt, a Danziger lawyer (1829/97), the 1865 as first Israelit and thus like a Christian not baptized Jew a Professur in Germany received - starting from 1875 at the University of Berlin. 1875/77 national liberal of delegates in Reichstag, was its Hauptwerk, dessenthalben we him calls here, "the manual

the commercial law" (1868). The secret senior counsel worked also occasionally than advisers of the first German emperor Wilhelm I. and was of high repute because of its national attitude. Thus it wrote 23. 7. 1870, four days after outbreak of the war against France: "From 19 July on there are no more parties, it gives sons of the native country or traitor^{130!}" And also the creator of the German public law in the IL Reichs was a Jewish man: the lawyer Paul Laband from Breslau (1838-1918), only 1864 in king mountain, then in Strasbourg professor and 1880 Council of State. Its Hauptwerk: "The public law of the German Reich" (3 volumes, 1872).

To develop Germany again after the lost First World Wars on the basis of a German right and the national thought in the sense the community and the republic former career officer Arthur Mahraun from Kassel (1890/1950) undertook the attempt. He brought the young-German order with its friends 1920 into being and managed him as a high master. Fulfilled of the medieval romance, which was alive in the heads of many forerunners of the national socialism, one drew an organization up according to the kind of medieval knight orders, in which under the high master and his order chancellor Otto fount man Komturen, chapters and Balleien mostly into Hessen, Westphalia, Schleswig-Holstein and Saxonia to the work went. Under the badge of the black point cross with underlaid knight head in the white field the daily paper appeared "the young German" starting from 1924 and the monthly review "the master" starting from 1925. The high master wrote "over the introduction of the general same work duty" (1924) and "the young-German communist manifesto" from 1928. It became however soon more aware of that with a knight order the German policy let itself hardly affect and created from there 1930 the people-national Reich combination, which wanted to cooperate as party-political collection toward the center in the Weimar Republic and temporarily with the German democratic party of Erich cook Weser (S.P. 58) to the German state party united - before one apart-went unsuccessfully again. Mahrauns dislike against Hitler, Hugen mountain and the steel helmet excluded it later from the co-operation at the Third Reich. After dreißigjähriger interruption the young-German order registered association again-arose now together with its newspaper "the young German", led from order master Dr. Erwin Finkentey.

Mahraun did not try as the first, young Volke up

to collect völkischer basis and inspire for a new building from people and Reich to. That even already happened in the middle before the First World Wars the world at that time in the empire, as protest against the Sattheit and Spießhaftigkeit, whose end was then welcomed 1914 jubilant. From the German youth at that time the Wandervogel movement grew and flowed later with many of its best forces in the Nationalsozialismus¹³¹. It flowed together from the most diverse sources. 1897 the citizen of Berlin Primaner Karl Fischer¹³² made the beginning) with his friends at the High School Steglitz, which swarmed themselves to migrations in disciplined spirit, "trips" mentioned, together-found and for the Führer thought. 1901 added themselves it the names "Wandervogels". Karl of fisherman völkischer and anti-Semitic, all-German and largeGerman spirit turned into on the groups, whose ideology was coined/shaped around blood and ground by the thoughts and which hate against the civilization and the liberalism, which humanism and Pazifismus, against which stirred Social Democrats up and Bolschewisten just like against the Jews. After a counting from March 1914 e.g. there were not no Jews in 92% of all groups, with 84% of the groups due to special resolutions. The 10-17jäh-rigen joined the boy shank, the 18-23jäh-rigen the young crew. The older Wandervogels and the Lebensreformer organized themselves than "freeGerman youth". By now everywhere the youth walking coming into momentum youth hostels necessarily became, which developed since 1910 on suggestion of the teacher smelling pool of broadcasting corporations Schirrmann, which transferred the presidency in "the Reich federation for German youth hostels"; this counted 1929 in 978 local's groups over 117,000 members and cared for 2180 lodgings; Schirrmann, which justified also the world youth harsh suppl. work later, died 87jäh-rig only 1963. All these Wandervogels, which partially already led the First World Wars before the swastika as völkisches badge, are located in an spirit-historical line, which was begun by Luther and continued by Kant and the German idealism: in the tendency after self freeing of humans for the self-lawfulness and direct responsibility. And asks today still the youth asked again and again: "As I am to lead my life?" The carriers of this new spirit could be now at that time naturally no conservative ones, probably however revolutionaries, which showed a clear tendency 1914 ago towards the republic - and the anti-Semitism often still rejected. After 1918 then the Volkish-anti-Semitic-largeGerman direction sat down with them

through, also the Weimar Republic not appeared defense worth and their rejecting attitude by community, classification, authority, obedience and leader principle to replace wanted. Thus they built like it us for instance with Hans Blüher (S.P. 395) advance toward, that the German youth movement in the writing "Wandervogel, which understands history of a youth movement" (1912 for organizations on with strict discipline, whereby an homo erotic course adhered to the whole Wandervogel movement,) as same sex community. That has itself then in certain of degrees among the young SA leaders around the chief of staff Röhm up to grey-triumph the end to 30. 6. 1934 receive. 1913 united 13 federations of this youth and called to the meeting on the high Meißner with Kassel, where one wanted "a freeGerman confession" placing in a celebration of the freeGerman youth. 4000 young Volke flowed at the 11. /12. 10. 1913 there, in order from the mouth of her mental leader Dr. Gustav Wyneken, which warned and for a new "youth culture" entered it of exaggerated nationalism to receive their "Meißnerformel": "The freeGerman youth wants to arrange their life from own regulation before own responsibility and with internal truthfulness." Your speaker died 1964 aged in Goettingen. 1875 in Stade as a son of a minister and an honor doctor of theology born, withdrew the humanist and free-religious fighters from conviction already 1901 from the church, created as a teacher 1906 "the free school municipality Wickersdorf", from which it the government of Saxonia Meiningen drove 1910 out, and turned then with large success of the Schriftstellerei: to 1914 it wrote "the new youth" and "which is youth culture?" It stressed the eigenvalue of the youth and wanted in Wickersdorf due to a special care of the German cultural property a school for training a leader elite to create - whereby it the German idealism and Nietzsche particularly impressed; already 1914 ago Wyneken spoke free devotion of one "to selected leaders" and wished a small elite that freedom to realize, which he rejected for the large quantity in clear realization. Thus the freedom of the chosen ones prevailed, to that granted privilege also in Wickersdorf, whereby the boarding school education waived the civil family life. But the loner and socialist, who wanted to interconnect marxism and German idealism, failed because of this impossible task. It left a philosophical Hauptwerk of lasting value to us: "World view" (1940, 2nd edition 1947). 1914 gave it in Germany to about 30,000

Walking birds, besides at least just as many scouts, free Germans, free crowds and other groups. They announced themselves nearly all voluntarily to the front and protracted, where they created the Langemarck myth together with the German students by their victim spirit. From the 12,000 taking off Flex (S. o.) fell, Karl Thylmann, Hans Breuer, the creator "of the Zupfgeigenhansl" (1908) and many different over 7000, under it walter. Returned home from that wars split off 1919 a left wing under Karl Bittel and a right völkischer wing under franc Glatzel. Since then one had met at Whitsuntide 1920 in crown oh, where also Hermann Burte, Dr. Gustav Wyneken and its fellow combatant Martin Luserke were present, the awaked youth movement to new, powerful lives - the communist forces under Ernst Toller, Ernst Niekisch, Eduard Köbel alias Tusk, Erich Weinert made themselves among other things however soon quite decomposing noticeably. The military education of the war and the free corps did not remain by the way without effect on the youth, which called itself now mostly "bündisch". In place of the driving pupil and carefree Scholaren knights, Knappe and soldier stepped. The individuality was replaced by the collective. The loose "horde/hurdle" changed itself to the firmer connection "of the trunk", the home or nest evening became "the service", the trip "the camp" with appeals and instructions. Drums, fanfares and wild soldier and land farmhand songs accompanied the course of this youth. One of these groups, of the citizen of Berlin clergyman Martin Voelkel led, called itself "the white knights". It existed only few years, drove a verschrobenen Gralskult, swarmed from "the last battle of the Germans" - preformed however in astonishing way, which practiced later the SS: the idea of the military farmer education, those youth-dedicates and the obligation around Nachsuchung to marriage permission. From their circles already came the prophecy, which Jews would suffer a terrible fate, if they did not leave Germany from free pieces. "White knights" were at that time among other things the poet Paul Alverdes (S.P. 88) and the after times Nobel Laureate for physics Werner Heisenberg. 1930 united the entire Bündi youth with the scout, the largeGerman youth federation (S.P. 78) and the young-recent federation to "the German free crowd". 1933 was then dissolved it all and/or partly transferred to the Hitler Youth, which took over thereby much of the style and song property of the old youth movement. Here one used the member marks of the largeGerman youth federation, during the forerunners of the BDM, at the beginning of

the HJ-sisterhood, a purely bündischen character exhibited. Prominent Wandervogels continued to work for the NSDAP, like Dr. Gofferje (inventor of the flute of the same name) starting from 1934 as directors/conductors of the department of nationality and homeland of the NS cultural municipality; Otto Schmidt (of eagle and falcon) as an adviser for Volksund customs of the KdF Reichsleitung; Niggemann as a layman play adviser with the NS-KG; Hannemann as singing leaders with the KdF and many different. Finally still some names are mentioned, in order to prove the deep effect of the Wandervogel movement, the völkischen reason prepared: the poets and writers Paul Alverdes, Ferdinand Avenarius (a nephew smelling pool of broadcasting corporations of Wagners), Rudolf G. Binding, Hans Friedrich Blunck, Herbert Böhme, Waldemar Bonseis, George Britting, Hermann Burte, Hermann Eris of buses, Hans Fallada, walter Flex, Gorch Fock, Agnes Günther, Manfred house man, Hanns Johst, Ernst Jünger, Martin Luserke, Wilhelm Pleyer, Eugen Roth, Ulrich Sander, Karl jump-forge, George Stammler, Heinz Stegu far, franc Thieß - all homeland-connected and nationalconscious humans. To their walking circle duly, in addition, walking friends and in attitude and wools parallely, would not be to be still mentioned: Arnolt Bronnen, Gertrud of Le Fort, W.E. CSU child and Carl Zuckmayer.

Similarly as during the youth movement also the religious groups had been very split within the völkischen movement strength them belonging many individualists among themselves, so that an overview of them becomes difficult. We want to try nevertheless to report on it. Some of these religious groups exist today still - or already again - and mostly as the völkische movement are at all understood now. They wanted to help the awaking German nationality to their own religiousness and a faith from Germanic back meditation, self-grown contrary to the eastern-Roman Christianity. It was intolerable them that its Nordic race the God of another race, which, took over semitischen and to it holds. Its own God belongs to each people, then they demanded and thought of Nietzsche, which determined once: that the Nordic races would have to be ashamed, after two millenia still not one own God brought out too haben'.

If Völkische defamed thus against the Old Testament and its God of revealing, then they did it not only from deeper religious sense of truth, but also from the naturalistischen condition that the God

conception only the religious expression of the race instincts to be known. The main interest of this Völkisch-religious movement is also with the Englishman and choice-German H. to pc. Cham berlain (S.P. 297). Since end of the twenties of our century the Völkische their main efforts already arranged on in 19. Century timid using new creation of one "indogermanischen" or "German religion". Their range sets thereby with the protestant minister and poet Arthur Bonus (1864/1941), for a west Prussia, who entered the religious than contrast to the Dogmatik and to the Kirchentum for the Verdeutschung of the Christianity and a better appreciation of the old-Nordic poetry and put more out. It sought to reach one "Germanisierung of the Christianity" to make from Christ one "Aryan" - like Chamberlain -, to exchange and the compassion and Sündhaftigkeitsvorstellungen of the Christians against one "heroische welfare and teachings" (equal Arthur Dinter, see below). Then it goes over Wilhelm of Hauers respectful divorce from Christ and over expressed the Christianity-rejecting forms for instance the house Ludendorff up to "the Wodansanbetern" - of those it gave however never so many, how one is bent to state. Already in the decades between 1875 and 1910 unfolded the Völkische active activity, whose main interest is with names, on which we to partially still speak come: with H. pc. Chamberlain, Ernst Crause, Theodor Fritsch, Willibald Hentschel, Friedrich is enough, for Willi minister, Wilhelm Schwaner, Wilhelm Teudt and Ludwig Wilser. In the time between 1918 and 1933 step out: Arthur Bonus, Ferdinand Clauß, Arthur Dinter, Arthur Drews, Ludwig Fahrenkrog, Gustav Frenssen, Hans F.K. Günther, Erich Ludendorff and Mrs. Mathilde and Hermann Wirth. After finally 1933: Professor Ernst Bergmann, professor J.W. Hauer, professor Bernhard Kummer, count Ernst too Revent low and professor Hermann black.

Already before the First World Wars scharten itself first of a Völkische species-characteristic faith around their leaders Fahrenkrog and Schwaner. Professor Ludwig Fahrenkrog (1867-1952), son of a manufacturer from Rendsburg, was distinguished as painter and a teacher at the art school Barmen with a large state price, in addition, when writer particularly by his book "history of my faith" (Halle/S. 1906) admits, basic idea it there formulated its: , If we come to us, are we at home and so also ready to receive others. 'Its friend was the 1863 in forest-hits a corner born

Teacher and editor Wilhelm Schwaner, editor-in-chief and publisher of the magazines “the people educator” and “UP country”; it had written one “Teuton booklet” (1910 and 1920) written, which found in over 15,000 copies spreading, as well as to 1919 a book for people educators “under the swastika”. Both men created “as a collection of all Germanreligiously Gesinnten” in the year 1908 the Germanic religious community (GGG), which got, of house and local communities such as gaus consisted 1913 this names and a tidy condition and accomplished life celebrations in the spirit of the old-Germanic faith. One believed that a uniting Kraft of the spirit penetrates both the universe and the single human being, which one equates again and again with the divine one - name is thereby after Goethe quite rightfully “sound and smoke” - as it today also in the circles university-tares and freereligious happens. The magazine of the GGG was called last (until 1933) “Nordic faith”. Fahrenkrog was later again director/conductor, now however of the completely small GGG newly formed after the collapse of 1945 (1952 died). From völkischen circles of the German youth movement another Germanreligious branch came. Its supporters collected themselves first 1917 under the name “seizing shank”, since 1919 as “young fount”, attached themselves then “the German order”, separated again from him and formed with other völkischen circles of the youth movement under Arthur G. Lahn “the Nordungen, young-Germanic order”, for autumn 1932 “people shank of the Nordungen” mentioned. Their magazine was called “Nordungen”. A third group developed under Dr. Wilhelm Kusserow 1928 as “a Nordic religious community”, to which partly also the Nordungen to 1932 belonged. In addition, this Versuch to unite all the different German-Germanic groups failed and increased only the evil of splitting. however the above three groups of GGG and VdN and NGG of a newly formed nordisch--religious working group followed 1931/32 (NRAG), which as parallel for “the faith movement of German Christians” and for “the working group of catholic Germans” (1933 of Hitler's deputy, who papal secret chamber gentleman Franz von Papen to short term life arouses) was creative. Leader of the NRAG was a regional court advice Norbert Seibertz (died 1966), while their initiator was the well-known count Ernst to Reventlow (1869/1943), the son of a district administrator from Schleswig-Holstein and husband of a French Comtesse. Count Ernst acknowledged as a captain second lieutenant of the emperor Marinendienst

and became as a writer one of the most well-known völkischen Vorkämpfer serves, even for an approach to the communists used themselves and after 1918 under the slogan "a piece of the way together" a temporary to unite the German Reich with the bolschewistischen Soviet Union endorsed. Adolf Hitler it - like Ludendorff (S.P. 269) - considered romhörig, recalled then however and stepped the NSDAP with (1927). Starting from 1920 the count published his weekly revue "Reich-waited", starting from 1924 sat he in Reichstag on that rights of the house. Before it had drawn up "the German daily paper", had belonged to 1908/09 as a managing director and then further two years than Präsidialmitglied the allGerman federation.

A further völkische group collected itself under the swastika than landmarks around Otto Sigfrid Reuter, 1876 a post office Telegrafendirektor born in empty (East Frisia) than teacher son, by the way a half brother citizens of Berlin of the governing mayor and SPD politician Professor Dr. HC. Ernst Reuter, who Stalin 1924 as a first people's commissar (Minister) of the Volga-German Soviet republic served. It created "the German order in February 1911" "for mental and physical rebirth of our peopleness from eternal founts of Germanic blood and nature". Another order idea on völkischer basis tried Ernst Hunkel, in connection with O.S. Reuter to realize 1919 by the open land settlement "Donnershag" (mentioned after the Germanic God Donar) which arose with Sontra in Hessen. Here should late young crews be aligned, in order to then protract in country and everywhere daughter settlements as "castles of German nature" put on. In the DGG, which had felt once much obliged also Fahrenkrog with its appendix, however contrary to its GGG certain Glaubensbekenntnis and no cult had not been specified, but one had only one "principle" and "a vow". A further small völkischer circle, "the combination of the friends of Germanic prehistory", scharte itself starting from 1929 around the schauburg lippischen minister and Teuton researcher Wilhelm Teudt (born 1860). Around the magazine published by George Groh since 1925 in Schweinfurt "Rig" - sheets

for Germanic Weistum, “a Rig circle developed”, from which Groh sent call to 1933 one to the summer solstice “for the establishment of a national church” as “mental home place” for all, which would have left the churches for conscience reasons. This group was converted then into one “federation for German national church” and striven for establishment one “nationalsanctify around” in our father country. The thought of a German national church however a still more important representative in the spiritful philosopher Ernst Bergmann found, to the son of a Saxonian upper minister and a Swiss (1881 to 1945). Since 1916 professor at the University of Leipzig, came miner of the German idealism, of Herder and from the natural scientist Haeckel, belonged only to the German national people's party, in order to go over 1930 to the NSDAP; this excluded it however because of its self-willedness 1942. The philosopher had stepped out already 1926 with its “German Mystik”, when he opened 1933 with that beech “the German national church” (2nd edition 1934) the fight for a German religion, which stands contrary to the Christianity of both denominations and in more fundamental as well as to moral regard better should correspond to the Germanic morality feeling than the eastern-Roman Christianity. In addition 1934 “the 25 theses of the German religion cam”. Nevertheless it succeeded to miner - like also all other free-mental and church-hostile forces in the Third Reich - not to become generally accepted because the prominent national socialists were not able to separate from the Christianity, from whose mother lap they had come out and to which they had mostly never given a refusal; as Hitler and Dr. Goebbels about, who exhausted church taxes of their large incomes up to their death 1945 faithfully and good. As organization miner created 1937 in Leipzig “the community German people religion” registered association, whose chief was he and collected in which he as one “German-religious world view community” both völkische free spirit and Gottgläubige as well as the former socialists 1934 of the forbidden “federation of freereligious municipalities of Germany” (based 1859) as well as “the national union for spirit freedom”. In particular mental feature outstanding beside miner was another university professor from T5ubingen, Jakob Wilhelm Hauer (S.P. 231), whose German faith movement was a combination of the most important (however evenly not all) 1933 existing Völkisch-religious not-Christian federations. For this Hauer already did the first step 1921, as it its Pfarramt

and the revolutionary movement of the pupil Bible circles within the protestant regional church in Württemberg in “the federation of the Kögenger laid down” (designated after a lock with Esslingen) united - usually bündische youth, which took up the traditions of the Wandervogel again. They were enemies any Dogmatismus' and stressed an experiencing before admitting. The necessary religious renewal should take place their opinion after from “the Urgrund of the people”. 1926 followed the Kögenger “the federation of the Wandervogels and scouts” (since 1927 “German free crowd”). Starting from 1928 the professor the magazine published “coming municipality”, with whose reader circle the Kögenger federation extended for “the friend circle of the coming municipality”. Here the Christianity of a new and at the same time higher form should yield, which could do without the auxiliary conception of a personal God likewise as konfessionelle septa. Hauer wrote¹³³, German faith is “faith in Germany as a creation of God”. Its supporters was the however too little, it meant: the political faith in Germany as political power...

Finally is still briefly a man meant, whose personality over the political events of its time was and some genuine religious Sucher: Gustav Frenssen, the poet and theoretician of regional arts and crafts (1863/1945), the former protestant minister from Dithmar, who wanted to win a German relationship to the person of Christ and whom to Jesus saw as a genuine Protestant German humans in a special position. In his Hauptwerk “faith of the north Marks” of 1936 loosened itself from Hitler with the Goethe medal for art and sciences excellent former fellow combatants however completely from Friedrich Naumanns of a nationalsocial party then from the Christianity - 1902 it gave its Pfarramt up it already leant it off and recognized only as basis of a species-characteristic faith, which follows from the race peculiarness and race assessment of Germanic-Nordic humans. He says: “In the life of humans and a people everything must be true and genuine. Nothing however more than the faith. Because its faith makes humans, makes a people.”

In and particularly after the First World Wars increased then the number of völkischer groups ever more, so that “a listing of German völkischer federations, associations, federations and orders”, which published Alfred Roth 1921, whose counted 73. There it gave: the society of GermanGermanic Gesittung (1915), the patriotic national union (1918), the young fount federation (1918), that

Faithful federation of German poets, musicians and artists (1920), the Germanic conscience federation (1920), the Deutschvölki student federation (1920), which federation for German renewal, etc. the university ring of German kind of 1920 worked as roof federation of these German völkischen efforts on the universities. In the same year developed for published monthly sheet under the direction of Dr. H. cellar man of publishing houses Alexander Duncker the combination of völkischer publishers with their from professor Adolf Bartels (S.P. 194) "German bibliography". Alfred Roth swelled the 1918 formed Deutschvölki protection and Trutzbund, to which numerous prominent national socialists belonged, on within two years on 30,000 members under his active managing director (Roth, alias Otto Arnim, 1879-1940, writer and journalist, propagandist of the German national one Handlungsgehilfen Verband/DHV, organizers of the annual German daily).

14. Chapter . OCCULT ROOTS

In this fourteenth chapter mental pioneers of the national socialism are presented, who became intending from the area of the Okkulten, mysterious one and Mythologi for the German policy in disastrous sense out. A short view goes ahead over the word "Nazi" and the swastika symbolism. After general views the secret societies of List and Lanz Liebenfels follow. Different orders, above all the Thule order, and dark men such as Haushofer and Trebitsch Lincoln form the bridge to the Buddhismus.

If we are concerned with politics, then one should actually assume that thereby all peculiar views, Gedankenspielereien, table backs, Astrologie, Hellseherei, dream interpretations and similar unsettled "arts" and Pseudowissen-schaften except consideration to remain; that only the clear, healthy and sharp understanding of the action and thinking is alone tool. But it unfortunately does not behave in such a way, since also those are often politically transacting evenly humans, susceptible to various Abwege and from so small education that they are able to recognize these dangers from dawning their half formation out not and them into their considerations with include. Thus however they endanger their political work and from them governed on the highest. Like that men were added such as Hitler, Heß, Himmler and other national socialists of some dark art, as we experienced from their environment in the meantime. Particularly over the Astrologie sometimes ill-considered is into the policy in-walked¹³⁴. That to prove here is not our task, but only the presence of the dark one, Mythi is to be pointed out, what straight is quite understandable at the myth a as much stressing party as the NSDAP. The national socialism appealed as well known less to the forces of the intellect - than rather to the under-conscious currents of feeling and will, which control themselves more easily, even if let steer often with difficulty. Once uncontrolled, they can release dreadful nuclear chain reactions, as we had to experience it. That the Führers of a party, which stressed the priority of the Nordic blood always so strongly, more germanic

Renaissance to be wanted to take itself prisoner, completely substantially from eastern and Asian magic let, is with difficulty understandably - however fact.

Here light to take in, will be possible never perhaps up to last and final clarity - like also everything "exposures" of the Freemasonry it never completely revealing, but only always details revealed. Thus are we also here, where we enter a new ground in the historical views over the national socialism. Many may say, it is cash nonsense to point connections out between NSDAP and Okkultismus because they are not found in everyone verifiable documents, but only on the basis of expressions of participants to assume and design let. They remain thereby partially hypotheses - however nevertheless again with such a probability of the authenticity that they seem to quite insert themselves in the context of the entire one and to explain straight by their contradictoriness some so far hiding. Thus not that warranty can be given to the authenticity for the data of this chapter, which might be the most interesting, in addition, most disputed of this representation, which is able to guarantee everything else postings. One refers to also always the hypothetical and from there is to this chapter with caution to be near-happened. Nevertheless we did not believe to be supposed to withhold things from the reader and the search, about for decades are spoken, written and are not thought - only because they are provable into the latter not. According to opinion of the author they belong anyhow absolutely also to the history of ideas of the Hitler epoch, to a completely protruding, although very dark place.

It is today as already 1933 ago quite usual to use the word "Nazi" not only as an abbreviation for "national socialist" but also as an insult word. It is to shorten, in addition, devaluations. In Austria the Hitler supporters were called Hakenkreuzler frequent with their opponents or "Hakinger". Now this designation is "to Nazi" not only in the German language as contraction, but also in the Hebrew one. There it designates humans, who are even conscious to its individuality, its I and against the dogmas of the writing scholars, who arise to Pharisäer and Sadduzäer, humans, who take position also against usury, capitalism and similar financial methods. Nazi's or Nasi's, how they are also called in the Hebrew one, thus already gave it before 2000 years in Palestine.

They turned against the wrong guidance of their people, approximately peep and fraud and corruption. In this sense was also Jesus of Nazareth - if it more than a mythologische figure had been - "a Nazi" and a Nazarener at the same time, as it is designated - again after mythologischen places a Nazareth, which it never gave at its time. All of this becomes evident from Hebrew writings - and the designation Nazi is to be found also today still now and then in Jewish writings. In addition, Nazi or Nasi is called and people, which were called one the air, a word of same meaning, which the German air he and Greek air stos (air stokrat, which best ones) equals. Only in the Weimar Republic certain journalists of the word made Nazi as an insult and a combat designation against the national socialists use. They spread it over the whole world in the intention of releasing with it anti-Nazi tables an attitude and the kind of putting people and race consciousness as wrong and ridiculously - although it was kept always completely particularly high in the Jewish people and raised for the basis of the State of Israel.

Nazis became now - in the fight with the Jewry - humans, who reject the religious dogmas of the Jews, which understands itself first as a religious community, nationality and religion in its nationality on the closest connecting. Into this refusal by the pious faith Jew also the free-thinking and liberal Jew are included, as for instance a Spinoza as well known - which after the demand of the Moses Maimonides (1204 died most important Jewish philosopher and law teacher of the Middle Ages) to be killed are.

Also the swastika, which is forbidden as the symbol of the national socialism today to show nearly everywhere, is enough with its symbolic past not only deeply into the mythology of the Urmenschentums inside, but also into the history of the Jewish people. It is just as little strange to it like other peoples of the assyrisch Babylonian culture area and the front Asians, it indicates all to who a cosmic meaning. As its origin here the Aleph, which is regarded first letter of the Jewish (Hebrew) alphabet, knows at the clearest under the type characters of the peoples the swastika demonstrated to that. Thus the swastika is i.e. on a coin also with the Jews, on the Schekel of the king Hiskia of Juda around 700 before the turn of an era.

But we find it not only there: it emerges in Asia Minor on coins, containers and other things, which came from Knossos, the palace of the sayful king Minos of Crete, its culture approximately 2000 to 1400 B.C. flowered. It is as stone-cutter character around 1300 B.C. in Assur, around 500 B.C. as symbol of the Indian Dschainismus, an old religion, where it emerges in connection with a half-moon and its four arms represent the God world, hell world, people world and animal world. There one calls it with the Sanskrit word "Swastika" - which is derived from Swasti = luck; perhaps with it also the designation of the litauischen fire God is connected as "Sweistiks". In Europe the swastika is found since the Jungsteinzeit, approximately in seven-guarantors and in Bessarabien, in Asia since the center of the third millenium B.C. it was admits in Indonesia, Malaya and Polynesien, at of Africa gold coast and in the Congo, with the American Pueblo Indians and the Central American advanced cultures of the Maya, Inka, Aztec. Only the swastika was strange to the Australians and many Semiten. Of completely special importance it was in the Aryann motherland India. It was considered to the Buddhisten (and it is valid today still) as a luck saying indication. If it is left-winged drawn, then it promises to ascent and emergence, birth and luck - while it refers in its declining form, right-winged to fall, passing and death. In the latter, dämonisierten position Hitler let itself his party symbol calculated be up-talked - while it for instance the George circle showed in the luck-promising position. In the grave hill of the religion founder Buddha (the 477 B.C. died) with Gorakhpur (nearby Nepal, south the Himalaya) was it on numerous added gold panels. The swastika as Mongolian indication is used today still by the tibetanischen Dalai Lama (see below); likewise one used it in modern China very much - and without its anti-Semitic meaning in Finland (one to the Finnish ugrischen, thus used the Mongol people family due people). Like that it was recently still present on the highest Finnish order. Also on the flag Burmas was to be seen it to 1960 still in Hamburg port; and in Nyon, to Geneva lake, a Roman settlement, is located it in the mosaic relief of an old Roman building. The last Russian Zarin, a Hessian princess, led swastika mentioned on the radiator of its car "a Swastika" as Glücksbringer. Thus the swastika arrived on various ways to the national socialists. From where it

Hitler kept and then maximum personally for its drafts of the party symbolism real used, with certainty not be said will not let themselves - anyhow it already painted it into its school booklets. From Finland it the freedom fighters of the general brought to count of the Goltz also. From the Jewish area it came over bond-iv-succumbed and the George circle. It may be considered as strange thing that the only war flier of the First World War, which already led a large swastika as victory character on its machine, which several times highly Jew decorated Fritz Beckhardt from the Hessian Wallertheim was. From the Germanic area it was interpreted from Guido from List around 1910 as welfare and characteristic of the Aryan and raised then also for the indication of the anti-Semitism. From buddhistischen circles it came by Haushofer and other contact men (see below). Finally it may be suggested also from the Christian area: because the swastika was in the Middle Ages in all of Western Europe as "Gralstritterkreuz" well-known - like it already with the Romans and the Christian Gnostikern of the early period as "Gnostikerkreuz". During the crusades the temple knights carried it as badges. So this also old-Germanic symbol of the divine solar power, which embodies it in the sun wheel, has a raised past. Unfortunately it was abused in such a way in our time that it must appear many the living persons as indications of murder, death and tyranny.

Probably in the following no complete history of the Okkultismus and the secret teachings can be ordered within the national socialism, however here first references are to take place, in order to make urgent that this German movement cannot be understood without its fremdländischen sources. The writer and journalist Dr. Joachim good referred to with good reason these days after that it does not appear wrong to determine: with the birth of the national socialism "the Okkultismus godfather confessed". Only two names are to be picked out here. The one was Jewish lightrather Eric January van Hanussen, actually Herschel Steinschneider been called. As a son of a Viennese of lubricant actor 1889 born, learned it all cheat the Variete and circus artist. With 21 years editor-in-chief of the newspaper "Lightning", he lived primarily on extortions, during it as a soldier in the First World Wars itself as "Troop responsible persons" and "Wünschelrutengänger" to make important knew. In peacetime from Austria as swindlers proven, he went into Czechoslovakia, where he 1929 from lack of proofs on the occasion of a fraud accusation

one acquitted. After it had exposed 1917 and 1920 in two books Telepathie and thought reading as swindle and fraud, it began to make its money with increasing success in these branches of trade. It turned to Berlin and "conquered" it with its Gaukeleien in short period. Then it changed, like so some different one, to the eager propagandist of the NSDAP, who presented itself in its own weekly paper than more convinced "Nazi", a swastika flag at the car led themselves, with highranking leaders of the party and the SA operated - under those the citizen of Berlin SA leader count Helldorf its sponsor was. To its "Customer" belonged also the chairman at that time of the Reichstag parliamentary group of the NSDAP, later Reich Ministers of the Interior (S.P. 243) belonged to customers Dr. Wilhelm Frick. Finally Steinschneider let baptize and joined themselves as a protestant Christian of the NSDAP. - Second was Arnolt Bronnen (S.P. 196), although "the attack" Dr. Goebbels it before, on 12. 12. the 1931, still as a Jew had denounced. At the end of of 1932 is pleased the Konvertit in the Lietzenburger road 16 a fantastic dwelling, which so-called "palace of the Okkultismus", in which its party comrades operated much and gladly. After the Reichstag fire 1933 he tried as for the power of come Mitläufer still to acquire itself the MOS SE company with three daily papers became however to 24. 3., probably on instruction of its friend count Helldorf (by its aides of Ohst) arrests and murders 1933, to which it had borrowed 150,000 Reich Marks.

Just as interesting personality was Jakob Wilhelm Hauer (S.P. 223), which however no Scharlatan as Hanussen was, but more respecting and a seriously taking scientist with however considerable okkultistisch mystischen inclinations. The 1881 in Württemberg bearing and 1962 dying theology worked, attained a doctorate to the Dr. phil., led five years long as Missionar a protestant school in India as a bricklayer, studied then philosophy and, where it developed to a thorough specialist of the Buddhismus Hinduismus, which still a few years ago wrote a book over the Yoga. 1921 it hung the Pfarramt to the nail and provided only in Marburg, then a Tübingen a Professur for religion science. 1933 he withdrew from the church and tried as a leader 1934 of the dissolved federation of freereligious municipalities of Germany to synchronize this with the help of his SS-friends. When failed, it created the German faith movement and resigned also here as a leader in the year 1936. The SS-leader Hauer, in

“SS-Ahnenerbe” was active, possessed close connections to the okkultistischen Eanos movement in Ascona (Switzerland), where it cooperated with the well-known Jewish scholar professor Dr. Martin Buber (1878 in Vienna born, were honoured after 1945 in the Federal Republic highly and died 1965). Still in the week of 1. to 7 January 1933 both stepped as speakers together on a conference “of the coming municipality of” Hauer into Kassel up with Gertrud Bäumer (S.P. 54) and the alto Pg. Ernst Krieck. Buber was by the way a representative of the Chassidismus, the recent and volkstümlichsten religious mystischen movement of the Jews, those the delivery of the religious-moral guidance of the community to a Zaddik (the fair one) erstrebt¹³⁵. The critical Ludendorff has mystischen professor Hauer once with the following words characterized¹³⁶: “Mr. Hauer is Christian, and where he is not Christian, it is Buddhist, and where it is not both, there it is unclear.” In such a way he accuses in 3rd gang of its life memories Hauer also, he “with his neubuddhustischen okkulten movement ever more before-pushed themselves, supported from prominent people of the NSDAP, so e.g. from the count to Reventlow” (S.P. 220 FF.).

When developing the NSDAP two secret societies godfather confessed, in which National Socialist ideas concern already to a large extent available actual above all so far it rassische principles. Adolf Hitler and its supporters, that belonged to these two groups of the Mr. von List and from Liebenfels either or stood with them in close contact, nonetheless never mentioned this origin - it, because they were ashamed of this okkulten relationship later and with it not to load itself and wanted to make ridiculous, is it around any requirements from there to be bent. First of these two secret societies is the Armanenschaft of the Guido of List, for which together with Lanz of Liebenfels a mental center of the rassischen anti-Semitism in the old Austria Hungary formed and in-worked from there out far to Germany. The makabre writer and poet List (1848/1919) were son of a rich Viennese of buyer and possessed also always rich friends, who support him and its abstruse ideas. Only buyer, then secretary of the Austrian alpine association, where under the walking student and Jungmannen “the Heil! “- Greeting was already for a long time maintained, worked it as a Vorkämpfer for the investigation of the Germanic antiquity and for its revival. It was rejected by the science naturally. Thus it created itself its own society, which

by rich manufacturers in Vienna, Munich (Wannieck) and Hamburg was promoted and to that for instance men like the Theosoph Franz Hartmann, the poet Franz Herndl, the Viennese mayor Dr. Karl Lueger (S.P. 391), the there mayor Dr. Josef Neumayer and a k. and k. field marschalleutnant belonged. Also Hitler had connection to him to acquire probably however without the membership. This Armanen (with on page the 203 mentioned Artama nen nothing to do have) fought the Jewry and preached with fanatical obsession the science of the God similarity and singularity of the so-called ariogermanischen race. Their alone after okkultistischem point of view the ability is awarded for the realization of the true secrets of this world and from it the right is derived to grant then also to the Armanen alone the political rule over all peoples. Lists ario Germanic state is based on a kinship right, which plans: Purpose of the kinship is the keeping clean of the ario germa niches race. Marriage laws prevent each mixture; only the house father has full civil rights - are entitled which again together with all freedoms only the members of the noble race. There is indivisible hereditary goods to furnish as well as from each house father kinship archives and a kinship chronicle. The education of humans is the most important task of the state, which it may never put from the hands. But a new educational system becomes necessary, which covers 10 classes - for 9. and 10. "the king and God ruling level are intended". This state is a order federation of men with a okkulten point, in which the women are without rights - similarly as it Alfred Bäumler in "man federation and science dreamed of". These thoughts appear in the writings Lists, which "the high one called itself Aryan teacher" (Ario wiz Aithari) and particularly a okkultistischen "rune charm" invented: in that beech "the Armanenschaft of the Ario Teutons" (in the self-publishing house, Berlin 1921), in "the deutschmythologischen migrations" of 1891 as well as with the treatment of other Germanic topics by List in novels, Epen, pieces of stage, dedicating plays and the festival "summer sunning turning fire charms". The scientifically worthless literature Lists won a substantial meaning as political tendency poetry and found soon spirit friends. Thus it Dr. Karl Strünckmann alias Kurt van Emsen, around 1950 had died, who air granny ever did not please and who spoke then in the twenties of it, who had to become new Germany a Reich "of the Armanen", led of the so-called

“Satisfying in the country”, which point, priesterlichen leaders of the German people, that would have taken the fate of the nation into their hands, around it “to new heights to lead”. Oberarmane Strünckmann used the term “Armanen” only for the elucidation of its theory of the Führertum, whereby him the mental leaders of the Urgermanen before-floated: those scholars, poets, priests and prophets, whom one occupied often as “Barden” with this Celtic expression. He prophesied “cosmic-caused” imminent fall papal Rome and fought the paulinische Christianity of the Protestants. To its place should, in the sense one “Large plan” the inaugurations, a priesterlich led world state step, its Weltregierer would be even the Armanen; to this topic by the way the well Christian Britisher Douglas Reed wrote a book¹³⁷, that is anti-Semitic and Hitler as communist and a friend Stalins “exposes”! Also different “pupil” Strünckmanns today still are at working. Thus 1960 in Switzerland (in the canton Zurich) appeared a writing “the key of the Armanen, Ith part”, in which under the alias “A.O were spread further. swabia country” the thoughts of the Guido by List - this time however with help of Jewish ideas from Old Testament: Whale-resound with Jerusalem one equates! As is the case for Strünckmann the creation one is recommended “coming Reich of the center”, to one “European Switzerland”, which is as buffer between east and west pazifistisch and neutralistic at the same time and which “Krist communism” of the Oberarmanen is to realize - by introduction “of the old indogermanischen ground right”.

A far zwielichtigere time feature, whose supporter is organized this very day in Germany, Austria and Switzerland, was the Neutempler order of the Lanz of Liebenfels. There concerning this a detailed work published is¹³⁸, we may rely in the following on these scientifically well founded data. In addition the Austrian writer Franz Herndl (S. o.) perpetuated the Neutempler in the social reformatorischen novel “the Trutzburg” (1908 with M. Altmann in Leipzig). Author of these today still in all of Europe existing secret company was a mysterious personality, that only 1954 died - allegedly provide with the Sterbesakramenten of the catholic church: Adolf Lanz - by accident originating from the same Austrian area and from it coined/shaped and in the family equal Jewish birth as Adolf Hitler. Teacher son Lanz, 1874 born, became Cistercian monk in the pin

Holy cross with Vienna, left it however after year priest-dedicates (1899), allegedly because of "fleischlicher love". After self appointment as "baron Jörg Lanz de Liebenfels" it created one after strictly catholic model organized - perhaps although of the catholic church did not inspire (for which no strong proofs result) orders, the ONT, "orders of the new temple" (Ordo Novi Templi). On this idea the founder came back allegedly by Heinrich Marschners romantic opera "the Templer and the Jew" from 1829 and established now to the 1119 created and 1312 by Pope Clemens Vth dissolved Templer order - however in completely new form. Lanz, which called itself "the ario Germanic Weistumskünder", accepted only blue-blond men, who committed themselves to "the pure breed" - also with those exceptions to its orders, as them liked to make the NSDAP with their "for EhrenAryann". With List together Lanz formed the mental center of the rassistischen anti-Semitism in the Danube monarchy Austria Hungary and anticipated the dark Rassenmystik of the national socialism as its direct pioneers. However it is to have been at the beginning of not Antisemit, but have become it only with the increasing of the NSDAP. Connections of the Neutempler existed also to the American Ku-Klux-Klan, that one today still in the USA influential anti-Semitic and race-aggressive organization, whose mysterious and brutal working excites much attention. The ONT had friends and sponsors, to whom above all the Viennese manufacturer and owner of iron work Johann Walthari Wölfl belonged, from all sides money owing to enriches itself enough, in order several "Gral's" - and rock chapels vouch to buy and remove, where in white garbs, with which Templerkreuz were held provided (S. swastika, page 228), so-called "Gralfeiern". Many this Neutemplerbräuche appear in the dedicating ritual of the Hitler Youth and above all the Junkerschaft of the National Socialist order castles; also the Ku-Klux-Klan-ritual in the USA resembles that the Templer. The order convention met in each case on the castle ruin throwing stone in the Strudengau at the Danube, to one of the most beautiful regions of Austria. This of emperor Karl the large one justified castle was probably the homeland of the Mrs. Helche, from the Nibelungenlied admitted wife the Hunnenkönigs Etzel. Here on the throwing stone also 1907 blew - probably for the first time in Germany - which swastika flag, to which the Krukenkreuz serving as order badges was modified. And the Viennese celebrated Jewish municipality here above

also their tabernacle celebration for the memory of the migration of the children Israel by the desert, after one had expenditure-borrowed the throwing stone from Lanz. The connection placed thereby the Rabbinatskandidat Moritz old pupil ago, to one of the Jewish friends of the order master, well-known as a co-editor "of the Monumenta judaica" - in those also Antisemit Lanz cooperated! Another of these friends was Jakob Lorber the Lanz than "the largest ariosophische medium" to have recognized believed - without consideration for the logical contradiction, which opened itself thereby to the racistic Templerlehren - and after its in Trance "erschauten" instructions the sun the homeland of the Aryan erschauten had been and Christ a child of the sun (closer to it with Hermann Rehwaldt "the creeping poison", in the load dorff publishing house). The spreading of the ideas of the ONT procured monthly the magazine appearing up to 100,000 copies "to east era", from which this very day numerous booklets are present; to 1913 70 booklets appeared, in the entire first edition 100 pieces. Purpose of the magazine should be it to actually bring "Aryan Artung and Aryans gentleman right as results of the ethnology in application to fight around the socialist and toolistic Umstürzler scientifically and to protect the Aryan noble race by pure breed the fall". For the support of this task by the publishing house also "air he postcards" and photo sheets with Teuton shapes were sold. The publisher and an editor of this angle lamella of anti-Semitic coinage was a man named Reichstein, again none "pure Aryan". The fundamental literature for the ONT had naturally written Lanz Liebenfels. In addition above all the order books belong: the Legendarium, Evan gelarium and the Visionarium - as well as "the Psalmen deutsch", a self-translation of Lanz. Here by the former priest and monk Christian ideas were plentifully processed and Jesus were appointed the Nordic "Asing", which received the name "Frauja", it already the arianische Bible translator and Gotenbischof Ulfilas (died 383 n. D. Zw.) settled. The requirement of the next love saw itself transformed to the sentence "you is your kind comrade to love like you!" Beside Christ as "the type of the God-human Aryans" Lanz sees then the Moses as "Darwinisten and first Antisemiten, the Jewish ape people and dark races fought". In addition Urvater Moses, is a wonderful the Goten and Teuton, "a preacher of the race selection and race moral together with Ezechiel and Jere mias,".

The peculiar theory of the Lanz Liebenfels, which represents a racing EN cult religion, was already formed by it in the Cistercian monastery. It stresses the superiority of the Aryann gentleman race over all other and low races and is fitted out partially into a arisiertes Christianity or is issued themselves in old-fashionable Teuton Vergötterung. "The race is God, the God is cleaned race", then it means. In the race-pure Paradiese the case of sin of the racial intermixture happened, although it gives one race, which is culturalcreative in the reason only, evenly "the ario heroische", the Nordic. "The blond heroische race is the Gods masterpiece, the dark races of the demons bungle work". To driving out from the garden Eden came the race - until then the hero appeared Jesus Frauja, in order to release Aryann humans of the hereditary sin "of the Sodomie", of the mixture of the Heroen of the Paradieseszeit with the animals; from this then the Urrassen, the Tschandalen rose. In order the dogma from the blond ones, "the Asia gene" as descendants of the Germanic God sex of the Äsen, too received, appears woman yes Jesus as redeemer "of the Heldlinge", to which noble-race-triumph "Ario more heroiker" and the race cultural religion bases - which is lost later again and is again donated by Lanz Liebenfels: in the ONT. These noble people would have to naturally prevail over the Tschandalen (a word derived wrongly from the Indian box teachings), over "the Äfflinge" and "to Schrättlinge", as they are designated. Lanz stated, one has the catholic church still in the Middle Ages as ariosophisches Institut regarded, who drove such sakrale and heroische race breed, like it in one of its first writings implements, in "catholicism against Jesuitismus" (see for this the Aryanparagrafen of the Jesuitenordens, page 357). Frauja's victims and teachings however were not sufficient, in order to complete the release, since the Blutschande with "the Äfflingen continued to progress" - until the ONT was then created. Now radical methods are demanded, in order to order to the stop: begun of the pure breed blond ones high-race-triumph up to the castration, sterilization and direct liquidation down-race-triumph Jews are here the whole catalog of so-called more National Socialist "race care" contained, as it was practiced later. From the brain of this inconspicuous order founder the later mischief for millions arose for humans. Despite its moved ideas Lanz had a large circle of friends and supporters. Even that world in a revolutionary manner W. Ith Lenin is itself opposite it - as however only Lanz reports - positively expressed and said:

“Harm around it! Their ideas are correct! But before your ideas our Gegenideen reality...” safe authentic is against it the letter of the Swedish poet and order member August Strindberg (1849/1912) of 7/1/1906 to its master: “In a course I read and am surprised your book. If that is not the light, then it remains a source of light. Since, rem Brandt as Erzieher’ I heard not so a Prophetenstimme!” Also the connection of Lanz with Hitler, from whom the master - just like of Dietrich kind of hitting a corner and Arthur Dinter - stated, is just as safe it of it would have copied, because he was reader “of the east era”. As Adolf Hitler 1908/09 in the Viennese XV. District logierte, became acquainted with it on the basis the writings of Lanz “the Prior” and kept from it several magazines given. To what extent this connection became to maintain further, does not let itself determine.

But Lanz in “the Ariosophi library already notices 1925”: “The outlines of a new already show up, ariochrist lichen international ones: fascism in Italy, the awaking Hungary, the Spanish fascists, the North American Kukluxklan and in the end of the Ariosophie swastika movement in Germany, gone out directly.” Interesting is also that letter, which Lanz Liebenfels wrote in the year 1932 one of its friends and is called in that it: “You were one of our first supporters and temp-quiet! You know that Hitler is one of our pupils! You will still experience it that he and thus also we to triumph and a movement will kindle, those the world erzittern make!” Lets itself from this assume that Lanz and Hitler had inaugurated each other, the relations broke off however afterwards. Because after 1933 and/or after 1938 the master, from Hitler, expected the Führer and Reich chancellor in Berlin as “a chief ideologist” into the Reich capital to be gotten. Instead of its it received Alfred Rosenberg with approval of Hitler a write prohibition from “the chief ideologist at that time” - there the prominent men of the Third Reich had probably become servable in the meantime different forces... finally were still some names by members of the friend circle and the ONT of the Prior Lanz of Liebenfels mentioned. There once the British field marshal and war Minister of 1914 Herbert are lord Kitchener of Chartoum (1850/1916). Then Dr. Karl Peter, the German Reich Reich of German southwest Africa; the k. k. General staff boss and special Protege of the anti-Semitic Vorkämpfers ore

duke successor to the throne Franz Ferdinand, the general of the infantry Blasius of Schemua; the Feldmarschalleutnant Dietrich von Nordgothen; the k. k. Commander and Astrologe Schwickert; a baron Schweiger von Lerchenfeld; Professor Carl Penka, which as one stated first, Northern Europe is the Urheimat “of the Aryan heldischen” race; of Gröling, which is to have been inventors of the synthetic india rubber; the Ernährungsreformer and inventor of Simons bread, Gustav Simons; the Austrian official and poet smelling pool of broadcasting corporations von Schaukai (1874/1942) from Brunn, a conservative and in a christian-social manner stressed German Austrian; the father of the postal savings bank idea, the politician and political economist Dr. Alexander von Peez from Wiesbaden (1829/1912), joint founder and president of the Austrian manufacturer federation as well as member of the Viennese of manor-house and Lower House, a vorkämpfer for the Central European customs union, to which 1906 wrote a book over “the tasks of the Germans in Austria” (3rd edition already 1907). We continue to call the Edda translator Rudolf John ferment-fermenting seven from Metz (1883/1931), that Munich sheets “German freedom”, starting from 1927 “Ari freedom”, took over and the book “the overcoming of the Jews” (1920) wrote; it created one “Edda society”, to which also Mrs. Dr. belonged load dorff 1925/26 as a prominent member. Russian professor Gregor black Bostunitsch from Kiev, a sharp Antibolschewist and as such well-known writer, who fled after the First World War from Russia to Germany and worked here among other things also for the NS Reich leader Alfred Rosenberg. The Astrologe and Yoga practical man of Jewish descent Ernst Isberner Haldane, a ariosophischer Chiromant (hand read art, which was operated that once particularly by Chaldäern and Jews in the antiquity). And still the Viennese journalist Karl Kraus (1874/1936), a Satyriker, a Sozialethiker and a free-mental Pazifist, publisher of the magazine “the torch/flare”, whom Lanz, although Kraus's Jew was, because of its alleged Nordic appearance as “Arioheroiker” classified. Frizzily and found the signs for it by the way suspected the fall of humanity in the degeneration of the language. He saw the age “of the judges and executioners coming”, to that terribles simplificateurs (into “the third Walpurgisnacht”, 1933). Also existed to the circle around the poet Stefan George relations of the ONT.

One the most mysterious, but surely unbedeutendsten shapes in the okkultistischen Vorraum of the national socialism was the baron Rudolf von Sebottendorf, a man, over that

we few know and its working and its us particularly from its beech "Before Hitler came" from the year 1932 (Munich) admit are. Since the author tells however of itself, its reports are surely with large caution to take up - although they were confirmed by other sides in much. Complete clarity will here probably never have to be won, because it lies in the nature of these secret societies - which one could perhaps call a kind völkischer Freemasonry - that over her hardly something penetrates to the external world. And if, then little reliable. The members are silent, particularly today, where they must be afraid, for their former political attitude to be met with hostility or to the account pulled. Who now was this mysterious baron? He maintained Erwin Torre to have been called was called, and emigrated as young mechanics or mechanic from Germany, already years however born in reality Adam Alfred Rudolf Glauer, 1875 in Saxonia before the First World Wars, in the Near East. There he adds himself the name of a baron Rudolf von Sebottendorf. When the family of this name, one 1934 become extinct Bavarian aristocracy sex, prozessierte against it because of unauthorized name guidance, its complaint was rejected, since "Rudolf had been adopted" by a carrier of this name stranded in the Orient. In the Balkans war 1912/13 it emerges as "a baron" and Turkish citizens for the first time and plays as a director/conductor of the Turkish red half-moon (the mohammedanischen red cross) a certain role. After it wants to have become trained in Turkey by a Jewish buyer named Termudi and masters of the rose cruiser order, a theosophischen and freimaurerischen secret company, he appears 1917 with rich funds from unknown sources (inheritances?) equipped in Germany. Here it helps with the foundation of its secret federations for the establishment of the NSDAP and carries for Hitler out substantial starting. Later Sebottendorf over-throws with it and disappears themselves both from the political and from the okkultistischen scene, where other men, as for instance Haushofer, take the booklet into the hand. Last it dips 1932 as an author of the aforementioned book "before Hitler arose", in whom it out-chats too much over his former pupil Hitler, who lets the book forbid now as Reich chancellors. Sebottendorf flees from Germany into Switzerland and decreases/goes back again into Turkey. There he works during the Second World War as a V-man of the German defense (with Canaris), is however hardly useful and commits

Suicide in the Bosphorus just on 9 May 1945, the day of the German surrender. The baron is at the end, its pupil Hitler and its so short-lived empire likewise. The adventurer and Astrologe write in its beech: "Thule people were it, to which Hitler came first, and Thule people were it, which connected themselves with Hitler first. The armament coming of the Führer existed except the Thule society from the "German worker association" created in it of the brother Karl Harrer and the "German socialist party" led by Hans George Grassinger, whose organ was the native of Munich, later, Völkische Beobachter'. From these three sources Hitler created the NSDAP¹³⁹."

Now to these secret societies themselves, whose history much verworren is and from the science so far nearly not considered, although it might be the key for many events. When first important völkische Geheimloge can do - beside the two secret societies of List and Lanz Liebenfels, which we already described - probably the Reich German, when Teuton orders are called 1912 of Sebottendorf and of the Antisemiten, journalist and Saxonian engineer Theodor Fritsch 1852-1933, 1924 short time of Reichstag delegates of the National Socialist freedom party (S.P. 386), created Loge. Their center was in Munich, where the meetings in the hotel took place "four seasons", and counted already 1914 100 Logen in Germany; 1919 is to have belonged to the order around the 1000 members. This from north and Central Germany to Bavaria Loge come was organized originally after the model of the freemasons and appointed themselves to their mental fathers Guido of List and Jörg Lanz of Liebenfels. Outward one was represented however only by subordinated persons (Hitler e.g. understood itself from there in the first years of his political activity in each case as one "Trommler"!). The conception of the world of the order flowed after Sebottendorf from five sources: Fritsch' "hammer" - anti-Semitism, Lists and Lanz' teachings, Claß' Alldeutschtum and "the Semigotha" of baron Wittenberg. As anti-Semitic community it determined: "Only to in the third member of race-pure Germans member can become. Special value is to be put on the propaganda of the ethnology. The principles of the all Germans are to be expanded since the whole Germanic race. It must be fought against all un-German one." One did not proceed naturally according to these principles, there already under the founders itself some lying brothers of Jewish origin

found. Thus these guiding principles served probably more for it, the measures the mostly harmless to strew deutschtümelnden and spießbürgerlichen Mitläufer sand into the eyes. On the further process Sebottendorf in its mentioned beech reports. He came 1917 with funds from unknown quantities source and surely not own of drives following to Germany, where in Central Germany a meeting of lying brothers of the Teuton order and other secret societies was to have taken place. These men recognized at that time that the First World War for Germany was lost and began now already with discussions over the future of people and Reich and over the measures, to the Heraufführung the one “national rebirth” to meet are. They stated thereby that experiencing the world war had partially waked in the German soul and in the people body putting undreamt-of forces and the völkische movement began to awake more strongly. In order not to lose now also in and after the coming defeat the booklet from the hand and/or to strengthen and deepen the influence of the secret orders still much better, in order to lead the völkischen forces into channels, in which they could not withdraw themselves from control of these people, these became “Armanen”, like Karl Strünckmann them called (S.P. 234), actively. They divided after an appropriate resolution of the meeting - always according to Sebottendorf - which German Reich under itself in “provinces” up, whereby our authority received the South German, Bavarian province; we will directly further pursue its working there. In north and Central Germany other secret orders worked like that “Germanenorden”, the “Skaldenorden”, the “Sungenorden”, the “Federation of the Guoten” and the “Gueux federation”. “The Wälsungen” worked in West Germany. From their rows the participated ones in the murder of the large German politician Rathenau (S.P. 137) followed. “The Skalden” again, a kind of jesuitischer orders, worked in East Germany and used themselves inconsiderately for the NSDAP. They decided already around 1931/32 the murder at the SA chief of staff Röhm and its friends, which were fallen with the upper ones in disgrace. Over these assassination plots two years before the execution have the well informed newspaper of the fir mountain federation of general load dorff reported¹⁴⁰. The group Hanover of the Skaldenordens was led by the member number 1043 of the Loge “to the green Aue”, by the son-in-law of the Reich president and general field marshal von Hindenburg, a member of the gentleman club and the protestant Johanniter order.

Contrary to the Thule Order (see below) more Protestant aligned folder of the Skaldenbundes was “the German order”; it would be allowed to do admits to be that Hitler under this name 1942 donated the highest honor of the large German Reich, those only was altogether ten times lent and in its center the basic character of the völkischen movement, the swastika carried. Before 1933 belonged to the members of the order (among other things):

1. Adolf Hitler (starting from 1926), leader and Reich chancellor and highest SS-leader;
2. Dr. Wilhelm Frick, Reich Minister, NS Reich leader, Reich tread;
3. Dipl. - Landw. Herbert cheek, Reich Minister and SS-Obergruppenführer;
4. Martin Bormann, NS Reich leader and SS-Obergruppenführer;
5. Walter Buch, NS Reich leader and SS-Obergruppenführer;
6. Dr. Alfred Hugenberg, order master and Reich Minister, secret. Advice;
7. Julius Streicher, gau leader and SA upper group leader;
8. Dr. Paul Bang, German national ones, Secretary of State and MdR. ;
9. Professor Dr. Walter large, NS Reich principal office leader (race politics);
10. Senior counsel Heinrich Claß, MdR., the Führer of the all Germans.

During the secret discussion mentioned above in the year 1917 the baron von Sebottendorf, like he is being stated, the South German-Bavarian province to have been assigned. It pulled a völkische Geheimloge to Munich and created “the Thule order”. For this it recruited in the local newspapers, so that in the class 1919 many of his announcements can be proven, by which above all free corps men was taken up. Within the Loge a magic circle existed as “esoteric core”, in which secret sciences - at the point Astrologie - were driven. In order to reach in addition, an appropriate broad effect and with their influence on the policy, one did outward without the occupation with magic and Okkultismus and formed for one “exoterischen circle”, “the Thule society”. In it one maintained Germanic Weistum and, only easily okkultisch colored, the Germanic prehistory as well as the anti-Semitism. Numerous honest and harmless völkische men and women belonged to this society. When under the left government of Eisner Kosmanowski in Munich in April 1919 hostages were shot, found

itself also 7 Thuleite among them; altogether became from the red ones of their 100 murdered¹⁴¹. Thus the baron saw himself then forced of Sebottendorf to hold as protection after an armed power Umschau and won a combination of former free corps for it, the so-called "combat federation". As press organ of his Thule organizations "the Völkische observer functioned", who had heard Grassingers before "a Germansocialist party". There in Munich also the center of the Teuton order was and both secretlied the same goals pursuit and also the members partially the same be-closed itself "the Teutons" with "the Thule people" in the Thule society together, whereby the notorious Julius Streicher played a role. This man, one mentally and charakterlich quite inferior feature of dark origin, was one the dirtiest Antisemiten in Germany, whose Jew hate carried clear pornographische and pathological courses. The catholic and main teacher Streicher came from the free sense to the social-democracy (USPD), in order to then out-add themselves by anti-Semitic writings and to land with Grassingers German socialists, their party organ "Völkische observer" it along-justified. This was felt of most members of the NSDAP "original" head as fault; Dietrich kind of hitting a corner said of him "DOS is to A fool!", and the knight of Epp prevented that the wild-nascent teacher received a national office after 1933. Nevertheless vogue itself Streicher as gau leaders in Nuremberg (1925/40) to "the tsar of franc" up before it the party as intolerably removed; the party exclusion of the highest NS court was not confirmed by Hitler. As an owner of one of the largest pornographischen book and picture collections of the world he published the terrible dirt sheet "the Stürmer", which he developed together with the Jew Jonas Wolk alias Fritz Brandt to an anti-Semitic violating mark starting from 1923. Streicher received its sentence in Nuremberg, where the personally quite courageous kgl. Bavarian second lieutenant A.D was gehenkt. and SA upper group leaders after heavy abusing 1946. It only died as with the call "Heil Hitler!" "Brother" Streicher was it also, which at that time led the Thule people in Munich to Hitler, as well as which "Teutons", with whom he had first been. Baron Sebottendorf had meanwhile, in order to extend the political activity of its Thule groups, looked for a patriotic völkischen party and encountered thereby the small German labor party of Karl Harrer. This lying brother of Thule, journalist "of the Munich

Augsburger evening paper”, formed 1918 first, within the Thule society for one “political worker circle” to the Betreuung völkisch adjusted worker and united it at 1/the 5/1919 with “the free worker comitee for a good peace” of the fitter Anton Drexler to “the German labor party”. From this the NSDAP developed - whereby strong influences are to be considered on the part of the Austrian Sudeten German DNSAP (S.P. 145) also. Into the DAP again the propaganda officer of the Bavarian Reich resistance captain Ernst Röhm, who supported Volkish-national political forces on behalf of its generals as counterweight to the red politicians in Munich, had transferred its “education officer”, the former “unknown Gefreiten of the world war” Adolf Hitler, as a member number 555. Its speaker gift and organizational ability, the plentiful funds out Sebottendorfs unknown sources and the press organ “Völkische observer” of Thule let the party grow up slowly to the NSDAP - as political arm of the backer from the rose cruiser order! When the NSDAP felt enough however strong itself then to stand on own feet when Hitler discovered his it inherent political talent, the old promoters became and sponsors of Thule out-pushed - although they remained until 1945 in the prominent positions still -, even if perhaps any longer directly from the order does not kommandiert, which was officially dissolved approximately around 1934. More details is not well-known over it. 1921 bought Hitler with funds, which were borrowed to it and others from Jewish side, from its order master Sebottendorf “the Völkische observer” for 100,000 Marks in cash, whereby his Jewish friend Arthur Trebitsch Lincoln (see below) contributed 30,000 Marks and the remainder by Munich fine-art publishing house the Hanfstaengl was probably completely carried (main person was here a publisher and later 1st foreign press boss of the NSDAP Dr. Ernst Hanfstaengl, whose mother was an American and a born Sedgwick Heine)¹⁴². That the Thule Hochmeister its newspaper surrendered to at that time still hardly the Adolf Hitler well-known in the policy, may have happened due to a order instruction, because it did not happen at the direct use of Thule. Since then masters and pupils were probably personally disliked. Over Hitler's membership in the Thule order the former brings Danziger president of the senate Dr. Hermann Rauschnig, which belonged to 1932 to the closest environment of Hitler, whose did not check up order connections however, into its beech “discussions with Hitler” (1938 in the Europa

publishing house, Zurich) some places, from which clearly it follows that the Führer of the NSDAP had made itself the okkulte world view of the order too own and its mission as “destroyer of the old person” was quite conscious. Rauschnig speaks here likewise of one “Mystizismus of” Hitler, as Rosenberg did; the Danziger lets the SS-Reichsführer Heinrich Himmler recognize also as inaugurations of high degrees. The same observations are confirmed to brother Renuis by the Armanen and inaugurated Dr. Karl Strünckmann (S. o.) in its writing “Adolf Hitler and the coming”, just as the reports of the high master of the rose cruiser order in Eastern Asia and Großmeisters of the freemason Loge in Shanghai, engineer Kaff ka alias: it insures expressly that Hitler was an inauguration of the Thule order. He was however intended to perform “the dirty work” in the policy for the order - while its also today still living prä sumptiver successor and deputy Rudolf Heß dressed still higher degrees in the Loge. He will be constituted in internal party circles “the Yogi from Egypt” called and interestingly enough 1921 first winner one in Spain of a foreign German of organized price invitation to tender with the question “as the man, that Germany again to the height leads?” Heß demanded at that time “a dictator, who holds in holy Vaterlandsliebe over all ambition of its country well-being and future size as an only goal in the eye”. At the conclusion it meant: “... we still do not know, when it intervenes saving, that, Mann' however that it come, feel millions...¹⁴³”

Even the Italian fascist dictator Benito Mussolini was member of Thule. It appears required to take up these reports with large caution and the necessary degree of skepticism such okkulten things opposite is appropriate for which. That they have a degree of probability for itself that truth and poetry weave themselves with one another here, is not to be denied. Against it the membership list of the Thule order is surely occupied, from which we would start:

1. Order high master baron Rudolf von Sebottendorf.
2. Order master Guido of List (S. o.).
3. Order master Jörg Lanz of Liebenfels of the ONT (S. o.).
4. Adolf Hitler, Führer and Reich chancellor, highest SS-leader.
5. Rudolf Heß, deputy of the Führer, SS-Obergruppenführer.

6. Hermann Göring, Reich marshal and SS-Obergruppenführer.
7. Dipl. - Landw. Heinrich Himmler, Reich leaders SS and Reich Minister.
8. Dipl. - engineer Alfreds Rosenberg, Reichsminister and NS-Reichsleiter.
9. Dr. Dr. h.c. Hans drink, NS Reich leader, governor general in Poland.
10. Julius Streicher, gau leader of francs and SA upper group leaders.
11. Professor Dr. Karl Haushofer, major general A.D. and president.
12. Professor Dr. Gottfried feather/spring, Secretary of State A.D.
13. Dietrich kind of hitting a corner, journalist, writer and Hitler Intimus.
14. Professor Dr. Bernhard Stempfle, Hitlers Beichtvater and Intimus.
15. Professor Dr. Theo Morell, Hitler's body physician.
16. Otto angel-break, NS Reich office leaders and Reichstag delegates.

From these Thule men most catholics were; seven were Jewish origin or relationship.

Professor Dr. Karl Haushofer was already presented on page 198 as a father of the German geo politics. It met us together with its assistant Rudolf Heß in the Thule order again. The professor belonged to certain George a Iwanowitsch Gurdjew to the group "of the Wahrheitssucher". This "masters" is also, on in of Paris living flämischer writer named Pauwels after the Second World War reported a quite dark personality has¹⁴⁴. The Russian born in the Caucasian Alexandrowsk visited the Tifliser seminar for priests of the Russian-orthodox church, on which also Stalin had been first trained. Later the levanti niche half-breed of Jewish birth in Georgia, France and the USA created own sects and religions tibetanisch buddhistischer provenance. It tormented its supporters (and at the same time victims) with special nourishing methods (those also Hitler anhing), Yoga practices and mental gymnastic. It worked 10 years long as a main agent of the Russian intelligence service in Tibet, was there a educator Dalai Lama and fled with it, when the Englishmen invaded. Also for France it had carried services out in the Orient verschiedenerei. He saw himself in the possession of realizations and forces, of those our civilization

nothing to know wants and stated that he to a circle of humans, of priests, scholars, physicians and knowing belong, who looked for old realization and they wanted to practice in power. So Gurdjew had something from one "Cagliostro of the XX. Century" - as it once called is. It always refused calling the names of its friends - recognized by those only Haushofer is. High-standing personalities from all over the world - one would like to say: from an overstimulated and culturally slackened world - belonged to its followers, like the professor from Munich, over whom the Magier affected Hitler, Heß and other one and affected with it of Germany fate extremely detrimental. It died, nearly 84 years old, October 1949 in France. Haushofer was with it in connection, when he bereiste 1907/10 Japan. Haushofer was gotten used to by Gurdjew with the okkultistischen secret teachings Tibets and to a certain extent to their inaugurated "Mysten". By him directly lively, he learned the swastika in his declining and thus dämonisierten version to know (see with page 229). Haushofer worked then with Sebottendorf together in the Thule order, to its first members also quite strange and as a physician disputed Dr. Theo Morell belonged, which Hitler and Himmler as its "Patients" to this circle introduced; Morell has Hitler later with its and remained always secret, but always well working originating from Asia syringes keep, by the strong means however the health of its patient in the final result able to work completely to destroyed¹⁴⁵. 1928 are the Thule society over the strong tibetanische colony in Berlin, to which Haushofer held constantly contacts, which got in touch to the mönchischen secret societies Tibets, which are torn off never even during the Second World War. As key for in this time between Berlin and Lhasa, the book served the tibetanischen capital, changed radiograms "Dzyan", a secret charm book of tibetanischer wise. These references may be taken up again with appropriate reservations, but not be impossible. One considers only that for instance the Reich leader SS Heinrich Himmler, as by reliable side was communicated e.g. 1934 after own personal explanation each received letter "oscillated" have, in order from the result of these orakelhaft okkulthen manipulations on the writer and its intentions to close. Also of Rudolf Heß similar magic Spielereien were not reported - whether they apply, is surely occupied. As a proof

for Haushofers dark driving however can be valid a sonnet quoted down of us, which originates from the collection “of the Moabiter of sonnets”; this wrote his son professor Albrecht Haushofer, which was shot shortly before war conclusion 1945 in the citizens of Berlin penal establishment Moabit as a conspirator against Hitler. The son suggests therein, as follows in other sonnets, the father position:

A deep fairy tale from the morning country tells us that the spirit of bad power sits imprisoned in the sea night, sealed by anxious God hand,

until once in the millenium probably the luck grants Fischer the decision, which the prisoners unseal can, it throws the find back not directly in the sea.

For my father the lot was spoken. It lay once in its will power to home-push the demon into the detention. My father broke the seal open. It does not have the breath of the bad one gesehn. It let the demon into the world entwehn...

These verses let assume that the old Haushofer made on instruction behind it more standing the unknown soldier Adolf Hitler with constructed what afterwards it became and so that carried a heavy debt at the following.

Still more than Haushofer was responsible another friend of Hitler responsibly for the connections to the Buddhismus and: Moses Pinkeies alias Ignaz Trebitsch Lincoln, a pathological Aufschneider, that asterisk and okkultgläubige Rudolf the Heß its leader supplied¹⁴⁶. Moses, 1879 in Hungary born, put a rarely adventurous life behind itself. After the study of Hebrew theology it crossed to the Christianity and worked as a preacher of a protestant sect in New York, before it changed again its religion and in England minister became; here it brought it 1910 even to the liberal to member of the House of Commons. In the First World Wars the director of an oil company in Romania, he participated as a Pressechef in the cutting putsch; when his friends Adolf Hitler and Dietrich kind of hitting a corner in March 1920 from Munich to Berlin fly, in order to participate

in the rebellion - at wheel of the old combat machine, with which Hitler undertook his first flight, sat the Pour le Merite flier knight of dirt, which left 1945 as general field marshal and a commander in chief of the Air Force as well as Hanna Reitsch as the last Reich capital Berlin - stands Moses at the portal of the Reich chancellery and warns it, immediately to turn around and flee, there the putsch failed is¹⁴⁷. Also at the Hitler putsch of the 9th 11. 1923 Pinkeies takes Hitler and Ludendorff part¹⁴⁸ as an adviser of the Führers, before he flees to China and joins a new religious community there: it becomes buddhistischer monk and zealot and keeps alleged on the island Ceylon the highest consecrations as buddhistischer high priests. It organizes revolutions in the far east, preaches in Nice before elegant women and sits again once in the prison - as in first wars as a spy. As a member of the tibetanischen agar tha, i.e. the priest rule of the Lamas, he has portion of their Japanese branch, the famous "black kite" (under the mental guidance of philosophical Asketen such as Toyama or of older pseudophilosophical military such as general Araki), as well as of the Chinese branch, which "the Green kite", which again in connection with red in a revolutionary manner Mao Tse tung. Trebitsch Lincoln in Berlin establishes 1932 a buddhistisches monastery. It stands also further and even during the Third Reich with its National Socialist friends in closest connection. It writes as furious Antisemit in "the Völkische observer" his Tiraden and books to the same topic - it stated, nobody know the perishableness of the Jewish race better than it, since it belong to her! Shortly before its death he says to the correspondent of Hitler in Shanghai¹⁴⁹: "Stalin, Hitler and Roosevelt do not lead the present war, but a handful of men, who live in Tibet or which were now educated at least there and in different parts of the world are stationed. We could stop the war, but like God, which lets itself occur bad things, we do not intervene to early. A daily, if the time is ripe, we will save mankind from this disaster..."

The connections attached by Trebitsch, Haushofer and Heß to the tibetanischen Buddhismus were represented by Karo Nichi, an envoy of the tibetanischen Agartha in Berlin; it carried the büstenförmigen Schurrbart as the indication of the inaugurations. The eve of the Second World War then SS-expedition started after from Germany shepherd

Tibet, led of Karo Nichi and EH Speimüller, in order to bring still in this year 1939 Dalai Lama radios to the admission of the connections between Lhasa and Berlin. Shepherd SS-men were allowed to enter otherwise particularly the holy Lhasa - even the Lamaistic splendor temple closed for Europeans and Christen, which contained only an enormous symbol, the holiest of the Mongolentums: the swastika. For this that writes Tibetfor Edmund Fürholzer¹⁵⁰: "... I stressed that in Germany large interest in Tibet was present. That immediately steered Panschen Lama ("the living God") the discussion on the Führer of the German Reich and said that he on the deepest admire the acts of the Hsi Tale. Hsi Tale is the tibetanische name for Hitler, whereby the word Tale is stressed separately and both the sound and the meaning after the Tale in the word Dalai Lama corresponds and "all comprehensive" is called..." Finally that gave Lama of the SS-expedition over 100 volumes of the Lamaistic Bible "to Kandschur" for its friend Adolf Hitler, the Hsi Tale. We close this chapter with the repeated reference to the partially unsatisfactory and uncertain provableness of the stating.

15. Chapter

CATHOLIC CHRISTIANITY

In this five tenth chapter mental pioneers of the national socialism are presented, who prepared a coming of the Third Reich in the Christian-catholic area, on the basis of the intolerance and the Roman index. The Jesuit order delivers a model; the Vatikan gives its benedictions; Priests and catholic laymen support the NSDAP and the party leaders make "in Christianity". Finally Adolf Hitler appears as a faithful son of the Pope church, which as a fighter against the anti-Christian feels.

The national socialism would be in the form, in which it arrived in Germany at power and effect not to understand if one considers not its Christian roots with. The German people is at least officially too over 95% "a Christian" people, it in the requirements of the Christianity grew up, and by their religious education through centuries education, feeling, thinking and wanting of this people affected the two large Christian denominations, the Protestantism and the catholicism. The maxims of the old person and New Testament, if they were even set up in the far country Palestine and for the people of the Jews, to have and Sosein of the German people along. They carry thus also, including its services and institutions, shaken a part partial responsibility at the conditions during the Third Reich. This Christian joint responsibility by in Germany yet not carried out separation from church and state strengthened, since alliance of "throne and altar", as one says in this country, clergymen both churches as Beichtväter state puts, which gave mostly their unrestricted benediction - or if they protested, was enough careful not to risk the own existence. Of the national socialism can be understood thus only by consulting Christian sources, how we want to occupy it in the following. Catholicism and national socialism are both dictatorships, which are endeavored the full rule over body and soul and naturally over the spirit of humans first vines and, the people

for this purpose with all means the available into the grasp. Both are led in the highest point authoritarianly and gradate this leader system up to the last functionary. Both awake eagerly over their dogma and punish each deviation unnachsichtlich. The reader will notice that these statements do not apply also to the relationship of the catholicism to the bolshevism, which both a close internal relationship to deny can and an only gradually differentiated Messianismus preach. Those the national socialism equal all dictatorships inherent intolerance is the basic attitude of the church Christianity absolutely, which all differently thinking humans threaten, pursues however at the same time, exterminates or to murder and burn let. The history of the Christian faith offers examples for this in abundance - and the history of fascism is like a late Nachkömmling of Roman-medieval spirit in 20. Century. The Protestant Bonn theologian professor D. i.e. C. Gustav Men sching referred both in an essay of 1954¹⁵¹ and in a lecture in the context of the Munich discussions in February 1959 to the intolerance of the Christianity clearly. This lays the natural claim as prophetische religion to be those only true religion. Since nature in accordance with it a strong missionary tendency is inherent in, then from this an attitude intolerant of nature follows outward and inward. That means that the right of existence of strange religions is denied and their existence is fought that furthermore, inward, suppresses deviating views of faith with eagerness, pursued and to be punished to have. As long as the Christians are in the minority, they demanded tolerance for itself, in order to reject them immediately for others, as soon as they represent the majority. Firmicius Maternus e.g. required the extermination by force of the Heidentums; hlg. Augustinus demanded the physical punishment of the Ketzler with reference to Jesus ("Coge in-trare"); hlg. Thomas's von Aquin the legal basis for the cruel Ketzerverfolgungen of the Middle Ages gave with its theological system. Also the lutherische reformation does not know a tolerance idea - which only the humanism is to be owed; also Luther resists that everyone believes, what it appears good. The Reformator Calvin demands and practices the physical extermination of all Andersgläubigen. Thus the reformation becomes, as on it the Gegenreformation accompanies, from national means of coercion. Today the most radical form of the intolerance still becomes by those

represent protestant theology inspired by Karl Barth. In the Roman church Pope Gregor XVI ranted. in the encyclical "me air vos" of 15. 8. 1832, it is insanity (dilira mentum), to grant freedom of conscience and in "the Syllabus" of 1864 under the mistakes of the modern liberalism and the modern state also modern tolerance on religious of areas is enumerated. This catholic conviction dictatorship is tried to exercise even today still in the otherwise quite generous Federal Republic. Thus a catholic theologian e.g. determined such as professor Dr. Monzel: In the catholic teachings there is no compromise and no tolerance. The latter is made impossible by the fact that the catholic church is "the one true religion". Besides wrong faith convictions would not have existence right and are to be eliminated. Such theses are quite brothers and sisters of National Socialist ideas - and this rises from the catholic area far away, as we saw.

From the reformatorischen camp we would like to refer again to the above-mentioned Calvin, which exercised a religious terror without- same in the Geneva controlled by it and by the dozen let humans kill - mind you in the Christian faith eagerness. It is one of the men, from whom Hitler and its people could have learned directly. Here some quotations from a book by Stefan Zweig¹⁵²: "With a leap Calvin overhauled the catholic Inquisition, which sent their informers and scouts nevertheless only on announcements or Denunziationen. In the Geneva of the reformation time however as sin suspicious in accordance with Calvins everyone from in front is respectable to world-descriptive system, and everyone must leave itself fallen to monitoring... in each instant, at day and night can a member of the religious police for inspection appear, without the citizen could resist. The richest one like the poorest one, the largest one like the smallest one must stand at least once in the month for this professional Sittenschnüfflern in detail speech, for hours... the pious policeman walks far by the house... whether not any book without the erlauchten censorship temple of the Konsistoriums is there. The service people expenditure-in demand for the Mr., the children for their parents... day after day goes this people hunt, and even on Sunday these custom spies do not keep rest hair exact..." this description could the conditions under a regime of the Gestapo passports. For many centuries habituation to such of Christian regiments geübten methods had humans

thus trusts made. Thus they accepted it also from the worldly rulers, they were used to which of the religious, the representatives of their Christian God on ground connection.

A tool of the Christian-catholic exercise of power and intolerance, which today still among us one practices, is the index Romanus, the Roman index, the book prohibition. It is the model for similar National Socialist measures, including the book burns, which precede the people burns usually - like the history of the churches Jesu of Christ and Heinrich Heine anyhow teaches warns: “, Where one burns books, one burns also at the end humans!” Safe is not it coincidence that the book burns in the Third Reich were begun first by a catholic, the professor Dr. Alfred Baeumler, (S.P. 22). Also at the university Kiel was it after 1945 the catholic philosopher professor Dr. Ferdinand Weinhandl (1896 born, 1927 Professor, 1935 full professor in Kiel), teaching in Graz, which during the there book burning 1933 the speech held - whereby mostly nothing was burned, which not also the churches appeared burn worth, like Marx, Freud and Hirschfeld standing anyway on the index. Pope Gregor XVI had already determined himself nevertheless., when he fought for 1840 against “the insanity of the freedom of conscience”, on the book burns by the Apostel of the Mr. Jesus appointed¹⁵³ and in the encyclical “me air vos”: “The poison of the mistake is never destroyed, if not the perishable germs of the evil in flames go up!” All dictatorships, which from Hitler and Ulbricht are afraid the truth of the old saying just like those of the Roman Pope, “knowledge are power” of the English philosopher Francis Ba-con from 1597, which by the way finds a counterpart in the sayings Salomonis 24.5 in Old Testament. In this wise realization the catholic church already 381 after the council to Ephesus of all books unpleasant let it burn. Determining church men arranged later the emperor Justinian (527 - 65), to punish a copying of church-hostile books with the chopping off of the write hand. After invention of the typography Pope Alexander VI., Pope forbade the pressure of books of all kinds without previous church permission from Jewish coming, in the year 1501 with punishment of the Exkommunikation. This prohibition renewed Pope Leo X. in bull of 5/4/1515. By Pope Paul III established Roman Inquisition threatened in the edict of 12. 7. 1543 also the booksellers additionally with 1000 Dukaten punishment and three stick blows.

In the year 1559 then Paul appeared to IVTH, who also the first vatikanische bull issued Cum against the Jews “nimis absurdum”, for the first time “the index librorum prohibitorum” (listing of the forbidden books), which in more than 40 editions (last 1948) appeared since then and is constantly supplemented, a listing of writers and books under Pope, who are forbidden to the pious catholic to read and possessing. 1917 became the index Kongregation existing with the Vatikan into “the holy Offizium”, which highest church authority, integrated, which the holy father presides. As religious basis thereby 19 became. Chapter of the Apostelgeschichte of the religion founder Paulus respected, where the first Christians already burned books in the Ephesus publicly. The church law book of the Pope church, the Codex Juris Canonici of 1917, sees being able to be expressed even a pre and a Nachzensur for books pre whereby prohibitions without reason and a revision possibility is not given. That is valid for naturally today's daily for all publications, which concern themselves with religious and moral questions, also for films and possibly television broadcasts. Over permission for the pressure and/or for the publication must be searched for with the responsible bishop, without its “imprimatur” becomes sündig one. Naturally catholic laymen may not write also in faith-hostile newspapers and magazines (see CAN. 1384 FF.). Things concerned of the Nachzensur may not be changed published no more or must. Solcherlei writings may be read only with written permission of the responsible bishop. Thus the catholic church doubted the majority of free and modern humans likewise and does to limit tried like it the modern dictatorship - it was latter direct model. It has famous names, which seem like a listing of the best spirit of the evening country on its index, like a positive selection: G. d'Annunzio, Balzac, H. Bergson, G. Bruno, A. Comte, B. Croce, D. Defoe, Erasmus, Darwin, Dumas father and son, Descartes, A. France, G. Galilei, G. Gentile, A. Gide, H. Heine, Th. Hobbes, D. Hume, Vth Hugo, Ith Kant, N. Lenau, G.E. Lessing, CH. Maurras, G. Men sching. C.F. Meyer, P. Proudhon, L. v. climbs, E. Renan, J.J. Rousseau, J.P. Sartre, G. Savonarola, Spinoza, D.F. bunch, M. Unamuno, E. Zola and v. A.M. however the names of the catholics Hitler, Streicher, Goebbels and her colleague Alfred Rosenberg one in vain under the books will look for, which forbade reading the holy mother church their supporters,

because they spoil body and soul... altogether cover the index now 6500 of titles of about 4000 authors.

Apart from the cultural dishonor Roman index is it a further most important institution of the catholicism, which delivered a direct model for the national socialism: the Jesuit order (SJ), 1534 Kongregation donated by the holy Ignatius of Loyola, a heavywounded Spanish captain A.D., Jewish birth like all three first order generals of the Jesuiten (1556 died), which today the largest and since centuries the most influential of the church actual so that one calls her general "the black Pope". This order delivered the model for the establishment of the SS and the NSDAP, whereby the taut, military-similar organization of the Jesuiten was particularly admired - from men, majority through a strictly catholic education had gone, like Hitler and Himmler, or like Goebbels and Strasser themselves the former Jesuitenschüler. Even a Protestant such as Alfred Rosenberg says admiringly¹⁵⁴: "The Jesuitenorden is the established tool to force the be frightened I by Aufpeitschung of imagination into its services and to make the reason blind for things, which each waked up humans discover immediately. The whole church-Roman apparatus is active from the cradle to the grave to seize imagination and to let no break enter this affecting. Therefore the charms of the Sakramente, therefore the reflect-beta-practicing forms, therefore also the demand of konfessionellen instruction - up to the beautiful letter down there." Where now was the Jesuitenorden exemplary? It drew up "the Compania Jesu" militarily, provided with a special Gelübde of the war service for the Mr., the absolute obedience opposite the Pope. The order general possesses an absolute authority over the members and can her everywhere send, like it the order rules plan, the so-called "constitutions". In them it is 500 times explained that each member in the general must see the Christ - around it hereby and by means of a strict, brutal education as the gefügigen to form tools in the hand of the order, never malfunctioning. The Subordination was regarded of the founders of the SJ as the secret of all display of power and is today still considered as the soul of the virtue: "Everyone is convinced that those, which live under the Gehormsam... likewise to move and must let govern would be like if it a body (perinde AC SI more cadaver essent)!" Over these

Army crowd more black-dressed “Kadaver”, which pulled to high intelligence, scolded the general sovereign selected by the Provinzialen and set all officials off in and. It possesses also the criminal law. A similar, naturally smaller force is own to the Provinzial. The internal order life is determined by the house rule or agenda, which erstrebt coming up all individual impulses and forces in the common interest. Obenan stands again the obligation to renounce in relation to the instructions of the upper ones the own will. This blind obedience reaches its high point therein that the upper one strength can give given authority that to it up subordinates in the name Jesu of Christ actions, which its own moral feeling and judgment would disapprove. Here thus the purpose sanctifies the means after the famous sentence. So the education, which is operated not over their sake, but evenly as means for the purpose, is somewhat completely substantial, in order to exercise thereby power over humans and to subject it the purposes of the order and the church also for the Jesuiten. The SJ could have been lain close it, a completely special attention to the education of the youth, above all the better conditions and their talented heads, to arrange (as for instance on a Josef Goebbels, which studied with the help of a catholic scholarship and belonged as a Bonn student until 1918 to the catholic “Unitas federation”, originally cardinal will wanted and to 1945 its very substantial church taxes exhausted). Naturally völkische and national peculiarities were back-pushed and the condition borders were smeared. The teachers were not allowed to speak their own opinions, but only those the society Jesu and the proven instructors of the church. As means of discipline thereby the ambition of the particular, its vanity and in prospect premiums and rewards placed were considered to it. The discipline was based on competes the pupil among themselves. This jesuitische system delivered thus also a large incentive for the national socialism, and its leader Adolf Hitler referred more than once to this large example of the catholic church, which accelerated him and its men - and also the crucial reason for general Ludendorff was, from it to separate (S.P. 269). We hear two quotations out “Mein Kampf”: “(In the selection of the efficient ones) the catholic church cannot only be considered as exemplary dedactic example... thereby that this giant army of religious dignitary complements itself out continuously from the lowest layers of the peoples, keeps here the church those

Instinct solidarity with the feeling world of the people, but secures itself also a sum of energy and energy, those in such form eternally only in the broad measures of the people will be present" (P. 481). And: "Also here one has to learn at the catholic church!" (Pages 512/13) it means, when the Rome church is directly put because of their rigid holding to its dogmas a model, which is not ready, something from the theorems to sacrifice and the meaning of the faith recognized. Thus the church becomes the resting pole and achieves "ever more blind attachment". However was it nevertheless straight, which the men of the Third Reich erstrebten also for its rule. The catholic church in mental founding did not help as also in actual practicing not insignificant - surely always consciously and wanted, but in the final result nevertheless very impressively. To the connections between SS and Jesuitenorden also Himmlers of close trusted friends walter Schellenberg hin¹⁵⁵ points). The Reich leader SS possessed the best and largest library over the SJ and studied for nights in it, in order to develop its black crowds after the model of the black crowds of the Pope. He reserved himself thereby the position of the order general, a Ignatius of Loyola. When a kind large "SS-monastery", where he wanted to call up once a year the Geheimkonsistorium, he had let develop the medieval Wevelsburg with Paderborn in Westphalia. Here all, which ranked among the highest order guidance, should hold their mental Exerzitionen and concentration exercises. In the large meeting hall each member possessed a certain armchair with a silver panel, which its name was engraved (similarly the Kardinalskollegium to Rome). "Above all I learned SS from the Jesuit order", said the Reich leader.

For this catholic assistance the Vatikan could be clamped early. Since it is in the motherland of fascism at home, it saw itself forced to statements, which occasionally a hard criticism contained, however never that measure real refusal or deepest moral and religious-Christian indignation reached or exceeded. Pope had Pius XI. once said: "Mental seen we are Semiten!" - as for instance in the catholic fair on "our father Abraham" purchase is taken and for the catholic believer in opinion of his theologians Christ the fulfillment of the Judaism to be is. Nevertheless the same Pius announces with more than one opportunity that the fascist dictator Benito Mussolini

“transmission by heavenly planning” is. In the encyclical “Quadragesimo Anno” over the social order of 15. 5. 1931 sharpest refusal of political socialism is recommended to all catholic countries and the form of the fascist Ständestaates is suggested - like it in Italy, Spain, Portugal, Austria and some American states already had then taken place or still happened should. Not only once dared the Vatikan it - or perhaps also never intended -, fascism, to condemn the national socialism or similar movements in principle as e.g. in 19. Century with the liberalism or in 20. Century repetitive with socialism happened. Because under the fascist Regimen the catholic church reached an increase in power, about which it could before never be dreamed. That is valid also and completely particularly for Hitler's Third Reich, for the Reich concordat locked by it, which assures further large advantages to the Rome church in the today's Federal Republic, although it was signed by the dictator, whose laws and contracts are otherwise all for zero and futile explained. But since it used the church Jesu, the purpose sanctified the means. Quod erat demonstrandum¹⁵⁶! Starting from 1922 the socialist enemy Pius XI working as a Pope, formerly cardinal Ratti (from Jewish coming), carried with its seizure of power likewise support for Italian fascism out, as he did it later for Adolf Hitler seizure of power. He prepared the dissolution of all large political parties also, completely particularly naturally the catholic. Here the pictures in Italy and Germany resemble themselves! So e.g. requested the papal circular of 2nd 10th 1922 the Italian religiousness not to use itself any longer for the catholic people's party. Their leader, that became a priest Don Sturzo, at the beginning of of 1922, when Mussolini in the parliament needed a two-thirds majority for a Wahlreform, by papal letter compelled to the resignation. It suffered thereby the same fate as the Führer of the catholic Zentrum party in Germany 1933, the Prälat Kaas. Thus the become leaderless was and/or to silence stops arranged a party made storm ripe, the democracy could be eliminated and after the way downward be begun in both cases. With a public receipt in Florenz to 19. 7. 1923 the there archbishop, cardinal Mistrangelo (born 1852) closed the dictator Mussolini into the arms and kissed him several times. To 31. 10. 1926 cardinal explained Merry del Val (1865/1930, an Italian born in London): “My thanks are entitled to Mussolini,

that the reins of the government in the hand keeps firm, which with clear view for the reality it wished and continues to wish that the religion must be respected, honoured and geübt. Obviously protected by God, he increased the luck of the nation in intelligent foresight and our reputation in the whole world lifted." His Oberhirte Pope Pius XI. said on 20. 12. the 1926 in an explanation to all peoples of the earth: "Mussolini is the man, whom divine planning sent us!", and to 13. 2. 1929 God "deputy makes" in Rome, who had to know it, from his infallibility a declaration that Benito Mussolini would be the man, whom divine planning him had led into the way, and that the Lateranvertrag and the concordat would have been impossible, if it had not given a man like the present head of government. In a large message to the Pope finally all cardinals of the catholic church on 3/9/1929 expressed themselves in summary that this outstanding statesman of Italy on behalf of divine planning leads the government! Similarly Pius XI expressed itself opposite Mr. von Papen over new Reich chancellor Hitler, by noticing, "as makes happy later it is to see in Hitler a personality at the point of the German government that had written the uncompromising fight against communism and Nihilismus on its flag!".

As in the south, but nevertheless in the thing not less clearly the declarations of catholic clergymen were not completely as effusive in the cooler north for the there diktatorische regime, that the catholic "more beautiful future" to 13. 8. 1933 with the words of anpries: "It begins a new age. It is no different one than that the catholic action in that secular sense, the Pius XI since beginning of its Pontifikats will announce not tired!" Many similar explanations had preceded these clear fanfare impacts - mostly more carefully than the declarations of Protestant ministers, whom we bring later. For it a name is to stand here: Pater Friedrich Muckermann, the well-known Jesuit, 1883 in Bueckeberg born, cultural and Literarhistoriker, 1914 priests and field clergyman in the First World Wars, then in bolschewistischer captivity; it became 1934 of its faith comrade Josef Goebbels in the Reich propaganda Ministry appointed¹⁵⁷, fled however 1934 abroad and died 1946, after its attempt had failed to affect "the national socialism in such a way that it a true reform movement become". Its brother become we

later still meet (S.P. 316). “That is our large future!” Something similar as expressed itself above Muckermann¹⁵⁸ in “the Germania”, the center newspaper, to 10.11.1929. In its of the Viennese Amalthea publishing house published beech “process of the dictatorship” determined this relevant Jesuit: “From the conscience the way is opened for the dictator, the way with the law not only, but also the way against the law, if suprema lex (the receiving necessity) the state after the strong fist calls.” It refers thereby to the large German Reichstrommler and Austrian politician Prälat Ignaz Seipel (1876/1932, priest and professor of theology, 1919 leaders of the christian-social ones, 1922/24 and 1926/29 Federal Chancellor), which clearly explained, what with “correctly more understood” democracy is meant: “And it is strange, as much its (Seipels) words cover themselves here with, which expressed Augustinus so many centuries ago.” And which was that? Muckermann quotes the holy one of the church: “Degenerate however the same people, so that it places in front its private interests the public, its voices buy lets themselves and the rule over itself transfers criminal existences, then is it no longer as quite, that an upright and influential man this people the force to assign offices takes and the rule into the hand less better or also only one inserts.” There it is again, “the only one, which”, from also the catholic helps Stefan George sang (S.P. 68) and finally in the shape of the catholic Adolf Hitler the frightened German Spießertum presented itself! Another catholic priest and poet, Dr. phil. h. C. Ottokar nuclear stick (1848/1928) from Marburg/Drau, to which choir gentleman of the pin Voralpe dedicated, as an outrider of this leader “all blood German” the poem “the swastika”, whose third verse reads:

The swastika in the white field on fire-red reason inspired us
 with proud courage, strikes it in unsrer round no heart, which
 breaks cowardly the loyalty. We are not afraid death and devil!
 With us God is in the federation!

The same Hitler admiration maintained the priest Wilhelm mA

ria Senn, which thereupon from the center and its Pfarramtes of Baden Sickingen was excluded was relieved, but it after short in December again to exercise was allowed. Its National Socialist attitude was too clear, that it would not have had to produce consequences. We quote some places of its book¹⁵⁹:

“And the movement, which is offered today our surprised views, might be probably nothing else as a urgewaltiger setback of the natureful Christian soul against what teuflische powers made in our days from the beautiful God world... at the Hitler movement are already completely nice blooms and fruits to see: Glowing Vaterlandsliebe, high idealism, habituation to breed and iron discipline, fight against national Würdelosigkeit, fight against the stinking morass in German theaters, against frivolous dirt in the cinema, fight for pure family life, against which cynical opponent § to 218, comradeship, loyalty, victim readiness up to death... see, there rose a man, Adolf Hitler! It created a movement and placed it on Christian ground. It spends the slogan: Against the red and golden international one! Against those powers, those the large Leo XIII. when, Satansreiches' on ground connection and as, Pest' of our time designated the Führers. ... I greet the recent Hitler movement in this hour!”

Similarly enthusiastic and the national socialism defending expressions are after Hitler's seizure of power 1933 and the following years from the rows catholic clergyman in abundance, up to the cardinals Innitzer of Vienna and Faulhaber von Munich¹⁶⁰ - do not belong however any longer to the topic of this representation.

According to data of the priest Dr. Erhard throat (Munich) it are in the years 1933-39 into Germany over 900 catholic of clergyman from the church to have been ruled out and into the service of the national socialism have stepped - whereby it often too “quite gehässigen opponents of the Christianity” nascently are¹⁶¹.

Beside the religiousness are not forgotten the catholic laymen within the NSDAP, from whose leaders they placed a high percentage, particularly in the crucial and ideologically before 1933 developing offices, so that one may not say to injustice that the national socialism has a strong catholic root. So 12 to catholics admitting last, i.e. 46% at 1931 about 32% was catholics in the German people of the 26 NS Reich leaders, thus the highest Führungsstufe of the party. We call only names such as Hitler, that

former choir boys of the Benediktiner, and Dr. Goebbels, who had wanted to become once as a catholic Unitas student cardinal.

The Reich leader SS Heinrich Himmler was the son of an extremely klerikalistischen Bavarian secret advice and prince educator as well as the daughter of an Italian costermonger; as a godfather of the archbishop of Bamberg it was educated strictly catholic and was conveyed its SS despite later refusal of the Christianity to much catholic jesuitischen spirit (S.P. 259); Reich leader Gregor Strasser the pious brother of a Jesuitenpaters; Reich leader general knight of Epp was called because of his Frömmigkeit "the mother God general"; Reich leader Hermann Esser pilgerte together with its leader Adolf Hitler 1934 to the passion plays after upper bunting gau; Gau leader Simon pilgerte 1933 with Hitler Intimus and vice-chancellor of Papen, the secret chamber gentleman of the Pope, to the holy skirt pilgrimage after Trier; Alto Pg. Dr. Buttman was co-signatory of the concordat of 1933; Gau leader Josef Wagner, whose woman before the Pope fell in Rome on the knees, wanted to leave of Rosenberg "to myth" in einstampfen and forbade to its daughter the marriage with one "heidnischen" SS-man; Gau leader and SS-Obergruppenführer Albert Forster Danzig heard daily the fair - while mentioned knight of Epp of regularly religious Exerzitien in Altötting completed; Reich Minister and SS-Obergruppenführer Dr. Arthur Seyß Inquart beichtete regularly and participated likewise in Exerzitien, just as the field marshal and blood order carrier Ferdinand were Schör more ner a practicing catholic; the governor general of Poland and Reich leader Hans franc II prayed in the Roman Peter cathedral and as a pious catholic was likewise gehenkt like the SS-Obergruppenführer Oswald Pohl, jointly responsible for the KZs, which still in Landsberg the book published with church printing permission "Credo - my way to God" wrote and provided with the telegraphic benediction of the Pope under the Galgen stood. Among the pious catholics the gau leaders and SS-Obergruppenführer Dr. Gustav Adolf cross-eyed (once NS Reich student leaders) and Konrad Henlein, NS Reich leader for the Reich work service Konstantin Hierl and the prominent NS lawyer and Staatsrechtler, Council of State professor Dr. Carl Schmitt ranked; the former OSAF and SA upper group leader Franz pepper of Salomon, 1933/34 representative of the Führer for church affairs, NS Prime Minister Dr. Frantzen Braunschweig, Gauleiter Adolf Wagner Munich, Dr.

Wacker-Karlsruhe, NS gau speaker Pater Jungbluth SJ and many different, particularly from the SS. For it everything may stand a word of the NS Reich veterinary surgeon leader and blood order carrier, the Ministerialdirektors and SS-group leader professor Dr. Friedrich Weber, for that its personal friend Adolf Hitler to 30. 1. 1933 to the seizure of power to Berlin sent a telegram: "God richest benediction you for the welfare of Germany!" From this attitude it is to be also understood, if during the vote over the concordat of Prussia with the Vatikan in the Prussian federal state parliament 1929 in a decision, which as each concordat heavy damage caused to the Protestant people majority, of which 6 National Socialist delegates 4, as serious for Germany, "at journeys present" were missing. This faithful-catholic policy and attitude of prominent national socialists were it, the general Ludendorff 1931 arranged, here an extremely vehement attack with the two brochures "world war threaten on German ground" and "Hitler's betrayal of the Germans to the Roman Pope!" to lead, Rosenberg the answered¹⁶². Ludendorff maintained, the conscious and treugläubigen catholics of the NS guidance wanted from the NSDAP one part, the most faithful part of the supra-national organization of the Roman church" to make; "supra-national powers" sent "in utilization of the German freedom urge national socialists in large number in Reichstag, around the Hineinführen Germany into the war to make possible"; Rome wanted "its own organization", which does not lead "a real serious fight against the requirements for rule of the Pope", and Hitler trained the NSDAP "as such a tool" - and such statements more, for which it might be difficult to here-bring accurate proofs.

From this Christian and above all catholic spirit of the early followers of Hitler "the guild shank followed", a völkische student connection originating from the free corps from Epp and upper country and the youth movement. It wanted to let the political renewal of Germany come out from a religious renewal and therein deeply justify. For this their should enter "idea carriers" into the political life and work there - to which the NSDAP appeared simply suitable to them. They stepped their from there 1929 of majority with the intention of criticizing and of improving it at the same time. Thus one came however despite all promotion by general of Epp and Gregor Straßer, the two piously catholic realm leaders, not very far.

1930 closed the guilds with the youth leader Baldur of ski on a contract for the reorganization of the NS student federation in the Christian sense of guild and demanded finally even the resignation Schirachs. Hitler however required, how he did usually with difficult decisions that everything remained with the old. Easter 1931 was excluded then two "rebels" from the party. The guild shank was dissolved 1936 with the reason that the party could not bear closed organizations of this kind and no opposition in their rows. In the meantime however on initiative and under the patronage by Hitler's vice-chancellor, the papal chamber gentleman Franz von Papen, on 4/3/1933 under the name "cross and eagle" an organization had been created by conservative catholics, among their members itself well-known theologians such as Otto Schilling and Theodor brewer as well as journalist such as Emil knight and Eugen Kogon (later KZ-passenger, today professor, co-editor "of the Frankfurt booklets", important coworker at radio and television of the FRG). In a call these gentlemen requested the German catholics to help eagerly at the structure of the Reich which embodies the transmission of the Deutschtums wanted by God. On the first public meeting of "cross and eagle" to 15. 6. 1933 in Berlin Papen called the Third Reich of Hitler "a Christian reaction to 1789!"

If the catholic root of the national socialism were so particularly important, then it was not least also because of the fact that the Führer of the NSDAP Adolf Hitler was a pious Christian and probably to its end of life been actual perhaps not always in dogma tables the sense of the church - in a people with protestant majority in large caution, but nevertheless in so many certifications clearly recognizably that from their abundance only some few were selected. All statements, it the anti-Christian and the like were, are mischief. Surely it defined within the political range power and to the Roman church that comprehensive force in the German commonwealth did not give, how under general the Franco or Konrad Adenauer happened. But it never touched its existence seriously and it with the Reich concordat of 20. 7. 1933 a gift given, how it could not wish itself the Rome church better. Who wants it evils that she was always grateful to Hitler from there and it also for their part never seriously fought or avoided or exkommuniziert - separate only those small skirmishings

for the public to the best gave, which also the Führer of the party it loved opposite. Heavy arguments nearly never took place between both powers in the ideological area, but only in the national political, where it concerned actual power. That Hitler admired and as organization in some to the model took themselves his church secretly, comes out from the words: "The catholic church is already something large. Mr. Gott, it Leut', that is an institution, and it is already which to persevere to the 2000 years. Of it we must learn. There joke and knowledge of human nature puts in it. Those know their people! It knows, where it the shoe presses¹⁶³." Attempts to affect Hitler against the Christianity were real never by success. Thus a sloping Roman priest had e.g. tried it named grill, the son of a Polish-Russian rabbi, which was educated as a Jew in the catholic monastery and as the adventurer Trebitsch Lincoln represented a similar type (S.P. 249). He lived with Hitler together in the Viennese man home in the reporting man route and wanted to donate a religion of the pure next love and without a church office apparatus. It carried Hitler forward also to Jewish rabbis, in order to heal it from its anti-Semitism to - however both was futile: Hitler remained catholic and Antisemit. From house come of it a well catholic family and sang as a boy in the choir of the Benediktinerklosters Lambach, whose abbotts in their coat of arms led the swastika for centuries - strange meeting and irony of the history¹⁶⁴? The politician Hitler says to 12. 4. 1922 in a Munich speech¹⁶⁵: "I would not be a Christian. ... if I not, as once before 2000 years our Mr., front to make would plunder and exploits this poor people against those, today!" It admits to its Intimus Hermann Esser somewhat later, like these on a speech in Munich citizen brewing cellars the tell-done¹⁶⁶: "One hurts me that I am so meanly attacked as a catholic straight of catholic side. That hurts me all the more, because really no more movement enters for the Christianity than the ours, and because I am that, whose work is to be owed it also that the Christianity can unfold again in such a way!" From this in the long run Christian-catholic attitude Hitler the fight against the Jews, freemasons, led socialists and Bolschewisten as he at more than one place well-known. For a so pious man it was natural that it rejected also the Freidenkertum. As it in Munich

once by this side was invited to deliver its statement to the Freidenkerei there let it a Gegenplakat with the text fasten: "The Munich free philosophers, i.e. Nichtdenker, have my name abused... I request all national socialists, the Munich free philosophers alone further-think for leaving!" The Christian, if also not always church-faithful feeling world of Hitler shows up then in its beech "Mein Kampf", which it on the fortress Landsberg writes and 1925 publishes. We quote thus (pages 127 and 715):

"The movement leans each statement to questions, which lie either outside of the framework of their political work or are not inconsequential of fundamental importance for them as, decided off. Their task is not a religious reformation, but a political reorganization of our people. She sees in both religious confessions equal valuable supports for the existence of our people and fights therefore those parties, this foundation of a moral-religious and moral strengthening of our people body for the instrument of her interests of party down-worthy wants... to the political leader to have religious teachings and mechanisms of its people be always inviolable, otherwise he may not politicians be, but is Reformer become, if he possesses things for this! ... To the fear prayer of our current Vereinspatrioten, gentleman, free us! 'transforms in the brain of the smallest boy to the glowing request: 'Allpowerful God, blesses that once our weapons; is so fair, as you were always it; it judges now whether we earn the freedom now; Gentleman, blesses our fight!'"

Hitler's alliance with Rome begins 20. 12 with his dismissal from the Landsberger fortress detention on. the 1924 - bio graph Konrad heaths (a.a.o.) reports on it. Hitler start a Canossa course and goes immediately to the vielgeschmäheten and as a governor of the Pope Prime Minister verschrieenen in Bavaria and Steigbügelhalter of the political priest rule (since 1924) secret advice Dr. Heinrich hero, former center man and founder of the Bavarian people's party, in order to offer to it an alliance. The putsch from the 9th 11. 1923 was an error, from now on wants to try the NSDAP to come legally to power and for it fight democratically. It the befeinde marxism and stand on sides of the German catholicism. It will never turn against a civil party. Impressively by these promises more or less, hero assures the readmission of the forbidden party of Hitler and lifts that

Prohibition “of the Völkische observer”, who had appeared further unhindered as “large German newspaper”, up whereby Helds friend, the Bavarian Minister of Justice (starting from 1922) and catholic Dr. Dr. h. C. Franz Gürtner (1881/1941) best support carries out; Hitler calls this German national one its “satisfies protection gel” and takes over him later than Reich Ministers of Justice (starting from 1932). The surrender of the party leader before the man of confidence of the church remained for his scharfäugigen old Mitkämpfer general A.D. Erich Ludendorff and both men from now to separate ways go let not hidden naturally. Concerning this Mathilde Ludendorff reports in 4th gang of their 1956 published “life memories”¹⁶⁷. Hitler at hero arranged words: “My attempt to come illegally to power failed. I must come legally to power, and that cannot I without of Rome very thorough assistance” resound still in Ludendorffs ears, when he receives Hitler at the end of of 1924, who only in such a way visits its Mitmarschierer from 9 November spar. He asks it: “You have thus the Minister hero that already so for a long time from the Pope desired, for all of Germany promised valid concordat. It will probably secure larger rights for the Pope, than it has it in purely catholic countries; because Rome lets itself pay the assistance for you surely very well.” Here is Hitler again together-twitched, as the eye witness reports, and without each denying did. Thus Ludendorff expresses its concluding judgment: “The Rome church was always the largest enemy völkischer freedom of the Germans, of furthermore heath time on up to the hour. Omitting the fight against it would already be a very dangerous stabilization of this opponent. But your alliance with Rome is mischief... , You go to Hitler your way, and I go my! Our ways separated perfectly now!” How the Christian and the anti-Christian separated at that time from each other, then it happened later again - however in other regard. Adolf Hitler separated from his Mitkämpfer Arthur Dinter and excluded it from the party, because these any church Christianity the fight had announced and as a race fanatic “a species-characteristic” Christianity aimed at. The 1876 in Mühlhausen in the Elsaß born anti-Semitic upper teachers, already 1924 state parliament delegates of the Deutschvölki freedom party in Thuringia and there 1925 -, the monthly review published 27 NS gau leaders “spirit Christianity”, written anti-Jewish novels like “the sin against the blood” starting from 1928 (1918) and “the sin against the spirit” (1920) as well as the book “was Jesus Jew?” (1934)¹⁶⁸. Its of it

by the Reich leader SS Himmler 1937 was forbidden to 1927 created German people church. Dinter had already maintained at the end of of 1928 in its magazine: "Only blind, uncritical Bewunderer Hitler or such,... those the truth not to admit wants to still doubt, cannot that the Hitler party is a Jesuitenpartei, which operates the business of Rome under völkischer flag!" In this framework insert themselves now also a set of Christian declarations of Hitler, of which some are quoted. One of its most well-known sentences read: "Church and politics do not have to do anything with one another. I do not bear attacks on the church!" Or: "The National Socialist movement may succeed manufacture between and with both churches the peace... I first vine a Christianity alike the denominations¹⁶⁹." Or: "The national socialism will never anti-church or anti-Christian... I see the time still coming, since the Pope will welcome it, if the church before the parties of the center is taken by the national socialism that once in protection! ... at the world-descriptive opinion of the holy father no correction is permitted¹⁷⁰!"

Finally is in the possession of the author that well-known postcard with counter-protects Adolf Hitler from those years, on which the party leader in the float of a pious one is explained and in addition the signature gave:

"Mr., you sees, we changed, the German people is no more a people of the Ehrlosigkeit, the dishonor, even zerfleischung, the small courageousness and the Kleingläubigkeit. No, Mr., the German people is strongly nascently in his spirit, strongly strong in its will, strongly in its persistence, in bearing all victims. Mr., we do not leave of you now bless our day and our freedom and thus our German people and native country!"

All this led to that opponents of the party already interpreted the abbreviation NSDAP 1933 ago with the words: "National security forces of the all-holiest Pope". When Hitler 1934 carried out his mentioned visit with the passion plays in upper bunting gau, it explained reassuring down: "The play remains existing - like we to be at all anxious having, all our old cultural properties to maintain¹⁷¹." The Christian Hitler still more intensively steps us in its over all German transmitters at 1st 2nd 1933 the spoken government program before eyes:

"Since these days of the betrayal (1918) the allpowerful our people liked its benediction withdrew... the Klassenspalter

believe to me: as long as the allpowerful lets me alive, will my resolution and my will to destroy her the unrestrained its... by education youth in the faith in God and our people want we the nation to again lead back to the eternal sources their Kraft... around God and the own conscience am sufficient to do, to have we us again to the German people turned. ... The all-powerful God may take our work into its grace, our will arrange quite, our insight bless and to us with the confidence of our people makes happy... that is my faith: it becomes again up-purchases a new German Reich of the size of, the honor, Kraft and the glory and the justice! Amen!"

Still shortly before the war Adolf Hitler of the protestant church made available the amount of 20,000 Reich Marks for Evangelisationsarbeit in Palestine, from its personal bag, not from state means, as admits now nascent thank letter of bishop Heckel of 15. 5. 1939 to his leader betrays! Owing to Hitler never received from the churches - and perhaps also never erstrebt, although he annually placed the enormous sum from a billion RM to the Roman-catholic church in the German Reich to the order. It is proven until today not clearly, whether in connection with the signing of the Reich concordat of 1933 from the holy chair to Rome the highest papal honor was not lent to it, the Christ order, which before it a chancellor received such as Bismarck, but afterwards Adenauer only to its resignation as chancellors; press releases at that time from Rome meant this, but the catholic church denied it after that wars, however in very wound Dementis, never clearly and clearly....¹⁷² It is more interesting that the former choir boy of Lambach never did as powerful party leaders in Munich without religious advice and priesterlichen assistance. Three men, priests of the Roman church, must be put out here:

1. Albanus Schachleitner, from Mainz (1861/1937), abbot of the Benediktinerklosters Emmaus in Prague (1908/20), which had the national socialism of 1926 to supported and since 1932 with its church therefore much annoyance, since its public statement for Hitler in "the Völkische observer was not called" of 2/1/1933 by all church authorities. When it died, one arranged the carrier of the golden decoration of the NSDAP a state funeral out¹⁷³.

2. Pater Rupert Mayer SJ (1876/1945), son Stuttgart wholesale merchant and priests since 1899, Seelsorger in Munich as well as in the First World Wars as Feldprediger with the iron cross of first class and for the loss of a leg with the wounding badge decorated, advised, probably Hitler several times as Beichtiger. Later it developed to the opponent of the national socialism, arrested themselves and even in the concentration camp Dachau was locked up. On the 1st 11. 1945 deceased, erhöerte it nevertheless until 1945 over 2300 prayers creditor catholic, so that for it in Rome a blessed speaking process is introductory.
3. Hitler of actual Beichtvater and advisers strictly speaking a Pater of the Hieronymiten order, a professor Dr. Bernhard Stempfle, was who as a journalist to the right had led once the anti-Semitic "Miesbacher indicator" and now in Munich many years of Hitler private archives, which led collection Rehse. He was the party leader contact man to the Vatikan and to the catholic Witteisbachern, he the correction of Hitler's crucial beech "Mein Kampf" had made, he was lying brother of Hitler in the Thule-Gesellschaft¹⁷⁴. On the occasion of the Röhm revolt to 30. 6. 1934 Pater Stempfle of the SS was shot - whether by mistake or with intention, whether with or without knowledge and approval of its friend Adolf Hitler knew, from its secrets it probably up to then at most - that cannot say anybody. Anyhow Hitler, when he experienced from the death of his religious adviser and soul leader, with water-suffocated voice called out: "You killed my good Stempfle!"

16. Chapter

THE PROTESTANT ONES

In this sixteenth chapter mental pioneers of the national socialism are presented, who prepared in protestant ranges of the Christianity coming the Third Reich, on the basis of theology Martin Luther and Friedrich Gogartens. Organizations between a party and church are discussed, that employment of Protestant theologians for the NSDAP is occupied in detail. Concluding views show again the Frömmigkeit of the laymen among the NS politicians.

If in the previous chapter of the intolerance as a basis one spoke, which Christianity and national socialism connect together, then the view of state of the denomination founder and catholic Exmönches professor Dr. Martin Luther from Wittenberg (1483-1546) can count as such within the specifically Protestant range. It was considered countless generations of protestant theologians as irrefutable revealing and thus to the alliance of throne and altar always new reasons, unhealthy for both sides, lent. The scholar Ernst Troeltsch has clearly been entitled¹⁷⁵: “The Luthertum is politically favorably, in all other respects however substantially conservatively and politically apathetic the absolutism”, whereby it “awards the same position to the privileged conditions and their rule district as God-ordered authority and them the requirement on suffering obedience”. God became a couple lock slogan. Thus e.g. the farm servant citizen has Generalsuperintendent Dr. Schultze in a letter to the association of German students too resounds written: “Katechismus, bayonet and Szepter are the solid bases of the German Reich!” A unheilige three-agreement, which arranged evenly this Reich in the long run at the basis. Thus thus the Reformer developed and became a theory of absolute subjecting subjects under the authority with it the actual master father of the thesis of the limited understanding of subject: “That 2 and 5 7 is equal, that can you seize with the reason; if however the authority says: 2 and 5 is 8, then Du's must believe against your knowing and feeling”, preached the God man. The princes with a such Sermon did not have to be content

how: "A Christian is absolutely Passivus, which only suffers; a Christian is not to have anything in the world still know, but leave themselves to it to be sufficient at the treasure in the sky... the Christian must, without trying the slightest resistance, patiently to maltreat and press let. Worldly things do not turn on it anything; it lets rob rather, takes, presses, maltreats, scrapes, presses and to rave, who wants there, because he is a martyr on ground connection!" Luther was large responsible for increasing the power of the state in Germany with, because it made the princes also soul princes, by letting it work as national bishops of its church. That comes in its treatise of 1523 "over the worldly authority" clearly to the expression and by the historian Heinrich of Treitschke with the praise is provided: "Luther expressed the large thought that the state was actually a moral order. ... herein lies its largest political merit/service". The Reformer gave a obligation-state-church organization to the new faith all opposite political ones, in which it placed it under the protection of the national princes as a son of the outgoing Middle Ages in its whole mönchischen life strangeness. Thus it justified its rule religiously and instructed the subjects with reference to the Apostel Paulus and the New Testament to obey since each authority was from God. Christian liberating from it the straight from the political-religious Vormundtschaft of the Roman Pope sees itself again and made in double way untertänig: indeed God and the prince. Above all Northern Germany falls now under a monarchische, patriarchalisch authoritarian state order. It is quite still medieval, like Luther's whole political and social attitude. It dissolves the dogma by the divine occupation of the church to the world domination, likewise from the religious authority of the church legal order. It provides the sovereignty of the worldly force for religious consciousness except doubt and proves each attempt of the churches to intervene standard or legislative in the political and social life as irreligiös. On the other hand release it in addition, the worldly authority and the worldly right from the conception of the authority and the guardianship by the Bible letter. With all energy it enters for an extension of the national tasks at the expense of the church: it demands the establishment of schools and libraries, strict laws against usury, welfare service for arms, widows and orphans, an improving of the people welfare, intensified Polizeiaufsicht over the citizens, particularly against their idle course, Völlerei,

Luxury or Bettelei. Luther understands the authority as one "occupation of father" and to political thinking the so-called Pa-triarchaltheorie introduced, for that-according to the obrigkeitliche force as a development form of the paternal force to regard is. Only in the questions of the faith the Reformer awards caution for the sake of the authority no right of the decision. So the NS theoretician Alfred Rosenberg Luther can praise the political national thought as that, that the political Pope world monarchy opposite has¹⁷⁶.

Protestant theology followed the way presented by their founder mostly in large concord by the centuries. Some voices are to stand here for many. There once the Barthschüler professor Dr. Friedrich Gogarten from Dortmund (1887) is, a minister, 1933 occasional German Christian and starting from 1935 teachers at the University of Goettingen up to today, since 1957 carriers of the large Order of Merit. He teaches a theology of the nationalism, which individualism, liberalism and democracy rejects as erring teachings in its "political ethics" (Jena 1932) and but the idea of the authoritarian and total state the theoretical basis gives. "If we not of the dream of the personal freedom discharge, we in a world will wake up, which does not possess no more the smallest notion of the human freedom and humanity in us. The human freedom was more threatened never, as today's tags, where one made the freedom of the individual the Alpha and Omega of the state." From there it a strong state is necessary, against which each revolting would be the largest sin. The Polis is nevertheless an order, with whose assistance humans try it to protect itself from the chaos against powers of the destruction. So the state has an ethical task, by avoiding the evil. Its raisedness and became comes it from God. It cannot be derived from the nationality. To fold up and a national religion create to the fall of the state would lead the state and the church. Rather this needs, in order to remain state, always the gospel preaching church. In its writing "unit of gospel and nationality"¹⁷⁷ discovers Gogarten finally that the ethics religious or Christian origin is not, but in the social and national community is rooted. It is assigned to that areas of the state, which specifies its contents and its principles. The 1883 born protestant theologian Hans Philipp honor mountain was convinced¹⁷⁸ that the moral-mental revolution also a rebirth of the true in the suit

Religion, the Christianity will particularly naturally bring and the Protestantism with itself. The future "Third Reich" would re-establish in the revolution decade the nearly missing predominance protestant Germany. With abhorrence also this theologian looks on the political alliance of the catholicism with the atheistischen marxism. It complains the catholics on that they worked with the socialists consciously on demoralization and Entchristlichung Germany and let protestant in their "dear fight with the God lots" alone. "The future of Europe hangs on Germany!", because the Germans the dear honor and the aristocracy. However they might not bear anti-Semitism under itself in the name of the Christianity. The völkische thought steps out also with Go-garden in its 1931 writing appeared "against the proscription of the authority", according to which God creation wants the differentiation, not the Vereinerleiung and democracy. God created not indiscriminately humans, but black ones and white ones, Germans and Chinese etc.

Hope that the connection of national socialism and Christianity will uncommonly fertilize the latter, preserved also the layman theologian and writer Dr. phil. Wilhelm pile (1882/1954), son of a Uhrmachers from the old Mark, editor and publisher of the magazine "German nationality" in the years 1918/38 and author of the works "six chapters over Christianity and national socialism" (1931) and "the Christian statesman - a theology of the national socialism" (Hamburg 1932). It expects the rebirth of the Luthertums, the education of a large GermanChristian and Rome-free national church. "It is not the free personality", says it similarly as Gogarten, "which the substance of the life forms, but the people is as a direct thing out God creator hand... the German people idea of God!" Pile announces the Totalität of the state, because temporal humans belong to the state life and limb completely with its. In it there is no competition of the thoughts, but "there are thoughts, which are valid, thoughts, which are not valid, and thoughts, which are exterminated. A certain world view and a certain state thinking have the privilege on validity. Thus it is said that the state permits a certain kind also in science, art, culture, right, custom etc. only"¹⁷⁹. "The people does not know, what wants it, it has only the instinct. The Führer however knows, what wants the people. That makes it leader!" After pile conviction God chose now the German people,

in order to protest against the secularization from church and Christianity to: "The reformation is the occupation of the Germans in welfare history." The Christianity appears to it as a sign of a race soul, so that there is no specifically Christian custom law, because this by the community is determined, in which one lives. "Luther used the ten requirements only as hook to hang over to it the German morality up of its heath-Christian heart." God gave, its custom law to each people its Nomos - and from there no humans may leave this Nomos, into which God placed him. A law for all, as for instance a Völkerbund, is unnatural and unhealthy. An indication of biological health against it are heldischer spirit and will to the fame. The Germans as a young Volke would possess both and would be destined from there re-establishing the empire Teutonicum.

This Volkish-national Christianity led naturally to own GermanChristian Organizations¹⁸⁰. The term "German Christianity" came from professor Adolf Bartels (S.P. 194), it 1913 coined/shaped and together with some friends to 31. 10. 1917, which Protestant reformation day, a writing published: "German Christianity on purely protestant basis" with one "call to the German people" and 95 guiding principles. That above all the Flensburger main minister Friedrich Andersen, bekehrt by H. pc. Chamberlain from the orthodox one to Völkische, were since 1928 NS speakers, late NS training course leader, that defended as such of Rosenberg "myth" and which liberal Jesusbild enriched by the hypothesis of the Aryann origin Jesus von Nazareth; and the writer Hans baron von Wolzogen (1848 born in potsdam, died 1938), used with Niebuhr, Schiller and Schinkel, son of a Schweriner yard theatrical director, who had been as a German nationalist vocationally mainly for smelling pool of broadcasting corporations Wagner in Bayreuth active and who published "Native of Bayreuth sheets, German magazine in the spirit of Wagners"; finally a church advice D. Katzer from Dresden. Were close to this GermanChristian, to which H held. pc. Chamberlain, also:

Count Ernst Reventlow (S.P. 221).

Minister D. Gottfried Traub, from Württemberg (1869/1956), son of a minister and because of its occurrence in the church liberal Jatho movement suspends, director of the Protestant federation and member of the board in Tirpitzens of a German native country party, starting from 1919 member of the DNVP, participants in the cutting putsch.

The famous philosopher Max of Wundt from Leipzig, 1879 born, how his father professor of the philosophy (1912/45 in Tübingen), which by study of the philosophical idealism wanted to serve a mental renewal of the German people.

And Dr. phil. Max masonry crushers from King Mountain (1874/1930), son stories professor, writer and editor with Naumanns "an assistance" (S.P. 108), Secretary-General of its national-social association, then 1909 preachers of the free-religious municipality Mannheim, 1920/24 editor "of the German newspaper" in Berlin and 1925/30 protestant minister in Thuringia. It wanted to save the Old Testament as a condition of the New Testament, thereby however was rejected and stepped with the German Christians 1926. Because this erstrebten the Entkanonisierung of Old Testament, the dissolution of the rabbinistischen release principle of the Paulus and the statement of the victim death Jesus of the Christ in the traces of the German Mystik.

To the German Kirchlern also the 1928 deceased the secondary school teacher Joachim Kurt nice as a mental father, which starting from 1922 together with minister Bublitz from Nantikow in the new Mark the half monthly review "the German church, belonged - Sundays sheet for the German people" gave change. The secondary school teacher wrote also a text book "German religious education" and gave a row "German Metten" in pressure. From circles of these German Kirchlern and German Christians, together with men of the völkischen Arndt university in Berlin, then "the federation for German church developed", which should be one "combat and conviction community", around "the church from its Jewish clasping to release and a German-native soaked Christianity to create". The members of the federation withdrew from the regional churches not, but continued working in them and tried at the church meetings of seats to achieve. In the meantime also the minister shank had become alive and within the Leipziger of minister association in May 1924 one "Völkische committee" had selected, from which under line of the minister bird came out in June 1925 "the German Christian federation". These and "the federation for German church, mentioned above," united in October 1925 in white rock with still different völkischen federations for February 1926 to "the German-Christian working group". By its 5th annual convention, which took place in Weimar, präsiert of the völkischen leader secret advice M.R. Gerstenhauer (S.P. 304), one reports, that on the Vorstandstisch the figure of the "Christ with the sword" stood

and the managing director minister stood for the sword Petri Weimar Christ as a hero duke praised; also the Thuringian NS Minister Dr. Wilhelm Frick was present as well as count RH-ventlow. Within the AG death moved 1928 more the radical direction after Niedlichs, because one had remained so far too little organized and from there small and purely intellectual. That should become now however differently. Thus one welcomed 1932 the establishment "of the faith movement of German Christians". With it one approached, whereby the negotiator was that Dr. Reinhold ruffle, which later in the sport palace demonstration of the German Christians attention excited 1933. The federation for German church remained however independent during the Third Reich further and even received in February 1938 an express right of domicile within the Evangelical-Lutheran church from Schleswig-Holstein. A further group was "the Christian-German movement", which sought to make a close connection between Christianity and German nationality, but 1933 were over-rounded by the German Christians and with them as well as turned out for the National Socialist government in Mecklenburg in conflict. At its point the son of the president of the Gustav Adolf association and professor of theology, the 1888 born Heinrich withdrawn then later stood Rend torff since 1932. Starting from 1930 national bishop von Mecklenburg, he led the publication of the monthly review since 1932 "faith and nationality", 1934 as a minister after Stettin was pushed away and emerged 1945 again as a professor of theology in Kiel, where it was 1948/49 rector of the university and also the honor doctor.

Likewise, but almost exclusively a community carried born from protestant spirit by laymen was the new ground movement led created by a woman and. Under the impression of the outbreak of war of 1914 developed, it wanted to achieve an internal political-religious renewal of the German people soul and formed around its center, "the new ground house" in iron oh; Organ was "the new ground sheet" (since 1916). The 1933 of about 10,000 members counting group of women followed in this year the woman work of the protestant church. The foundress Guida Diehl was 1868 a teacher born in south Russia, who became active then in social occupations and joined 1930 together with many different newlandinside the NSDAP. In their woman shank she did out as Vorkämpferin on cultural and educational areas, whereby her the woman question both from National Socialist spirit as well as from internally renewed protestant

Christianity to out solve wanted. 1926 opened it the first German mother school, 1933 the first mother high school. Their literary work moved topics like "Germans Woman will" (1926), "release of the erring illusion" (1931 against Mathilde Ludendorffs "release of Jesu Christo" written), "the call of the turn. Renewed Christian its" (1932) and "renewal of the church" (1932). Oberin Diehl died 1961 on the possession of its new ground work, lock lying in wait castle A.D. Lahn, where they were still active after the Second World Wars in close connection with the protestant church.

Within the religiousness of the protestant church the national socialists drew just as little as within the catholicism a large Reich organization up. It formed only one "for working group of National Socialist ministers" under the direction of minister Heinrich Meyer Aurich. In some regional churches the national socialists united starting from 1931 to own church parties, without using however thereby their political party designation. Thus first "Christian-national Bekennerbund emerged" in the leading year 1931, which developed mostly at the expense of the conservative church parties and could for instance with the elections to the Nassau church conference 9 seats against the single list of the other 39 delegates win. In the autumn 1931 "the church combination for positive Christianity and German nationality followed", which won the church politics of Baden in bathing 13 57 seats and determined with "the church one positive combination" (25 seats) together - equal a so-called "Protestant Harzburg", as one called it. Finally the German Christians Leutheusers and Lefflers in old person castle won 5 seats of 16 in the autumn 1931. Its leader Siegfried Leffler, 1900 in Bavaria born, was a minister in Thuringia and 1933 upper government advice in the Thuringian ministry for education and cultural. Naturally there were a great many lutherische of clergyman, which were close Hitler's movement, but were careful enough not to admit this openly or itself then later so mindful SAM reserved, like already Otto several times specified Dibelius. If we will hear still of one as Antisemiten notoriously become Hofprediger Adolf Stoecker (S.P. 383), then can a further politicizing yard and Domprediger (starting from 1914) are called also here: D. Bruno Doehring, the last emperor Leibkaplan, a OstpreuÙe (1879/1961), which created 1928 a German reformation party, which for lack of measures later however with other parties to the Reich list "Volkish-national block united". Since

1920 i.e. C., since 1923 professor of theology at the Berliner university, Doehring 1930 the DNVP of Hugen mountain followed as their Reichstag delegate (until 1933). On the resin citizens conference in October 1930 he gave to the army crowds of Hitler, Hugenbergs and Seldtes together with the catholic office brother minister Hoinka Schlesien his and God benediction and was correct “gentleman, puts on us freely” as well as the Netherlands thank prayer. Then further ministers:

1. Johannes sharp, 1875 in Rathenow born, belonged already 1905 in Böhmen for lot of Rome movement Schönerers (S.P. 147), wrote the writing to 1919 “being allowed we for an arousing for our people to hope?”, 1932 as first Superintendent the German Christian and became 1933 Propst of the border Marks joined.
2. Fritz boiler, 1887 in Upper Silesia born, only miner, then ministers and officer, starting from 1912 politically actively, 1919 in the DNVP and in the allGerman federation, 1920/26 minister in Brazil, 1931 NSDAP, 1933 bishop in king mountain/East Prussia.
3. Christian children, 1897 in Plön born, where the father was a mayor, officer and attorney, Konsistorialrat, SA-Mann and Pg., 1933 vice-president in the office for regional church Kiel and Reich leader of the German Christians.
4. Friedrich small, 1894 in Bavaria born, mütterlicherseits coming from the well-known theologian family Andrea, officer, 1922 ministers and founders of a national military federation in franc, 1923 NSDAP, carriers of the golden decoration, 1933 leaders of the German Christians in Bavaria and Mitglied of the Reich church government.
5. Adalbert Paulsen, 1889 in Schleswig born, minister, 1932 Pg., 1933 national bishop of Schleswig-Holstein.
6. Friedrich Peter, 1892 in Merseburg born, son of a calculation advice, an officer and a minister, alto Pg., wrote the book to 1931 “if the cubes falls” (over gospel and politics), 1932 German Christian, 1933 bishop of the province Saxonia.
7. Karl Themel, 1890 in Jüterbog born, field division ministers in the First World War, 1932 social adviser in the Reich line of the German Christians, 1933 president of the central committee for the internal mission and founder as well as Reich leader of the German protestant man work, member of the Reich church government; it wrote 1925 “the religious content of the völkischen movement”.

8. Ulrich of vouch-vouching all, 1894 in Magdeburg born, minister and 1931 Pg., NS training course leaders and starting from 1933 Kultussenator of Luebeck.
9. Kurt Eggers, from a minister family, 1905 in Berlin born, ministers and member of the Goebbel poet circle, also Pg. and starting from 1934 transmission leaders of the Reich transmitter Leipzig.
10. Hugo Rönck, class 1905, 1927 SA-Mann, 1928 Pg., carriers of the golden decoration of the NSDAP, ministers and then president of the Thuringian protestant church, 1945 their bishop, Antisemit, since 1947 as ministers in Eutin actively. Protestant-Christian work ministers small from Upper Franconia with its for 1931 out created "federation of National Socialist ministers" and director Wilm from potsdam carried as managing directors of the non-partisan "Christian-German movement" for the NSDAP their member. We do not forget also the minister and SS-Standartenführer falcon mountain from Neuruppin and the minister Friedrich Wilhelm Krummacher, as alto Pg. even carrier of the golden decoration of the NSDAP is; 1901 in Berlin born, he was a minister in meals, Oberkonsistorial advice in the church external office and armed forces minister in Stalingrad. Here it came to 1945 into Russian captivity, in "the national committee free Germany" was turned and again ministers in Berlin, in order to finally land as D. i.e. C. and bishop in grab forest. Minister Haase in Machau created the working group of the NS ministers in Saxonia. Minister Struckmeier Frankfurt demanded the Zerschmetterung of the red bulwark Prussia with the general appeal of the steel helmet 1931. Minister Frerichs lip praised the national socialists in "reformed Sundays sheet" as Befreier Germany and held services for her. Minister Ettwein Cannstatt dedicated the new steel helmet flags in the field service. Minister strict forest wow brook created the NS minister federation in bathing and decorated its altar with steel helmets, swords and rifles. Minister Böke deserts blessed a NSDAP demonstration and marched in the course also. Minister sour yard he Heidelberg placed his leader Hitler in a speech beside Christ etc. and so on, the list would let itself still extend.

More substantially appears to us to state certifications of protestant ministers for the national socialism because they might not have been on the municipalities looking up to them without influence. 1931 about let a Lic. Dr. carpenter all ministers in Germany free of charge a book with the title "The National

Socialism before the God question” set, in which it shows 34 Adolf Hitler to P. in its sense of responsibility before the divine omnipotence. The Mecklenburgian national bishop D specified before. Rendtorff said 1931¹⁸¹ in a public explanation from the year): “Many members of the protestant church live today with their whole feeling and thinking in the National Socialist motion... in such a way are the protestant church obligated for their occupation to take the National Socialist movement in its wanting to worthy... their declaration of a positive Christianity seriously... affirmed nevertheless the National Socialist movement with passion the social thought, the brother thought. “Substantial researcher expressed itself a minister¹⁸², which came on a meeting of the NSDAP to the general Litzmann to word: Behind each murdered SA-Mann we see not the Meuchelmörder, but the face of the social-democratic chief of the police. And the day will come, where we ask the gentleman God in the sky: assign that we had to exceed the requirement of the next love!” To the Reich president choice in the year 1932 minister attributed itself Teutsch in a choice article, the fight pointed between the Christ and the anti-Christ; the bolshevism is the anti-Christian as well known, therefore Hitler must embody the Christ side! And two of its colleagues published the explanation¹⁸³: “Nobody can be intimidated and confused; who loves its protestant church and his people, with pleasure the breakthrough of the national socialism and the choice welcomes Adolf Hitler to the Reich president!” A similar exhibition as Teutsch puts the theologian J. Kuptsch to the day, which rejected already 1933 ago the Old Testament radically and announced in the writing “Christianity in the national socialism” (in the rather publishing house of the NSDAP, Munich 1932): “The national socialism is the only real defender of the Christianity!” These and the following quotations, the writing “the church and the Third Reich” (Gotha 1932) taken, show a strong minimization of the new party, how them resound to us for instance with the secret Konsistorialrat professor D. Karl Eger of the university advance toward: “The Third Reich is most certainly not the Reich of God, wants it also according to the opinion of those, which verkündigen it, at all not to be. But the effort, the service at the own nationality to make for his outside statement and internal reorganization with whole own devotion and with the quantity all Kraft of the certification before others the members of the people a holy task can and wants from the gospel

positively to be rated and with the understanding, but mind and will-moderately be not only affirmed... “then the cathedral minister of Soldin and NS councilman (since 1929) interprets Dr. there phil. Friedrich Wieneke the dear requirement of the New Testament into a requirement of the love for the people comrade over¹⁸⁴ - while the theologian soaps identifies the reformatorische Christianity already with “the Nordic religion”. And finally federal minister Friedrich Peter of the east federation of protestant young man associations means: “What in the National Socialist motion on the Third Reich becomes strong, is the tough employment from courage and man to a re-organization not only Germany, but passes through of Europe... this question between enthusiasm and resignation like each heroisch meaningful venture in the world. In this sense probably that one is to be understood recently (1932) spoken word of a general superdirector, if he said: , I would not know, what should prepare larger joy for me than the fact that Germany was still capable of of such movements at all.”

Such Generalsuperintendenten must we again would start here: Dr. Otto Dibelius, the 1926-33 in the cure Mark on one of the most important posts of its church worked (see also with pages 78, 135 and 150 as well as 177 and 353). In a confidential circular at its ministers it already instructs on 4/3/1928: “For the last motives, from which the völkische movement came out, we will not only have all understanding, but full sympathy. I knew myself despite the bad sound, which the word accepted often, always as Antisemit. One cannot misjudge that with all decomposing features of the modern civilization the Jewry plays a prominent role. I do not make make no secret from it that I could welcome a strong raid of the national socialists in our church bodies, despite my fundamental attitude, only... we to have to completely different methods of the Verkündigung to come. I in former times always spoke of the protestant welfare army soldier. I could talk now also about the church SA-Mann - at the risk that one explains that again as characteristic for it that the church became the party.” Later it sounds two years already more clearly¹⁸⁵: “That the protestant church will not make to follow and between itself and the national socialists no cut for the example (catholic) of the bishop of Mainz: understands itself automatically!” To the Reich president choice of 1932 Dibelius lets itself hear then as follows:

“We did not do before seven years here openly expressed that we do not understand it, like protestant Christians the center candidate Marx to select can... this time have we anything to such a thing, although among the candidates catholic is, i.e. Hitler. But Hitler stands as a candidate not as a man of the catholic church, but as a leader of a large national movement, the millions of protestant belong¹⁸⁶.” Regarding Hitler's coming rule it theorizes in an announcement of at the end of September 1932: “In each system of government there is an authority. This authority has its force of God. And the Christian is guilty their Gehormsam. Completely indifferently, whether it is good or bad... that authority their legitimacy to prove has, is catholic-English, no lutherischer thought. Revolutionary ruling powers become authority in the protestant sense, if their power is strengthened and is restored legal conditions. Perhaps bad authority, but nevertheless authority.” And Dibelius kept the coming men for so probably not bad, because it to judges¹⁸⁷: “Now one is not to confound a movement certainly with the guidelines, which she sets up for the choice. It would be very much ton-arranged, wanted to lock one around such guidelines sake the eyes before recovering and refreshing, which in the National Socialist motion is alive and which also for the protestant church can become fruitful.” In beech, 112 of clergyman in Berlin 1933 publications, “Dr. Otto Dibelius, like we him knows - a confession of kurmärkischer ministers to their church leader” is called it “like some National Socialist minister it out-swotted, if once opponents fell over it”. Yes, and as then the Generalsuperintendent with Hitler in disgrace please was, from which office practice is prevented and arrested several times, still writes it in the writing “Kraft of the Germans to live in contrasts” 1936: “... the German people is united in all large questions of his life! A people, a Reich, a leader!” Because it had promised¹⁸⁸: “The protestant church has never before the National Socialist movement warned... also the state Adolf Hitler can on the readiness of application of the protestant Christian rely!”

If under the protestant theologian so many positive judgments over the national socialism pleases are, then to it the party program of the NSDAP may be not innocent, which woke many hopes. Is nevertheless in the point 24 fixed:

“We demand the freedom of all religious confessions in the state, as far as they do not endanger its existence or against morality and offend to moral feeling of the Germanic race. The party as such holds the point of view of the positive Christianity, without committing itself konfessionell to a certain confession. It fights the Jewish marterialistischen spirit in and except us and is convinced that a continuing recovery of our people can take place only from the inside out on the basis: Gemeinnutz goes before self-interest¹⁸⁹.”

These and similar beautiful formulations and the consistent fight of Hitler against the anti-Christian bolshevism do not have even the founder and leader of moral armament (MRA), the Caux movement, the American theologian franc Nathan Buchman (gest. 1961) after his return from Europe in an interview with William A.H. beer ever from “the New York World Telegram” to 26. 8. 1936 to say leave: “I thank the sky for a man such as Adolf Hitler, the one front line of the defense against the anti-Christian of communism developed... the human problems can within one of God controlled democracy, or perhaps I was to be said, solved Theokratie, her can be solved by one of God controlled fascist dictatorship!” That is thus exactly the same attitude, which arranged the Popes and bishops of the catholicism the fascism national socialism in relation to a too soft line, to open sympathetic consideration...

In interpretation of the above point of NS program professor strongly¹⁹⁰ completed): “the NSDAP is in accordance with their program and the unmistakable explanations of her alone-relevant leader Hitler a political party and contains as such in principle of each statement to theorems of the faith; it is thus not correct that it rejects or understands substantial training points of the catholic faith inclined. It is not correct that the national socialism wants to set a new world view after the explanation of its leaders to the place of the Christian faith” and further: “The national socialism will not represent an opinion, which is to be regarded from the point of view of the catholic church as shed they.” Strong, which already pushed 1923 to the party, spoke here as catholic specialists and advisers of Hitler. The son of a Bavarian owner of manor Johannes strong, doctor of philosophy (1874/1957), was a physicist and since 1909 professor, until the university Wuerzburg 1922 to the task of its chair forced the Antisemiten

furiously fighting against Einstein, 1919 had the alto Pg. the Nobel Prize received, later those followed Goethe medal for art and sciences. 1933/39 officiated the scholar as a president of the physical-technical institute for Reich and the German research council. A similar explanation gave the catholic alto Pg. No. 4, member of the Skaldenordens and later co-signatory of the concordat of 1933, Dr. phil. Rudolf Buttmann, in the Bavarian federal state parliament off¹⁹¹: "After the explanation of our leader a new world view is not to be set to the place of the Christian faith... we to have repeats the proof for it supplied that the race is not more highly placed by us as the religion... for us than a party, that the Führer often enough expressed, and that is the guide of our acting, gives it thus no further researching after a new religion, but for us as a party the positive Christianity is the basis." So the basic attitude of the NSDAP must be regarded also despite some more or less violent frictions with Christian Klerikalisten of both denominations. Never the Third Reich endangered the existence of the Christian faith or seriously damaged. On the contrary: here by Heydrich and Himmler by the SS in the years 1933/34 everything up to then free-mental, free-religious and freidenkerischen organizations were for the first time dissolved, working in Germany, forbidden, arrested their leaders or dead-struck like max they verse in the concentration camp (1943). Didn't the church have to be grateful? And whom it, if it regards that SA advertizing map No. 16 from the time "of the seizure of power", surprises with the signature "in this indication triumphed it!"¹⁹² and among them the well-known Hitler prayer "gentleman, bless unsern fight!" The indication, around SA people – "the church SA-Männer" Mr. thief lius - flock themselves with the swastika flag: the oversize large cross with the welfare and is Jesus Christ! In the same spirit that stated NS-annually for the year 1929 only catholic holidays, and "the pictorial" ugly jokes over the Protestant Ketzler Martin Luther made observers for the party No. 17/1929. "The Völkische observer" as a central executive body of the NSDAP well-known to 2nd 9.1928:

"If we the center fight, so not, because it gives to be a party but because it betrays Christianity and catholicism!" And in the No. 240 of 1929:

"A political movement with the objective like the National-

Socialism direction and purpose would lose, wanted to argue it with the Jesuitismus.”

The magazine “the Führer” (Karlsruhe, 30. 8,1930) ranted: “Fight the traitors at the Christian faith! We will not rather stop, until the plague of the gottesleugnerischen Marxists is exterminated!”

The German rights and their prominent men were always well Christian to predominant parts. As example for this serve the German national people's party, which made its seizure of power possible by its alliance with Hitler 1932/33 only. The German national catholic committee of large Berlin accepted in the middle of August 1930 after a lecture of the Reichstag delegate and prominent catholic professor Dr. Martin Spahn (see P. 66) unanimously a resolution, in which it meant: “We welcome the decided fight of our party leader Dr. Hugenberg... only a decided unit front of all German Christians can the social-democracy from the implementation of their policy directed against church and Christianity prevent. The DNVP is the only positively Christian party, which did not govern Seldtes front soldier federation so far with the SPD together...” on the same Christian basis stood also “steel helmet”, which delivered the SA reserve later. The federal leader explained at the end of on a demonstration in Breslau March 1931: “The steel helmet is conscious itself that the religious-moral rebirth of the German people in all must form the essential condition for his layers for the reaching of his political goals: the internal renewal and the outside freeing from people and native country. The steel helmet sets the high values of the Christian religion and the idealism of German nationality to free-mental atheism and the liberal against materialism. Therefore all are developed its demands on the unshakeable ground of the gottgläubigen world view and the Christian custom law. Its cultural demands are directed against the cultural bolshevism destroying the German people soul. From this principle it demands: the national protection of the religion... the steel helmet demands from all comrades lively participation in the religion life...” From this spirit it came then to the Christian mass weddings of university-formed national socialists and the massive reentrances into the churches after 1933. Hitler and its Mitführer went through more than once in it. Because it was now “the unit front

all German Christians” at the government. That underlines for instance the religion statistics of the NS Reichstag parliamentary group from the year 1930. From the 107 delegates of Hitler called themselves only one as Dissident, one as freereligious and one as supporters of the German church, while two over their religion no data wanted to make; all other 102 National Socialist delegates were Christian men - and they expressed in their politics again and again in countless details. Thus they required e.g. in the Pommer Provinziallandtage in the spring 1931 - and it came with their request against the SPD and state party through - that the Prussian government was asked for recall of the social-democratic head of the provincial government Dr. Simons, because this would face the church rejecting; a head of the provincial government must profess itself however to the Christianity! Where the NSDAP came to the government, she seized immediately intensively Christian measures - whereby not only the Reich concordat of 20. 7,1933 can be stated.

To 23. 1. 1930 the Protestant and NSKK Obergrup penführer Dr. Wilhelm became trick (1877/1946, Reich Minister of the Interior, then Reich tread of Böhmen and Mähren, in Nuremberg gehenkt), leader of the NS Reichstag parliamentary group and lying brother of the German order (S. o.), interior and Secretary of cultural affairs of Thuringia. One of its first measures was that he formulated the school administrative boards five national and anti-Semitic prayers happen let, which came from protestant and catholic authors and agreed therein that they invoked God around freeing from the people emergency: “... make us for strongly liberating act! ... awake to Germany! Gentleman, frees us! That reigns God!” To it the Thuringian minister God hard Meincke¹⁹³ wrote): “It is quite like a Christian and deeply moral-religiously justified... in times, where the people in high mortal danger floats, must Christian praying strengthened toward the political well-being of the people be directed.” A next step Fricks was that it submitted the withdrawal from the Christian churches less favourable and to the Thuringian federal state parliament in September 1930 a bill, which planned a change of the church withdrawal law of 1922 and for this loud § a judicial or notarial authentication of the written withdrawal explanation demanded 2 now.

Similarly piously the catholic Dr. Anton behaved Frant zen, who became also in the year 1930 interior and Secretaries of cultural affairs in Braunschweig. Its first act was the re-establishment

the religious education in the country, those of the kurmärkischen Generalsuperintendenten Dr. Otto Dibelius with the words welcomes became¹⁹⁴: “The national socialists came now and measures in very different spirit announced” (as the socialists and the civil ones before). Also in Oldenburg was not it different. There the SA brigade leader and gau leader deputy became Heinz Spangemacher (class 1895, Pg. of 1922), one catholic, 1932 Ministers of Justice and cult US. On the gau day of the NS teacher federation in bath he said intermediate ancestor shortly thereafter: “A teacher, who does not recognize a gentleman God any longer, a teacher, who belongs to the God lot federations on my account, whom can do and a morally perfect state may not bear. These people must be removed with immediate effect from the school service. It is the first task of the National Socialist Reich, which we will have in few weeks to bring from the top decrees out in this direction. Those are the two basic characteristics: German it must be, like a Christian must it be! The teacher must be völkisch and carry in his heart a strong gentleman God consciousness!” This in the majority of the prominent national socialists embodied consciousness it then after 1933 arranged to close the worldly schools to set nearly all these simmering tables teachers on the road the religious education at all occupation nud continuation schools to introduce and seven catholic celebrations as legal holidays to recognize. The backrest for this gave Prussian and starting from 1934 Reich education Ministers the SA upper group leader and gau leader to Dr. h. C. Bernhard prepare, a Protestant (1883/1945, suicide), who welcomed the officials of its Prussian Ministry on 2/7/1933 with the request that he reject the cultural fight against the churches and fight the bolshevism as the common enemy.

17. Chapter

RACE THEORIES

In this seventeenth chapter mental pioneers of the national socialism are presented, who participated in the preparation and publicizing the race theories so fatal on political of areas - one proceeds whereby from the social viennaists. Names follow such as Gobineau, Lapouge, H. pc. Chamberlain and A. Rosenberg. To the view of the air he problem and the Nordic question the presentation closes of race researchers of the national socialism, which is locked with referring to W. Rathenau.

The inclusion of biological questions into the political ideology was a special characteristic of the national socialism and its politics by the combination with partly still scientifically not sufficiently clarified, partly theories a fatal direction understood wrongly about the Nachbetern gave. Also the starting point of this burden originates not actually from German thinking, but in France and in England its exit took, but with us an effect obtains, which finally led to terrible political consequences. At the beginning again and again the so gladly wrongly understood Darwinismus stands. It cannot be our task to argue us with it. Here the reference to the famous English researcher, traveler and writer Charles Robert Darwin (1809/82) and its Hauptwerk of 1859 must be sufficient "over the emergence of the kinds by natural breeding choice" (on the Origin of Species by means of Natural Selection). Therein the selection in the fight is recognized around the existence as the basic principle of the life and awarded only to the life-efficient the chance of surviving and interspersing. The ideal is nevertheless not the biologically ablest, but morally high-standing humans. Similarly the things were seen also by another Englishman, to the natural scientist Alfred trunk Wallace (1823/1913), which came independently from Darwin to similar results and it meant 1864 "that the higher races the low and that the intelligent, the more moral degradierten races would have to replace". There in the following remarks the expression

“Social-Darwinism” - in the linguistic usage unfortunately nationalized itself - more frequently it is used, is here from the beginning stressed that Charles Darwin thought selection in the area of the human social life, which can be handled somehow cruelly or pitiless, of one in no way. With it selection “a completely broad sense in the word”, which refers less to individuals, than rather to groups, kinds of organisms, is. For it development of the morality and ascent of mankind are almost equivalent. As humanists any race pride was appropriate for it far: it always supported the slave freeing. The so-called social darwinism can appoint itself thus only to a very superficially understood and verbalhornisierten Darwin. The actual vorkämpfer of the Darwinismus in Germany was Ernst Haeckel, who as a first German natural scientist evaluated itself to the theory of the large Englishman well-known, her philosophically and arrived at a pantheistischen “natural religion”. The versatile German was zoologist and philosopher, Empirist and Monist, evolutionist, Determinist and Mechanist at the same time. As a son of a schlesischen government official 1834 in Berlin born, he worked as a professor starting from 1865 in Jena, where he with like-minded friends at the 11. 1. 1906 today still the German Monistenbund consisting of a small crowd created and its honor presidency took over, while the of Bremen was an free-intimate minister Albert Kalthoff of chairmen. Although Haeckel as a scholar highest acknowledgment found and its Hauptwerk “the world mysteries” from 1899 (410. Thousand in the year 1933) one of largest German book successes was, leant it offered hereditary aristocracy modestly off and went 1909 as Excellency and a secret advice into the retirement; he died 1919. Its memory protected “the seriousness Haeckel society”, whose honorary president was the Thuringian gau leader and Reich governor SS-Obergruppenführer Fritz Sauckel in the Third Reich, a former socialist (1894/1946, in Nuremberg gehenkt). The scientist Haeckel worked also politically and stood here on sides of the nationalism, so that Lenin, angel and Bebel attacked and lampooned him. Occasional was Haek kel even member of the board of the allGerman federation (S.P. 124). In July 1892 it organized a large Bismarck demonstration, in whose press statement of 5. 8. it meant: it demands one “a national party, which away-sees over the kleinlichen Hader of the parliamentary groups; without consideration whether liberal or conservative, must it closed those hostile parties opposite-step,

their efforts toward undermining the existing Federal Constitution are directed the Ultramontanen, Poland and Weifen, radical-freeintimate and Social Democrat.”.

In the establishment call of the DMB of 1906 it arose to people politics with the demand after one “in the interest of strong preservation and higher development of our commonwealth” and after one “eugenics”. When the Englishmen explained 1914 as the first time the war to the German people, it appeared over it frightened because according to its opinion “the common descent was the best guarantee for a permanent peace in Europe” and then a passionate accusation wrote against of England debt as disappointing. In the year 1961 the SED in the German Democratic Republic published some writings of the versatile man. For the social viennaists Haeckel is here a quotation stand¹⁹⁵: “The Darwinismus is everything else rather as socialist! If one wants to attach a certain political tendency to this English theory - which however possible actual, then this tendency can be only a aristokratische, quite no democratic, and to at least a socialist! ... the graumsame and relentless, fight around Dasein', everywhere in alive nature and naturally to rage must, this incessant and inexorable competition of all alive one rages, is an undeniable fact. Only the auserlesene minority prefers efficient ones is capable of existing this competition happy while the large majority of the competitors must spoil necessarily miserably! One can deplore this tragic fact deeply, but one can change her neither for away denials nor.” The actual social viennaists was blind for the differences between nature and humans. Mostly supporters of an extremely economic liberalism, meant them that also in the human life everything had to be regulated by fight and competition among themselves. For this they wanted to know appropriate measures preparatory: State and society would have to work in rassisch promoting sense, in order to bring the selection out of the best ones; the population should be increased by mother premiums and nursing allowances systematically; with hereditary patients marriage prohibition and sterilizations are to be used: “the entire state and social order must be developed according to biological principles”. Any socialism was rejected thereby as humanitarian civilization since it faster to biological degenerating lead. For these thoughts everywhere Vorkämpfer warmed up in Europe, by whom beside the Englishman John Berry Haycraft was mentioned:

1. Otto Ammon from Karlsruhe (1842/1916), the first German Sozialanthropologe, wrote “social order and natural bases to 1895”.
2. Friedrich Wilhelm Schallmayer (1857/1919), Bavarian physician and hereditary researcher, Eugeniker, with its writing “Transmission and selection in the life of the peoples” 1903 the classical work of the German eugenics created (see below) and thus won the first prize of a race-hygenic prize invitation to tender donated by that industrial magnates and freemason F.A. Krupp (4th edition 1920); it showed in it the elimination of the natural breeding choice, the decrease of the reproduction of all qualitatively favorable social groups due to the abendländische culture and called China as counter example.
3. Dr. Alfred Ploetz (1860/1940), private scholar and racing SE public health specialist, old master of the German race hygiene and old national socialist, which justified 1904 “archives for race and society biology” and 1905 the German society for eugenics. 1936 appointed it Hitler for its earnings/services around the German race and hereditary health care the professor, and the Norwegian Storting struck Ploetz for the Nobel Prize pre so that he almost the third Pg. and alto Pg. with this high honor would have become. The Pommer Ploetz already was in its Breslauer student time of the Führers of a friend circle, to which also the pair of poets Carl and Gerhart captain belonged and which conspires itself in one September evening under the old oaks of the Zed litzer meadows in genuinely Germanromantic kind had of dedicating its life work to the reblossoming of the Germanic race. Around these ideas into the act to convert, the young Ploetz went, similarly as Nietzschesche brother-in-law Dr. Förster (S.P. 385 FF.), to North America. But the plan of a colony of Nordic elements on socialist basis failed, the open land company “Pacific” turned out with the authorities in conflict, and the founder went to Zurich, where he prepared the method of a race care: into its beech “the baselines of a eugenics”. It urgently pointed out that the war belongs to the largest and most dangerous enemies of the eugenics: “We must create and to protect look for the peace sincerely and with deep Ernst!” Became as the teacher of nearly all important race researchers of Europe it 70. Birthdays an anniversary publication dedicated, that its pupil, who placed citizen of Berlin in front full professor professor Dr. Fritz spring the Ploetz word:

“As knights life must we us to feel, to recover and flowering, strong and beautiful life, from which all terrestrial luck pours and from its victorious upward props alone, if at all, we have to hope from the future to, what humans once into a golden age set back.” (Spring, 1887 in Pommern as a son of a landowner born, physician since 1923, professor for race hygiene [Eugenik] at the Munich one university, wrote “human selection and eugenics [Eugenik]”, to 3rd edition 1930, as well as “human heritability teachings”, together with E. Baur and Dr. Eugen Fischer, 3rd Auflg. 1927).

4. Alexander Tille, a Sachse (1866/1912), political economist, social politician and Germanist, only lecturer in Glasgow, then Syn dicus and fighters against social-democracy and trade unions.
5. Smelling pool of broadcasting corporations Thurnwald (1869/1954), a Viennese Ethnologue, sociologist and explorer, starting from 1937 professor in Berlin, who taught there starting from 1948 at the free university and as a publisher of the magazine for “people psychology and sociology” as well as “archives for anthropology, people research and colonial cultural change” a fellow combatant of Alfred Ploetz was.

The socialviennaistic thoughts are to be found before the First World Wars also in the Aldeutschtum, to the Haeckel the contact man were. Thus it is called beech e.g. with the writer and journalist Fritz Bley (class 1853, was with Karl Peter together in German East Africa) into its “the position in the world of the Deuschtum” (Munich 1897): “God, which injected its alive edema to humans, thinks in us. It pushes us toward our conscience to work the characteristics out put in us to pure completion. It wants to come out the fight of all against all, thus the best ones, most efficient ones as winners from it. The strong one is to prevail!”

The same trains of thought are with the Führer of the NSDAP Adolf Hitler, to that as social viennaist writes¹⁹⁶: “The stronger one has to prevail and not merge with the weaker one, in order to sacrifice so the own size. Only the born Schwächling can feel this as cruel, but are he in addition, only weak and limited humans; because this law would not prevail, would be each conceivable high development of all organic organisms inconceivably... always however is the fight a means for promotion to that

Health and the strength of the kind and therefore a cause for high development the same. If the procedure would be another, each far and high formation would stop and rather the opposite would enter.” With it that in Hitler's combat book its are particularly based “rassischen” characterizations and differentiations the Jews on no biological opinion of physical descent, of their nature and importance he does not have to be determined here notion had, but almost exclusively on social and cultural elements. Beginnings of race theories are before Gobineau already with the poet and cultural historian Gustav Friedrich wedge (1802/67), to a Saxonian yard advice and upper librarian, in its large “general cultural history of mankind” from 1843/52. Father of the racial theory becomes then however the French Orientalist Josef Arthur count Gobineau (1816/82), that only as a diplomat in the USA, as an envoy then in Persia, Greece, Brazil and Stockholm was active and into of Paris 1853 its Hauptwerk “Essay sur l'inegalite the races humaines” (investigation on the inequality of the people races) brought out. It sought to bring as a creditor catholic its teachings with those to the church in agreement. Its main thesis reads that history is determined alone by the ehernen laws of the race; whereby the individual races not only physically, but also mentally substantially and in principle differently among themselves are. In relation to the race separately the nation is to be subordinated to the requirement as rassische blood mixture and noted that all main peoples of history degenerate by the mixture with not equal races. In history only the white race created high values and a permanent culture. In it the Aryan is the most valuable - and among them again the Teutons as the noblest race of the world. They are certain also according to divine tarpaulin spread the Christianity everywhere. Gobineau confronts, without being however Antisemit, and the mentally unschöpferischen Semiten degenerated physically to them. Although this already was durable “Essay” at its time scientifically not, a countess Wittgenstein promised once a large future to him, by prophesying to the author: “You believe to be, a man of the past; I am firmly convinced, you am the man of the future!” and it should get right. 1901 translated the all-German race researcher and historian professor Dr. Ludwig Schemann, a Cologner (1852/1938), on recommending smelling pool of broadcasting corporations of Wagners (see below) the work of the Frenchman in German and provided

it thereby a capability into the political area inside. The translator had created already 1894 one "Gobineau combination", whatever the all-German federation joined korporativ, and an own work, "the race in the geisteswissenschaften" (three volumes 1928/31), writes. At the French university Strasbourg exists now still another large funds Gobineau.

In France a further aristocrat than race researchers of also an importance not insignificant for Germany worked: the count Georges Vacher de Lapouge (1854/1936), professor at the University of Montpellier. He was since Gobineau a main advocate of the theory of the importance of the race for the cultural achievements of the peoples, particularly the Nordic race for the indogermanische culture, and thus to a certain extent with others (see below) the founder of the Nordic movement. Beside numerous work over social anthropology, leaving questions, questions of the environmental influence, master history, race emergence etc. it wrote "Les of select ion of sociales" and 1897 to 1896 "The fundamentally laws of anthroposociology" - as well as 1899 (appeared in Paris with Albert Fontemoing) its Hauptwerk "L'Aryen, son role social" (the Aryaner and its social meaning), in which it adversely judges the Jews. According to its opinion all people races are each other unequal and the Nordic race to the other one consider. Lapouge used from here on the science of transmission and selection on the life of the peoples theoretically and by the Englishman the Galton (see below) and it set up theory of the importance of the selection for the people life still continues to deepen. In addition, it left that terrible warning, resounded the un-heard: "I am convinced that one in the next (that 20.) Century still millions will slaughter because of or two degrees a more in the head index!"

Beside the two large Frenchmen the Englishman and choice-German Houston Stewart Chamberlain become the father and advocate of the race theory. 1855 in Portsmouth as a son of an English general born - as well as nephew of the British field marshal Sir Neville Chamberlain (died 1902), an opponent of the unjustified and inhuman Burenkrieiges - it studies the natural sciences, in order to then work as writers. 1908 he marries smelling pool of broadcasting corporations of Wagners daughter EH and lives with it in Bayreuth. Here he becomes acquainted with another friend of the house Wagner, the politician Adolf Hitler, whom he than a large German celebrates, than real its

German dreams - while Hitler the radix complement of a large German returns politely and praises the Englishman as a forerunner of his opinions. Chamberlain writes four years before its death, on 10/7/1923, in a letter at Hitler: "... you warm up the hearts. With you all parties disappear, consumed from the glow of the vaterlandsliebe... you have enormous to carry out before itself, but despite your will power regard I you not as a force human being... that Germany in the highest hour of its emergency a Hitler bears itself, testified its alive its!" The Hauptwerk of the philosopher is the famous book over "the bases 19. Century" of 1899, the 1944 in the 28. Edition appeared; Emperor Wilhelm II. recommended it at that time as subjects for the higher schools. Alfred Rosenberg judged, it Chamberlains act was the view to have represented that with the Germanentum new creative humans of certain race took the fate of the world into the hand and that between Hellas and Rome a sediment of Menschentum pushed in and produced a people chaos; also the representation of the emergence of the Jew and its occurrence in abendländischen history was clearly brought by it. - Pivot of the book "bases", which gives an interpretation to history from the rassischen point of view, is "awaking the Teutons to its world-historical regulation as a founder of a quite new civilization and a quite new culture". The today's culture is not rebirth of the Hellenic and the Roman, "the largest all mistakes however is the acceptance that our civilization and culture are the expression of a general progress of mankind." The resort to the antiquity restrained us rather. Thus the Englishman creates a Germanic opinion of the world, "Germanic philosophy worked out by him from the writings of large Germans". However the author does not proceed thereby so systematically that he comes to a closed philosophical system. Also it equates philosophy with world view and practices sharp criticism at the logic of the Aristoteles (the but faith pure in place of the experience to set is) and at the idealism. Also the pure, mechanical materialism and that marxism are sharply rejected. In its position between the different directions of philosophy Chamberlain thereby will be able to answer to the Agnostiker, which explains its inability, the relationship of thinking and its at all - which again on the National-

Socialism not insignificant abgefärbt. It is anthropomorphic and represents a subjective, transcendental mystischen religion idealism, which decreases/goes back always the Agnostiker Immanuel Kant. On the other hand the irrational and intuitive Mystiker Chamberlain with its makes interiorlooks without experience" clearly a step behind Kant back. It recognizes the intuitive method, which we became acquainted with the French-Jewish philosopher Bergson (S.P. 31), as a method of Germanic thinking absolutely; it demands "artistic organization" instead of scientific realization - which fulfilled Hitler directly. In the long run also Chamberlain characterized by skepticism and Eklektizismus are as representatives of the dying and tired German, abendländischen middle class. In race-mustard-rise up is the Britisher of other opinion than the Frenchman Gobineau. From the socialviennaistic interpretation of the race term it held back itself, there race for it "not only a physical-mental, but also a moral (mental) meaning" possessed. Also he states not only the decline of rassischer forces, but considers its new formation possible, whereby its thesis reads: "Race production by nations." "The firm national federation is the safest protective agent against erring: it means common memory, common hope and common mental food; it strengthens the existing blood volume and propels, it ever more closely to close¹⁹⁷." After Chamberlain all large one is creative in the culture by Aryann, Teuton, while the Semiten, which carried Jews out only harmful and inferior. It is not actual Antisemit nevertheless, but admires the Jews, "it has with absolute security after the logic and the truth of its characteristic acted..." at "the large damage of our cultural work" gives it so not much to the Jews the debt, as rather the weakness and support of the own forces, which lead to the ridiculous inclination, "the Jews a scapegoat for all vices of our time to make". It is unedel, unworthily and senselessly, the Jews completely generally to defame¹⁹⁸.

Affected by Chamberlains bases and teachings the Hauptwerk of another was likewise not direct, from the German people area of coming man: Alfred Rosenberg. As a son of a buyer and a director 1893 in the Russian Reval born from a side of Ur-Ur-grandparents ago Jewish birth, he as an engineering graduate and architect came into the jerky Munich of the post-war period.

It followed 1919 the NSDAP already, main editor of the party organ became "Völkische observer" and by Chamberlains influence an anti-Christian. Late Reich leader of the party for the entire world-descriptive and mental training as well as director/conductor of the office with regard to foreign policy of the NSDAP, he received the German national prize to 1937 and was carrier the Kant order. As a Reich Minister for the occupied east areas since 1941, this so-called "expert drove" in Russia questions east politics devastating for Germany (1946 he was gehenkt in Nuremberg). Its Hauptwerk "myth of the XX. Century" of 1930 (1944 spread in 1,1 Mill. copies) a personal combat book is not, writing over the national socialism - and more than once the NSDAP and also Hitler from of Rosenberg are moved away ideas, because they were too strongly anti-like a Christian colored. The author gives the location to National Socialist philosophy - how he sees it -, by seeking to interconnect the summits of the German world view Kant and Goethe. Like once already that the national socialism so nature near Greek philosophers Plato (427/347 B.C.) in its "Politeia", he wants to create a myth, a people type and to then develop from him state and life. Here the race is a last condition, to which one must adhere. The race-tightness-laminated is the realistic view of history at all. Race is it an accumulation of characteristics, to which a soul belongs, whose exterior represents it. Race is the form principle of the soul and the material principle of the culture, whose fall is caused by Bastardisierung and mixture. The myth again is the motivation of our will - whereby the honor the Urmotiv of Nordic humans represents. It is a maximum value, with which all kind foreigner is badly and wrongly. Rosenberg rejects the Christian maximum values love, humility, mercy, obedience and Askese, because after its view all large acts of the Germanic-Nordic culture developed despite the Christianity and against this. However its refusal is valid predominantly for the Christianity of the official churches - it dreams of a species-characteristic Germanic Christianity. In it also the value of the love embodied by Jesus has his place, above all however the Mystik master Ekkehards, which from Rosenberg and some other National Socialist philosopher became highly estimated. There is real heroisches Christianity. But in the long run the faith in the power of the blood seems closer to have been appropriate for the Reich leader, because it always the irrationalism

the life aims at and the meaning of the blood overemphasized. The blood is its highest value, in its bodyhaftigkeit itself God realized (here it agrees with Martin Buber, S.P. 232.).

The air he problem played a large role in the national socialism completely to injustice. The word comes from the Sanskrit and designates with Arya, noble, Mr., a martial northIndian people around the year 3000 B.C., which designated itself in such a way and was scattered over front India, Persia and east Iran. The word was taken up around 1853 in the more recent time by the German scholar, Orientalisten and writer Friedrich max Mueller, the son of a professor of history from Dessau (1823/1900), teaching in England. Mueller lived since 1850 as a professor in Oxford, sat since 1896 in the Privy Council (secret advice) of the British majesty and carried for the Prussian orders Pour le Merite of the peace class. He assumed one from the former presence "Aryann people" also one "Ari race", a Aryans Urvolk with a Aryann language, from which late the languages of the indoeuropäischen peoples had developed - a hypothesis, which was transferred by many authors in Germany, England, France and the United States. The word "Aryan" found Mueller by the way with the English Orientalisten sir William Jones (1746/94), it completely correctly as designation of an Indian language's group used. Soon a myth of "the Aryann Urvolk developed", which climbed down once from the Pamir and as conquering gentleman Mr. India and Persia subjected. It continued to pull allegedly over Russia to Europe and created cultures flowering everywhere. The Aryann noble characteristics were awarded, under which courage, a clean character, beauty, spirit, idealism and political organization ability are to be particularly emphasized. From this Urvolk now the European and parts of the Indian and front-Asian peoples should descend, who speak the indo European languages and from there as "Aryan" to be designated are. This Aryanmythos does not find safe support in the science. The Aryan language's group is not at all the oldest and from there also not the original on earth. The question about first remains further unresolved. There are also no proofs of a Aryann migration to Europe; e.g. even the semitischen Hettiter spoke a Aryan language. Likewise the legend of the Aryann origin of all culture is untenable. Of course the not-European peoples lean this air he

myth off, there it mostly own, similar race myths have. F.M. Müller saw later the mistake of its hypothesis and withdrew the air he theory, since this term applies only to the language, not to the race or the people. But the theory was able itself to hold and became one of the most substantial weapons of the anti-Semitism. The Aryan was equated simply the Nichtjuden - also logically and empirically still so large mischief might have been - and the national socialism availed itself of this theory with their whole contradictoriness in theory and practice.

Within the racial theory and Aryantheorie the key word of the Nordic race takes a special place. The word race is again a foreign word in our language, which from Arabic races, i.e. head, chapter is derived and in biology humans and animal of a same kind designated. In tying to the theories of Gobineau, Cham berlain and Madison Grant put the national socialism the race as a main factor of history, designed a Aryan and a Nordic race and developed a new Mystik around the term of the blood connected with the race engstens. Thereby it was taught by the emphasized Nordic race that it blond, naive, long-unfortunate-lie and is large and from Scandinavia or south Russia originates - looks thus in such a way, like probably none of the prominent national socialists, except one: the SS-Obergruppenführer and boss of the secret state police Reinhard Heydrich; that was however predominantly Jewish descent. Direct beginnings for the Nordic thought are already with some scholars from the time of the absolutism, thus

1. the Ostfriesen Hermann Conring (1606-81), body physician of the queen of Sweden, secret advice and professor at the University of at that time Helmstedt, the famous founder of the German historical jurisprudence.
2. With the Swedish Polyhistor Olof Rudbeck (1630 to 1702), professor of anatomy and curator of the University of Uppsala.
3. With the French count Henri de Boulainvilliers (1658 to 1722), a stories writer with spirit-rich ideas.
4. With the Erwecker of the völkischen nationalism in Denmark, Nikolai Frederic S. Grundtvig (1783-1872), who as protestant ministers, poets and uncommonly fruitful writer worked; it was member of the Danish Reichstag, founder

the there people's highschoools and led the title of a bishop starting from 1861. The minister son placed the Christianity, whom Nordic unit thought and the nationality wanted to supply as the main questions of its time and it to a solution. Its ideal was the people church with our and glaubensbekenntnis as only basis. Its studies and work over the Vorzeit are fulfilled of genuinly Nordic spirit.

The Nordic ones became according to the appropriate theories 19. Century for particularly valuable, for the creators of the entire European culture explains. They should possess courage and noble conviction, loyalty and internalness, deep thinking and idealism, sense of order and ruler talents. Beside the mentioned writers Gobineau and H. pc. Chamberlain are particularly some north Americans responsible for these theories:

1. Madison Grant, of the national socialists as Wegbahner with its death 1937 celebrated. It wrote "The Passing of the Great Race" (the fall of the large race to 1916 the book, German 1925), with which it unfolded a successful propaganda for the Nordic race thought in its country. The decline of the USA seemed to it due to its theory inexorably, if influxes of alpine continental Europeans and Juden and the degradation of the Nordic gentleman race in the USA, given thereby, stop is not ordered to that.
2. Still more serious Lothrop Stoddard with its works worked "The Rising Tide of Color" (1921), "The Revolt against Civilization" (1924, German in Munich 1925 than "the cultural revolution - the threat Untermen") and "Racial Realities in Europe" (1925). He was the inventor of the word so frequently used by the national socialists "Untermensch", with which he meant however not races, but particulars in all peoples.

These two researchers contributed in the USA substantially to the preference of the Nordic peoples during the immigration legislation of 1921. That race illusion and race hatred and - fight in the states up to today still raves, enough SAM is well-known.

From newer Germany two representatives of the Nordic movement are to be called:

The building master and writer Paul Schultze Naumburg, a Thüringer (1869/1949), double honor doctor and starting from 1902 professor at that Weimar academy of arts, 1930 director of the there academies of art, Reichstag delegates of the NSDAP. Under many works it created the Cäcilienhof in Potsdam, wrote to 1928 a book over "art and race" and entered seriously for a renewal of the entire German art life on the ground of the German nationality.

The völkische writer Friedrich is enough from Goslar (1852 to 1917), starting from 1882 editors "of the daily review", 1894 founders and publishers "of the German newspaper", author of the book "pure Deutschtum" (1898). It was involved in the beginnings of a German colonial policy as well as Carl Peter and created 1889 the association for school reform. Finally main header F. is enough for 1894 "the German federation" from the baptism, which it led as federalwaited until 1909. This federation is the oldest völkische combination in Germany and as principal purpose the mental recess of the rassisch völkischen thought had probably set itself; it was not dissolved as only völkischer federation and/or order in the year 1933 of the national socialists. Since 1923 the secret advice M.R. Gerstenhauer from Weimar led the German federation as "a federal large master" (see also with page 278); from it the book comes "the völkische thought in past and future" (1933).

If apart from the Aryann myth in Germany of a Nordic myth can be particularly spoken, then actual creator must be regarded the music genius smelling pool of broadcasting corporations Wagner (S.P. 373) as its. It bent the spirit of the north and its mythology and connected it with Schopenhauers religion and philosophy - about which this was not at all delighted. Wagner strove for the music as "deutsche all German arts", around the music drama from the spirit of Germanic mythology. The ideology standing behind these efforts becomes in its essay "the work of art of the future" already 1850 recognizably, the author lets which end with an interpretation of the how/as land legend: How/as country as the symbol of the Germanic emergency and at the same time its victorious overcoming: "O only, wonderful people! You sealed that, and you are these how/as countries! Smithy your wings, and swings you up!" Wagners myth is not an esthetic and at the same time pseudo mystische religion - which explains much to the popularness of the master in the 30's, but

however is understandable from purely branch tables reasons. Alfred Rosenberg says about it: "Bayreuth is the completion of the Aryann Mysteriums... the nature of the whole art of the evening country with smelling pool of broadcasting corporations Wagner revealed themselves, the Nordic beauty, the deepest nature feeling, the heroful honor and the sincerity¹⁹⁹." Wagner was an active propagandist of the thoughts of the count Gobineau. He believed in a pronounced ranking of the races, whereby him the German people - whom he equated sometimes with the Nordic or "Aryann" race - which represented highest and creative race. The abilities of a race depended on "the purity of its blood"; therefore mixed marriages of the civilization are detrimental - an opinion, which was already far 1933 ago far common thus in Germany. Smelling pool of broadcasting corporations of Wagners influence on Hitler, who only six years was born after the master death, was improbably largely²⁰⁰. A Linzer "Rienzi" - performance, for a long time before the First World Wars, had been one "great moment" for the young man from Braunau, which decided at that time, not artists, to become but politicians. He said that 1939 to Mrs. Wini fred Wagner in Bayreuth, with whose house he possessed old and good relations, again with the same words: "In that hour it began."

We hear Alfred Rosenberg now again for the myth of the Race²⁰¹: "Today however a new faith awakes: the myth of the blood, the faith, to defend with the blood also the divine nature of humans at all. The faith that the Nordic blood represents that Mysterium, embodied with brightest knowledge, which the old Sakramente replaced and overcame..."

In the following now a set of race theoreticians is to be presented, their theories and working for the Third Reich of importance was. Is the man, who was regarded as the mental creator of the National Socialist race realization, which was endeavored also around the rassische realization of the Jews to set to the beginning: Hans F.K. Günther, a Protestant, who turned the church the back later. 1891 in Freiburg/Br. as a son of a Kammermusikern born, attained a doctorate it to the Dr. phil. and 1930 received a chair for social anthropology in Jena as a professor, from which he became to appoint 1935 to the citizens of Berlin university. The Pg married with a Norwegian. were Thuringian Council of State and carrier of the national price of the NSDAP for sciences of

Years 1935 as well as the Goethe medal for art and science of 1941. For the solution of the Jewish question Günther transferred beech of 1929 to its those proposals, which the Zionism made for a long time: indeed the Jews gradually from the not-Jewish peoples to extract, peacefully and voluntarily in run from generations, in order to settle it in one "homestead for the Jewish people", one "national Home for the Jewish People", as the Zionists demand it since 1897. This very day extraordinarily fruitful writer wrote among other things: "Knights, death and devil - who heldische thought", its first, 1920 book published by Munich, in which it for the first time race-mustard-rise up begins to cut and with Go-bineau goes out; in the writing "Platon as guardians of the life", its breeding and education thoughts and their meaning for the present - 1928, he falls back even to this ancient Greeks; 1925 appear its book "the Nordic one thought under the Germans", in which he coined/shaped this term as the first and him by it marked that he was to convince "by the way of life of his Bekenner", as a Inbild "less, with any plan for the implementation of an official of national protection of of the Nordic race not be connected cannot" - thus the opposite from what after 1933 happened²⁰². Here one can take position also without all Groll opposite the Jewry, which feels in the zionistischen motion also "for völkische training of its nationality". Then "the ethnology of Europe" (1925), "the ethnology of the German people" (1928), "the ethnology of the Jewish people" (1929) as well as "leader aristocracy by kinship care" (1936). After Günther "race is a uniform group of people with same physical and mental characteristics". The German people is mixed from the three, the Nordic ones (coming from the Baltic Sea area), the alpine ones and the Mediterranean race. Because of their difference a raising of race is necessary - and possible, since humans are subject to the same laws as animal and plant. A rereorganization is to be caused in the sense of the Platonic body soul unit (whereby from the spirit no speech is here, as with Klages, S. o.). First means for this must be a stronger birth rate. The American Society of humanly Genetics selected 1953 after the Second World Wars for over three years scientists locked up into a concentration camp to their member, English and French translations of its rassekundlichen works appears thereafter.

Beside Günther that is today likewise still scientifically transacts Ludwig Ferdinand Clauß to call, also a Badener, professor Dr. phil. and 1892 born. Only catholic, later mohammedanischen faith, he than private scholar and writer the race soul customer than science and method justified - thereby from the party line of the NSDAP often deviating. In its works "Race and soul" (1925) as well as "research of the ethnology" (1934) tries he, to measure each race with their own yardsticks - while Günther sees all races before the Nordcabendländischen background. Clauß rejects the statement that alone the Nordic race is culturalcreative; it is only particularly talented. It assigns also not characteristics, but only one style, which marks it to the races - while the characteristics belong to the single human being. Clauß appeared to much 1933 ago as a speaker for the party and created its whole rassisches life's work, despite marriage with a so-called "Aryann" woman, in 22jähriger of closest partnership with a Jew, who lived as its female assistant with him together in the house. When the NSDAP 1940/41 required a separation from it of the female assistant, he let separate from his own wife.

The Anthropologe Eugen Fischer, Jahrgang 1874, likewise from bathing, Dr. med. and medical officer, buyer son, starting from 1912 professor, since 1927 in Berlin taught and there (until 1943) director of the institute for emperor Wilhelm for anthropology, hereditary teachings and Eugenik, that the fates are affected by peoples and states on the strongest and most decided by the race-moderate nature of their carriers. Dr. med. h. C. Fischer received the Goethe medal and 1944 the eagle sign of the German Reich from Hitler 1939. 1952 it became honor member of the German Anthropologi society. The Anthropologe walter Scheidt, 1895 in all gau born, starting from up to now 1928 the professor in Hamburg and director of the there anthropologischen institute, wrote over applied ethnology. The historian Fritz core from Stuttgart (1884/1950), son of a württembergischen real Council of State, 1914 professor in Frankfurt/M., starting from 1922 in Bonn, wrote over "family tree and kind picture of the Germans and their relatives to 1927". The authoress Sophie Rogge Börner, 1878 in Westphalia born and with the naval general upper physician Rogge married, wants to codesign the new Reich of the Germans as völkische Kämpferin; 1933 take over it the editorship of the magazine "the German Kämpferin"; their works are: "At dedicated wells. German

Women's movement in the light of the race thought" (1928), "Nordic thought and responsibility" (1930) and "new humans from German kind law" (1935).

Likewise writer was the Otto houses, born in Croatia, 1876/1944, which possessed shining knowledge in 30 languages. As a Jew it made Germanic "impression for one in its outside feature" and worked as German völkischer racingist primarily in homeland-faithful circles of the youth movement. He wrote beside the book "Germanic faith" (1926) two-restrains "world history of the literature" (1910), from the decided race point of view and those is written "clears" Nordic race as Kulturträgerin regards. The zionistische novel "the new Jerusalem" and a Spinoza novel came just as from the fruitful writer as the poetry "Atlantis - the Epos of the race" (over 1920) and its text books "rattle honor", "race breed", "race and culture" and "blond humans", everything in respected publishing houses George incoming goods-stermann presented. Then the still two medical profession would be to be mentioned. The Badener Dr. med. Ludwig Wilser (1850/1923), was active starting from 1885 as writers in racing mustard rising up and managed the German scientific society as a president. Its works "the Teutons" (1904, 3rd edition 1919), "racing EN theories" (1908), "the swastika", (4th edition already 1912), and "races and peoples" (1912), beside it numerous essays to the selection and breeding choice with humans, represented the thought that the Nordic race for the culture of European mankind was of decisive importance. Its colleague, the physician and private scholar Dr. med. Ludwig Woltmann from Solingen (1871/1907), by the way Social Democrat, "the political anthropologische revue justified 1902" also. In its books "political anthropology" of 1903, "the Teutons and the Renaissance in Italy" and "the Teutons in France" he acquired himself around the training of the racial theory of earnings/services. As a Nietzschesche pupil it was however too anti-Christian and thus in its time hardly portable; in the Jesuit order he saw the embodiment of the German and Prussian soldier spirit however used for the wrong goal -. Woltmann can be regarded also as mainmost material representatives of the Gobineau theory of the importance of the Nordic race.

That the occupation with race theories more was maintained with other peoples than with the Germans, to have we already heard. It is to be still pointed out here that the race arrangement of the Europiden completely particularly on Deniker (1889)

and the American Ripley (1900), those decreases/goes back the except European usually on Deniker (1889) and Eickstedt (1934), a German scholar. The Anthropologist and scientist Joseph Deniker, a Russian from Astrachan (1852/1918), was a librarian of the nature-historical museum in Paris and wrote in 1908 "Les races de l'Europe". It would be a wrong opinion that the race theories came into Germany to so terrible application were excluding inventions of the Germans or so-called "Aryan". On the contrary one can state that relatively many German and foreign Jews in this science worked. From the number these around the racial theory and history of the development earned researchers are here mentioned some names. The Anthropologist and Ethnologist Franz Boas from Minden (1858/1942), since 1899 professor to the Columbia University of New York, wrote over "culture and race" (1913) and turned after 1933 sharply against the NS race illusion. Professor Maurice Fishbein, died 1934, of the University of New York, placed a Jewish race in the biological sense in agreement. Professor Hans Friedenthal, 1870 in Breslau born, taught since 1921 at the citizens of Berlin University of, professor Alexander Goldenweiser in New York. That Hamburg Julius Goldstein (1873/1929) was a professor at the technical university Darmstadt, wrote in 1924 over "race and politics" and justified in 1925 the German Jewish monthly magazine "the morning" - since 1933 monthly magazine of the German Jews. Professor Friedrich Hertz, until 1933 at the university resounded, disproved in 1924 in his work "culture and race" H. pc. Chamberlain. The Italian Kriminanthropologist Cesare Lombroso (1836/1909), professor in Turin and author of the well-known work "Genio e follia" (genius and insanity, 1864), represented the science of the born criminal. In Breslau professor Max Moszkowski taught, in London C.G. Seligmann; in Frankfurt/M. Franz Pasture Reich, 1873 in the Pfalz born, professor of the anatomy and anthropology, to which in 1927 wrote over "race and figure"; in Hamburg 1924/33 the easily anti-Semitic colored Anatomist professor Dr. Heinrich Polling (geb. 1877). In Berlin the physician Willi Nutt led a working group for hereditary research and hereditary care in 1933 ago, while in the same city professor Dr. Martin Oppenheim at the university and the Mrs. Dr. Oppenheim worked as Anthropologist. Finally still mention Samuel White (1828 died) and the 1877 born physician and Anthropologist Ignaz Tarnowsky in Karlbad. Of more substantial

Meaning for the National Socialist race theory however became a Jewish scholar Ludwlg Gumpłowicz from Krakau (1828/1909). As an attorney it was first active with democratic young Poland politically, before it went as professor for public law and sociology to the University of Graz (1882/1908). In the works "race and state" (1875), "race conflict" (1883) and "sketch of the sociology" (1885) it justified a new sociological theory, which proceeded from Gobineau. Gumpłowicz recognized the social differences as rassische differences - it stated however on the other hand that a higher culture without a certain racial intermixture was not possible. The driving forces of history are the races - and states result from conquest and subjugation, as it in ist "sociological state teachings" determines. The Polish scientist suffered, similarly as Weininger (S. page 382), so much under its Jewish race that he finally committed like this suicide.

Our certainly not complete overview of the race theoreticians would not be final, if it passed the personality versatile into various senses rule ago Rathenaus (S. pages 136 FF.), which out-did also in this area. The NS Reich farmer leader R. Walther Darre has their 1933 the two writings dedicated "rule ago Rathenau and the problem of Nordic humans" and "rule ago Rathenau and the meaning of the race in world history". In its 1902 published "Impressionen" Rathenau still contacts his Jewish "race and faith comrades" and calls it for "conscious self-instruction for adjustment to the Deutschtum". Because it felt its race as a stranger in the new homeland and called it "on märkischem sand an Asian horde/hurdle"! It is from there no living member of the people, "separates a strange organism in its body", which will cause an increasing anti-Semitism as natural reaction to it: "That presently/immediately the number of the Jews in the public life is large, is not me dear, however is not this reaction to prevent." As Jew and a friend of the racistic writer Burte he becomes an important Vorkämpfer of the Nordic race thought in its beech "reflections" (1908 with S. here zel in Leipzig appeared). With Gumpłowicz it seeks to interpret the Marxist class warfare at the same time as a race conflict: "There are only two peoples in Europe, those, blond Herren' on the one side to regard wonderful but the destruction dedicated and the broad masses of slawischen blood, together-clump in Russia,

but as lower layer over all of Europe weighed and once inexorably these, blond Herren' will overcome." From where Rathenau had this certainty already at that time, is its secret, but its prophetic exhibition was correctly, as we know today. It continues to write: "This task of coming times will be it to produce themselves or breed the becoming extinct or out-living aristocracy races, whose the world requires, again. One will have to take the path, which formerly nature followed, the way that, Nordifikation'. physical ones, strenuous way of life, rough climate, fight and isolation. ... A new romance will come: the romance of the race! It will create the pure north land blood of wonderful and new terms of virtue and vice. This new romance will restrain the course of the rationalism one while (a.a.o.P. 237)... a basic feature of our time is the racial intermixture, therefore the washing of the character (S.P. 245)." The author sets a new type against, "the courage peoples", while he calls the race opponents "fear people" (S.P. 229 FF.), similarly with Mathilde Ludendorffs terms, their slave envy equality required. And then it looks on Germany: the inheritance of the Germanic trunks is individuality, idealism, Transzendenz, loyalty and courage. The slawische mixture brought obedience, discipline and patience. The Jewish impact gave a coloring of Skeptizismus, bustle and enterprise desire (S.P. 130)... Approximately around 1790 a new society developed... in Berlin stepped again-addicted and wealthy the Jews into the foreground (S.P. 248)... our time of the race change become incessant finds its image in the daily changing cultural form in Germany: the fashion replaces the style (S.P. 255)... And in such a way one would have concerned mysterious Urvolk of the north, whose blond chieftains we crown so gladly with all glory of the Menschentums again at that miracle and (S.P. 15)! "Rathenau thinks lord of Beaconsfield, which writes 1880 in its novel appeared "Endymion" in these race questions directly as its would race-enjoy, the English statesman Benjamin Disraeli: "The race question is the key to the World history²⁰³!"

18. Chapter

RACIAL HYGIENE

In this eighth chapter mental pioneers of the national socialism are presented, who walked on the basis of the treated race theories for practical application the same. The non-German creators of the Eugenik as well as their most important German representatives follow a short review of the hereditary teachings. An overview of the eugenischen measures used in all world leads up to the conclusion: to the problem of the euthanasia.

Hereditary law and hereditary teachings go, like that already each school child learn, on the famous Augustiner monk Gregor Mendel back, which originated from the Austrian Schlesien (1822/84). The catholic priest and teacher of the natural sciences, 1868 Prälat, discovered after him designated "Mendel laws" in the years 1865 and 1869, but by the public hardly to the note taken. Only in the year 1900 it as it were again discovered by the three scientists:

1. Karl Erich Correns (1864/1933), son Munich painter and member of the academy of the arts, 1899 professor and starting from 1914 at the citizens of Berlin university, where the secret advice was at the same time a director of the institute for emperor Wilhelm for biology and member of the Prussian Academy of Sciences.
2. Erich Tschermak knight and noble from Seyssenegg, 1871 in Vienna born, there starting from 1903 professor at the university for ground culture and as a plant breeder member of several scientific academies.
3. Hugo de Vries, Dutch Botaniker (1848/1935), professor in Amsterdam 1878/1918, who opened the Mendel Renaissance at the same time with the two colleagues specified above.

These three men formulated and supported by observation Planzen and of the animal world won general laws scientifically surely, so that they could be applied then to humans - whereby naturally exaggerations were to be prevented, abuse not. This application

now happens in the Eugenik. The word originates from Greek and means: good birth. Thereby a healthy people is to be seen on a healthy family, which pass the same healthy hereditary property on, in order to make and free from the physical defects to mankind in the life fight suited, which exterminate hard nature in the animal and plant world of.

The Eugenik (or reproduction hygiene) wants the well-being well-being-save-saving its of humans in the whole of the alive one, without touching thereby the human rights or Basic Law of the moral. In more recent time one coined/shaped the name for it “eugenics”, which also in the Third Reich one used. Their founder was a large English natural scientist sir Francis Galton (1822-1911), the cousin of Charles Darwin (S.P. 291), which received the aristocracy in the year 1909 from the British king. As it 1883 in its works “Inquiries into human company-culty and Its development” (investigations over human abilities and their development) the Eugenik founded, referred it thereby as the first the human personality research to the necessary erbkundliche Untermauerung and drew from this the conclusions for a practical hereditary care. In London first Institut for Eugenik was established by his suggestions, which then further institutes in New York and Uppsala (Sweden) followed, before one was concerned in Germany hereby.

Swiss physician Dr. med. Dr. phil. h. C. Dr. jur. h. C. August Forel from the canton Waadt (1848-1931) called itself once as “Apostel of the social hygiene”. He was a very progressively adjusted man, who had rendered high services as a Vorkämpfer for a free-mental, socialist and alcohol-free culture. Since 1879 professor of the psychiatry at the University of Zurich, he created the first Guttempler order for the protection against the drunkenness craze 1892 in Switzerland and accepted 1906 the honorary president shank of the German Monistenbundes of Ernst Haeckel (S.P. 292). He came of the Eugenik to the occupation with race questions and from there to “the rational breeding choice”, how he called the meaningful care of the human hereditary property, as one of the deepest and most valuable secrets, which nature entrusted to humans. As the most important goal of humans appeared to it as a reasonable nature of improving its hereditary substance and of increasing these only from highest responsibility – “cor more riger l'heredite”. Forel writes in addition in its will: “Those

Transmission is a fact... and we can it in the course of the generations into other courses steer, both by means of welfare seeds an individual and a eugenics and a good breeding choice under the true people values stopped to the public, a selection, which stands in contrast to our present false breed... and we must learn to have with our reproduction the goal in the eye: happy, healthy, to witness workglad and well talented children.” In the sense of these words by R. Walter Darre (S.P. 204) was driven then later, Hans K.F. Günther, professor Walter large, Council of State professor Karl Astel and other practical men of the national socialism race care - whereby they brought the otherwise quite diskutable enterprise however by combination with their anti-Semitism in deep discredit.

A third foreigner, who out-did in the Eugenik, was a French physician and biologist Alexis Carrel, class 1873, which took care of in the First World War of the French wounding organization. The Nobel Laureate of 1912 left 1940 the institute for skirt skin he in New York, at which it held a Professur, in order that klerikal fascist French head of state marshal Petain to serve (1944 one executed it therefore). Carrel swarmed from a new Menschentum, its nearly hysterischen anger on the civilization 20. Century to divide should. In its work “humans, which unknown natures”, which appeared these years in the Federal Republic of Germany as paperback of the Paul List publishing house, it enters for the destruction of the lebensunwerten life. Death should be given “in small institutes for painless killing by suitable gases” - a recommendation, which many years later then of a small group of national socialists at Hekatomben of innocent humans, who Jews, one used. The radical Frenchman stated that also the thinking classes had today already come down by newspapers, cheap literature, cinema and radio mentally and from there at schools and universities would have to in-turn finally once “manful customs”. Against the Verweichlichung by the civilization it recommends the military service. The Verbrechertum must be fought radically, as for the smaller evil authors the whip is available, for robbery, murder, child kidnapping and “conscious measurement line against humans” (a passage, which cost it afterwards its own head) however death: as “lebensunwertes life”. For this and other mentally inferior one, which belonged to “the brood of the Kümmerlinge”, is in the modern society

with their people races anyway no place: they result anyway usually the crime. "The Unnormalen prevents the normal ones from its full development... the ideal solution would be it, if each such individual were eliminated, as well as it as dangerous proved. Verbrechen and mental disorder can be only prevented, by not letting any sentimental back sighting along-speak!"

The Eugenik found a large crowd of supporters in Germany already quite early - like the race theory at all. On the conferences of the allGerman federation this problem took a broad area. Thus e.g. spoke. 1905 in Worms the lawyer professor Dr. Ludwig Kuhlenbeck of the University of Lausanne in Switzerland (born 1858 in Osnabrück) over "the political results of the race research" - whereby it called the middle class "the actual reservoir of the race value" - evenly that conditions, which became later the main carrier of the national socialism. On the AV-Verbandstagung of the yearly 1913 a Dr. reported med. to Flitner "on races and race care". One called this topic in the published conference report "the nearly most important article of all völkischen Seins and doing". The speaker closed with the appeal to provide with all Kraft for it "that the people, who accommodates the largest quantity of Nordic blood as the noblest treasure in itself the world the German, who keeps Nordic natures further". It recommended a closer co-operation with the race-related Skandinaviern for this purpose, primarily with Sweden. That this desire found nearly no resonance to co-operation in their kingdom and then just with a man like the important scholar Sven Hedin (S.P. 335) is, one of the many historical strange things. The all-German magazine "home-dent" considered 1905 for the renewal of the Germanic race the task of a marriage: "It with the planmäßigen Aryanzüchtung around the highest criteria acts there, then must be refrained occasionally from some conventional customs of our so-called "morality"." The magazine used itself for breeding places, which are furnished for production clean racing winner Aryan "completely separately from the remaining people, approximately on some north and Baltic Sea islands" should. Similarly the anti-Semitic organ struck "Hammer" 1907 forwards, mainly from Mrs. existing "groups of noble races" to form, which on marriage and family do without and only some strong men for child generation under itself would bear. In the statutes of the yearly 1903 the allGerman federation

by the way raised waking and care “of the race-moderate Zusammengehörigkeit of” all German Volksteile to one of its points of program.

By the race public health specialists from the time of the Weimar Republic six men are mentioned:

1. The 1869 born Harzer physician Dr. med. Alfred Grotjahn, professor of the social hygiene at the citizens of Berlin Univeristät and Reichstag delegate of the SPD, one of the most distinguished and most consistent proponents of the Eugenik in Germany. As a son of a secret medical advice it fought against the alcoholism and other degeneration features of the public health. As an author of numerous books it published the bibliographic annual reports on social hygiene (since 1902) and “the hand dictionary of the social hygiene”.
2. In pc. the Gallen of 1874 born Swiss physician Ernst Rüdin, who drew up the magazine starting from 1908 “archives for race and society biology” and 1925 a Professur to the German Reich as well as 1928 you acct advice of the institute for emperor Wilhelm for genealogy and demography transferred. The national socialists appointed the Swiss, who was already a president “of the international combination of eugenischer organizations”, the Reich commissioner for the German society for race hygiene. Rüdin became with its books concerning Eugenik, eugenics and hereditary biology the pioneer of the modern psychiatric hereditary research, the empirical hereditary prognosis, particularly with “the law comment preventing hereditaryill new generation” and “the hereditary teachings and eugenics in the völkischen state” (1934).
3. The three years older Eugeniker and biologist Dr. phil. Hermann Muckermann from Bueckeberg, catholic priest and Jesuit like its brother Friedrich (S.P. 261), since 1902 professor, 1913/17 publisher of the SJ-magazine “voices of the time”. Since 1926 leaders, he is office-relieved of the eugenischen department of the institute for emperor Wilhelm for anthropology 1933 and occupied with a talking and a writing prohibition. he officiates to 1948 again as a professor at the free University of Berlin, and this time as a director of his old institute. Its work “child and people” appeared 1933 in 16. Edition, “the Eugenik” 1934. It died as carrier of the large Order of Merit 1962 at the age of 85 years.

4. The Dresdener city school advice and post office official son Dr. phil. Wilhelm Hartnacke from Westphalia (1878/1952), which served the national socialist 1933/35 as Saxonian national education Ministers. It clarified the talented problem and the question of the relationship of hereditary property and environment by statistic investigations, erstrebte a hereditarybiological adjustment of the education organizations and turned against an exaggeration of the authorization nature. Its writings: "The problem of the selection of the efficient ones" (1916) and "new building of the German public education" (1933).
5. Of Nietzsche thought world coming and ihr a renewed Lift giving philosopher and physician Dr. med. Dr. phil. Kurt Hildebrandt, 1881 in Florenz born, 1932/34 only director of the mental hospitals of heart mountains of the Reich capital Berlin, then professor of philosophy at the University of Cologne until 1945. It developed the principles of the Eugenik on anthropologischer and philosophical basis in "standard and degeneration of humans" (1920) and "standard and decline of the state" (1920).
6. There we already called the old master of the German eugenics Alfred Ploetz (S.P. 294), are to be mentioned here still another old master: I.F. Lehmann (1864/1935), also carriers of the golden decoration of the NSDAP. It created the magazine "people and race" and gave change into its publishing houses the first standard work of the human hereditary teachings and eugenics, "Baur Fischer spring".

As the race theory was not a German invention, so thus also the Eugenik not. In many countries was Vorkämpfer for the eugenics - without from it however an ideology to make or her with the anti-Semitism to connect. In many countries there were eugenische measures for a long time before the national socialism, often even legally embodied and hard for the concerning. We see that the thoughts of the race and the Eugenik were discussed at least generally speaking western evening country. The scientifically durable to it was the stress of the transmission also for mental and mental features and the reference on it that perhaps one will be able to prevent the emergence of somehow inferior life. But when the Third Reich did such, the whole world cried indignant up and pointed to the Germans. And that not

with injustice: because, as already said, all good race-hygenic measures were coupled with us with inhuman pursuit measures against a certain group of people, with special laws against the Jewish fellow citizens. That could not good-go, had each thinking humans clear will. Nevertheless thereby the last word is over the Eugenik does not please, which represents healthy a in principle affair. So for instance the famous catholic scientist and Jesuitenpater Pierre partial hard de Chardin (Frenchman, 1880/1955) have said²⁰⁴: “In the course of the coming centuries appropriate human and noble form must be absolutely found and developed to our personality level by Eugenik.”

If we point out above that in London first eugenische Institut was established, then the first chair for anthropology in Europe at the University of Florenz developed, established from professor Paolo Mantegazza (1831/1910), a physician and a founder of a rassekundlichen school in Italy; it published also a magazine for anthropologische research. Another rassenkundliche school called in Italy Roman professor Giuseppe Sergi (1841/1936) in the life; it already demanded 1889 into its works over human degeneration the Unfruchtbarmachung of the hereditary inferior ones and wrote also books concerning the Aryan. In Norway a friend of the French count Lapouge (S. o.) exerted himself, Jon Alfred Mjoen (1866/1939), for the hereditary care. 1906 it created a hereditarybiological laboratory in Oslo and supplied to 1908 with its “program for eugenics” the documents for the law consultation in Norwegian Reichstag, which led 1918 then on its initiative to the Unfruchtbarmachungs law. As a German friend Mjoen in Germany saw the large Germanic leader nation, which the Nordic states should follow in a spirit of mutual confidence. Sweden the 1852 born Ernst Almquist, a violent Antisemit, for the Eugenik, entered in Finland A. Björkmann. In England for it the mathematician and race public health specialist Karl Pearson (1857/1936) worked, since 1911 professor in London and director of the institute for validity on for national Eugenik in our days (S. o.). Starting from 1925 it published the magazine “Annais of eugenics”.

Now an overview of those countries in the world follows, in which race-hygenic measures were partially for a long time before the national socialism well-known and law. It is noticeable that all had these states Christian governments and that those

Majority of them (15 of 27) almost exclusively catholic faith are.

1. Argentina introduces 1934 marriage laws.
2. Brazil already demands since 1890 of the marriage candidates a marriage health certificate.
3. Bulgaria introduces 1883 marriage laws.
4. Chile demands a marriage health proof for decades.
5. Denmark possesses laws since 1929 to the Unfruchtbarmachung of inferior ones, since 1922 marriage laws.
6. Into England Rentul does not step 1906 for the Unfruchtbarmachung of the hereditary patients in to legal measures comes it.
7. Equador demands a marriage health proof for decades.
8. Estonia introduces 1922 marriage laws.
9. Finland creates 1929 a law for the sterilization of the hereditary patients and introduces as the first European state already 1734 marriage laws!
10. Guatemala demands a marriage health proof for decades.
11. Iceland introduces 1921 marriage laws.
12. Canada possesses a law since 1928 to the Unfruchtbarmachung.
13. Cuba demands a marriage health proof for decades.
14. Mexico introduces 1928 marriage laws, 1932 a law to Ste rilasition.
15. Nikaragua demands a marriage health proof for decades.
16. Norway introduces 1918 marriage laws.
17. Panama introduces 1928 marriage laws.
18. Paraguay demands a marriage health proof for decades.
19. In Poland a eugenische society already existed 1933 ago.
20. Portugal introduces 1910 marriage laws.
21. Sweden introduces 1920 marriage laws. 1922 are discussed in Reichstag the question of the sterilization; 1929 one creates the law in addition, whose measures are to be regarded only as volunteers, starting from 1934 as coercive measures.
22. In Switzerland Forel 1886 strikes the castration forwards (S. o.). The first Unfruchtbarmachung on his reason 1892 in Zurich at a spirit patient one practiced. 1906

in the canton Zurich the first Unfruchtbarmachungen of inferior is made; the cantons Waadt and Berne create 1928 for this a special law.

23. Turkey introduces marriage laws 1926.
24. Hungary erörtert starting from 1912 measures to the Unfruchtbarmachung.
25. Uruguay demands a marriage health proof for decades.
26. Venezuela demands the same for decades.
27. In the United States of North America the first laws for marriage prohibitions originate from the years 1867 (in the State of Michigan), 1893 (Kentucky), 1895 (Connecticut), marriage qualifying certificates are often required. The State of Pennsylvanien already issues a law to 1905 to the Unfruchtbarmachung of idiots and weak-intimate. Since the year 1907 sterilization laws are issued in further 29 Federal States. Altogether exist in the USA 63 of such laws. 27 Federal States are legally justified to the Unfruchtbarmachung, by which in the year 1932 over 3900 were made, altogether in the USA until 1950 over 52,000. In addition in 30 Federal States for the rassischen keeping clean and keeping of the culturalbasic white population Ehen between white ones and colored ones are forbidden - like now also in the South African union. The Unfruchtbarmachung of spirit patients is intended in 15 states of the USA. The State of Oklahoma does not have to transfer a law as the first even issued, according to which backdue are made unfruchtbar as criminals who can be regarded incorrigibly and, in order their criminal characteristics to the descendants.
28. Also in the Weimar Republic over a sterilization law - to arrive however without to the legislative conclusion -, so for instance 1931 to a specialized conference of the protestant internal mission in Hephata were advised. 1932 compiled national public health authorities in Prussia a bill, that the National Socialist sterilization law of 14. 7. 1933, although under restrictions, prepared.

A last problem which can be regarded within this framework is that the euthanasia (mercy killing). Also it has already for a long time before the national socialism its forerunners, but it only to furthest extent into the field of vision of the public moved, as

the press on the grace death action made attentive, with which during the Third Reich since beginning of war the welfare, Siechen and lunatic asylums by their patients were vacated. Over 100 00 victim to believe had - one surely frightening high number, which is correct in view of the problem of the euthanasia precariously. Except in Germany the grace death action was not legally inserted also anywhere otherwise in the world. Lennox suggested it in vain in the USA, and Norwegian Reichstag proceeded only so far to recognize she 1902 from the penal law as morally - one thought whereby surely in each case of the individual case, never to a mass action. The word euthanasia comes from Greek and is called "good death"; it describes the painless completion lebensunwerten life to e.g. make in order incurable terrible pain or incurable verb RST dung an end. For this also by Christian side the benediction was often given. Thus the Protestant Reformer D had e.g. seen. Martin Luther (1483/1546) in Dessau a twelve-year-old idiotisches child, whose life was limited only to the admission of the food and their elimination; it laughed and cried completely connectionless. Luther said for this from genuine Christian mercy: if it had to determine, it became this child through would drown kills, there such natures only one piece meat without correct soul are²⁰⁵. The Reformer recognized thus here completely correctly that such natures do not represent full humans, to which the use of the reason and the clear will to the morality belongs - separates that her deformations of nature is. These in the Reich of the animals and plants are easily destroyed, since they are alone not lebensfähig, and it is not to see, why humans itself at nature versündigen are, by receiving the nature-adverse and pityless extends and increases its suffering. Similarly compassionate another outstanding Christian, the speaker of the Londoner of House of Commons has itself (thus the British parliament) and secret advice Thomas Morus (1487/1535) was, expressed, the large chancellor of England and of the catholic church 1935 was holy-spoken. With a certain "heavenly authority" now this holy one in its writing writes "to Utopia" of 1516, in which it does not only describe an ideal state "... if however the illness is incurable, but also pain and agony without end caused,... if it all duties of the life any longer did not grow, there it the others to the load

, is intolerable and its own death survives... in such a way may he falls willingly permit that others free him from a so bitterly painful life. To it will it points to act... and if it and the arms of the will of God obey so the advice of the priests, then commit it a pious, God probably-obliging/pleasing work." The holy one enters here thus even for the killing only physically of the patients, who are capable of still another of will decision. Idiots children and that duck spirit patient are capable of of the catholic church after worldly and canonical right anyway no more will decision.

After Norway in alteration of the usual, valid international law recognized 1902 in its penal code (S. o.) the compassion with the killing one "hopeless patients" as "possible moral motive", one began to concern itself with the problem of the euthanasia also in Germany. In the literature the poet and district court advice A.D had represented. Theodor Storm from Husum (1817/88) already one year before its death in the novella "a confession" a physician, who tries to escape its seriously ill wife the mercy killing granted and afterwards before its conscience into the foreigner. In the Third Reich from it the well-known film became "I complains on!" Here above all two theoreticians are mentioned:

1. The Strafrechtler Karl Binding, father of the writer Rudolf G. Binding (S.P. 85), from Frankfurt A.M. (1841/1921), starting from 1873 professor at the Leipziger university and judge at the there Reich court, the Führer of the classical school in the criminal law.
2. The secret yard advice professor Dr. med. Alfred Hoche, 1865 in the province Saxonia born, starting from 1902 director of the psychiatric hospital of the University of Freiburg/Br., 1933 he left his chair from protest against the Third Reich; it died 1943.

Both men published 1920 together the book "the release of the destruction lebensunwerten life - their measure and its form". The first part "legal remarks" came from Binding, while Hoche had contributed the second part. How with difficulty thereby open-end yourself problem is, Binding in its introductory words suggests: "I dare to express me at the end of my life still to a question, which employed long years my thinking, at that

but pass most shy, because it is felt as delicate and their solution as difficult... you goes by: is the unverbotene life destruction, how after today's right - apart from the state of emergency -, to the self killing of humans limited to remain or it is a legal extension on killing of Nebenmen experienced and to which extent...?" Hoche explained that opposite no compassion was to be made the mentally dead one valid. Compassion it here only "the ineradicable mistake in reasoning" to project own feeling: "Where no suffering is, is also no compassion." After this renouncement of a humanitarian argument of the euthanasia the scholar stated then a row more economically, more socially and even national reasons for the removal "of the ballast existences" and struck thereby the bridge to the social viennaists. In order to disprove Hoche, 1920 the director of the Saxonian institute for land conservation Großhennersdorf, Obermedizinalrat Ewald had held Melt more zer, among 200 parents of idiotischer children an inquiry and had from the answers to its astonishment to determine that the asked ones, by their contact with complete idiots the meaning of the euthanasia recognized, with large majority for it to use itself. A decision concerning this was not made in the German Reich 1933 ago - just as little as in England, where the House of Commons 1935 a such law was present to the discussion, which had already not achieved the necessary majority with the vote in the upper house. If the national socialists did not change the existing laws of the Reich with their later grace death actions, so, because the Reich judge Binding had already come in his legal investigations at the conclusion that the valid right of the Weimar Republic is not directed against the killing of such organisms, which never come to a full human consciousness.

19. Chapter

THE JEWISH PROBLEMS

In this nineteenth chapter mental pioneers of the national socialism are presented, who belong as introduction to the following views over the anti-Semitism. By way of introduction the situation, the meaning and the influence of the German Jews are shown as well as its preventive measures against the anti-Semitic wave are touched. Then above all the German citizens of Israeli faith become or from families of this faith descending as faithful and nationalconscous Germans and as soldiers of our armed forces called²⁰⁶.

The German national socialism lifts itself from fascism which can be found in all world by its eminent Jew hostileness completely particularly off also the problem and a hereditary load of the German, Christian past is. If anti-Semitism (speak Antijudaismus) must as the special characteristic of the national socialism in this beech naturally a broad area be given, then its importantness is to be underlined still thereby that he is set as weighty point of conclusion. The anti-Semitism was the fate and at the same time the beginning of the end of the Third Reich, it is the key to understand the German question in 20. Century, it is understandably the heaviest and us to most loading mortgage of our present and coming history. No problem must be treated more carefully and be considered into its consequences more soberly than the anti-Semitism, which fell us with its engstirnigen Gefühlsduselei and his pityless and unscientific theory into nameless misfortune. It is for splitting the German native country to completely substantial parts with debt, it is a crime of a small circle, which drove a whole large people to this political suicide. In order to light up the problem of the Jews in Germany however from all sides, also some must be stated, what from the view of the Antisemiten from to its false conclusions led, also the attitude many must German Jews is shown, with that it probably often ungewußt and inadvertently an exaggerated nationalism, chauvinism,

militarism and the anti-Semitism feed motion carried out. We believe that a large part of the tragedy of the German Jews is to be looked for straight therein that, I would like to even say many of its members the majority, tried, to become good German citizens and in measures was involved, which later led that German Jews, which as a outstanding cultural factor within the German range must be regarded to the destruction and mostly driving out. First here now numbers are to be submitted over the Jewry. Afterwards it gave

in the year	in Central and		in America
	in Eastern Europe	Western Europe	
1825	2 272 000	458 000	10 000
1850	3 434 000	693 000	65 000
1880	5 726 000	1 044 000	250 000
1900	7 362 000	1 328 000	1 175 000
1925	7 618 000	1 677 000	4 370 000 Jews.

The extraordinary increase of the children of Israel and in Eastern Europe the ends 19. Century increasing anti-Semitic pressure, which malfunctioned particularly in tsarist Russia any equal rights to them (see below), arranged it to the emigration, first to Europe, then in 20. Century with the arising of the there fascist anti-Semitism to America, where they found a new homeland particularly in the United States. The numbers for Germany read:

1820 = 270,000 Jews, D. s. 1.9% of the population
 1871 = 512,000 Jews, D. s. 1.25% of the population
 1910 = 615,000 Jews, D. s. 0.95% of the population
 1925 = 564,000 Jews, D. s. 0.93% of the population
 1933 = 499,000 Jews, D. s. 0.77% of the population

Thus can of a removing hundred-set of Jews within the German people be spoken also here - despite that the Jews before the freedom wars at the beginning 19. Century granted emancipation - and as reaction to the ascending anti-Semitism, which would have had to become smaller due to above numbers. In the twenty years between 1880 and 1900 41,000 Jews from the slawischen areas of Eastern Europe had immigrated to Germany. For this it must be said that this drift and reduction of the Jews in the Polish west areas between 1871 and

1895 alone 41.4% amounted to and for the Deutschtum a large loss there were: because the Jewish population well-known itself here since generations to Germany as cultural basic power - so that them from there also the anti-Semitic hate that Poland particularly against-struck. In this country formed the two million Jew a minority, which was closely connected to the German similar jiddische language with our culture area by their and by the German speaking upper class. The German and the Jewish minority co-operated closely and often co-ordinated in the Polish Sejm as common block. From the 587,000 Jews in Germany in the year 1900 were 7% abroad born, from those, which lived in the fair city Leipzig, even 43%; from the 403,900 Prussian Jews of the yearly 1925 were 76,000, D. s. 18.6%, abroad born - and of the 33,400 Polish Jews zugewanderten alone their 17,400 lived Prussian capital in Reich and Berlin. This Zusammenballung of above all foreign Jews at some centers, where they had to be particularly exposed to the criticism, was naturally also for the concerning themselves not happy. Generally speaking Reich D were from the Jews of the yearly 1925 over 108,000, counted above, a strange national. s. over 19%, thus an extraordinarily high number, which may have contributed to the general distrust against the Jews. That still during the anti-Semitic Hitler rule to Germany in the years 1933-37 over 10,000 Jews to Germany immigrated, of it 1937 are amazing about 1200, from which again 97 came from Palestine; that must be incomprehensible with the press campaign against the national socialism in Germany, because all immigrants were warned; it requires from there surely once a special investigation of the reasons. More still than in Leipzig Jewish immigrants clumped as mentioned in Berlin. There lived:

1811 = 3,000 Jews, D. s. 1.89% of the population, 1867 = 27,600 Jews, D. s. 3.93% of the population, 1925 = 172,600 Jews, D. s. 4.29% with an average of 0,93% generally speaking Reich. If the anti-Semitism were stronger here than elsewhere, then one must consider that 1880, when in Berlin by the eastern inflow about 45,000 Jews lived gave it in all of France to only 51,000, in all of Great Britain only their 46,000. Thus from the numbers the problem became visible already - although it, which is expressly stressed, an apology for inhuman

behavior to never be can. 1933 was even in Berlin 6.5% of the urban population Jew or citizen of Jewish descent. The adjustment of the Jews to the Christian population in Germany took place, konfessionell seen, very slowly, not at all into the scale pan falling. Before 1870 e.g. in Prussia annually about 115 Jews were renamed to Christians, 1914 ago about 204. On the other hand married over 30% of the Jews a Nichtjuden - against only 17% around 1800. The professional activity proved that 1925 about 59% of all Jews in trade and traffic were active, 26% in handicraft and industry and 15% without firm occupation - an unusually high number²⁰⁷, since in trade and traffic otherwise only 17% of the population are to be found; and in the section health service and welfare 2%: here likewise the Jews with 4,35%²⁰⁸ outweighed).

On the other hand an overmanning of certain sections out brought the occupation choice understandable from the history of the Jews in Central Europe, which excluded the Jews from many occupations, with itself, which strengthened the impression of a special Jewish influence, the generally speaking whole in such a way not dominated seen at all. The centuries before the emancipation had been even, which the Jews had pushed aside into certain occupational groups. If we remain again with the section trade, monetary system, traffic and transport, then this has their 6.1 million, D in the year 1937 of the 16.26 million at that time Jews in the world. s. 38.6%, employs. Other numbers report that for instance in Poland 24.5% of all students of the country in the year 1923 of Jewish origin were, with beginning of the there anti-Semitic wave in the year 1934 still to 17.2% - while 1921 among the judges and attorneys their 41.5% was counted, among the musicians and actors 34.5% and among the physicians in all of Poland 32% Jew. The high gift of the Jewish people and its financial situation made it possible to let many children of Israel study. Thus it came that proportionally ever more Jew could study than non--Jews, approximately in Austria 1880 nearly 17%, in Vienna 1887/88 even 40% of all students, who were Jews. This number decreased/went back by the anti-Semitism then 1895 on 10% at the Viennese university, 1905/06 on 7% and 1929 on 4%.

Thus it came that the Jews placed a far higher portion also in the German Reich under the physicians, attorneys and professors, than it corresponded to its number in the people-whole. 1933 was their 5557 Jewish faith among the 51,067 German physicians and their 3030 under the 18,641 attorneys

and notaries - whereby only the genuine faith Jews mosaischer religiousness here are seized. The citizens of Berlin of results are more striking, where of 8000 physicians 4000 Jews were and also more than half of all attorneys. 1933 gave it in Berlin of 1880 Jewish lawyers, in Prussia were still 1935 about to 15% of all lawyers of Jewish origin. They were still closer in the banking, where 1859 of the 550 Prussian bankers 320 Jews were. In the executive committee of the stock exchange last 25 Jews, in the executive committee of the products stock exchange 12 of 16, sat in the executive committee of the Metal stock exchange 10 Jews of 12 total members²⁰⁹ under the 36 members. It must be noted that the Jews were as possessions mostly conservative and national adjusted - and thus quite state-affirming and state-basic citizens - and only a small number of them the political Radikalität used up itself, whereby they arrived then however usually into prominent positions, like pink Luxembourg, Karl Liebknecht, Kurt Eisner, mad, u.a.²¹⁰. In the places with civil service status of the state against it always gave only very few Jews in Prussia Germany. That meets also for the Weimar Republic too²¹¹, where until 1932 among 387 Ministers only the Jews the castle, Preuß and Rathenau were (those as national men here are treated), "in addition the Judenstämm linge Gradnauer, Hilferding and Landsberg". Among 500 Reich officials from the upper government advice to the Secretary of State one finds only 15 to Jewish birth, in same rank in Prussia only 10 of 300 officials - no however among the 12 upper presidents, the 35 heads of the provincial government and the 400 district administrators of the Prussian democratic administration. In the Reich resistance whole 8 Jews served in the year 1931 as officers. On the other hand the Jewish influence, particularly in press, is theater and art to set very highly. In Berlin the largest newspaper publishing houses were such as Mosse and Ullstein with the large expenditures citizens of Berlin of the day sheet, the Vossi newspaper, the morning mail, the people newspaper and other one in their possession, in Frankfurt A.M. Sun man with the Frankfurt newspaper. The citizens of Berlin theaters were, apart from the yard theaters, likewise nearly completely in Jewish possession, from them came the majority of the modern plays, with them lay the heavyweight in the art criticism and in the art trade. Thus Moritz Goldstein placed firmly²¹² under the heading "GermanJewish Parnaß" completely correctly): "We Jews administer the mental possession of a people, who agrees upon us the authorization and capability for it." It was not least emperor Wilhelm II, since Friedrich the large one first

Hohenzollern ruler, who did not belong to the freemason Loge, which promoted many Jews: Albert Ballin, the general manager of the HAPAG, which was its personal friend and takes themselves November 1918 the life, when the German empire goes down; the two Rathcnau of the AEG; its general aide Moßner; the director of the citizens of Berlin commercial company prince mountain; the banker of Goldschmidt Rothschild, which was the first member of the Prussian manor-house mosaischer religion - like already emperors Wilhelm I. the banker Ger son of Bleichröder, Bismarck's adviser, ennobled. Finally are still names mentioned as Prussian Ministers of Friedenthal, which Reich Secretaries of State the castle and of Friedberg, which director of Reich colonial Kayser, who state and church teacher of law steel, which national liberals of Simson, Bamberger and Lasker, which "half Jews of" Secretaries of State of Thielmann and baron von Berchem and v. A. you all has a national German Jewry represented, which was perfectly grown into the German people, certainly not for the damage of the nation, as it Nietzsche once stressed.

The attempts of the Jews, after the emancipation at the beginning 19. Century with their so-called guest peoples to grow together, were made more difficult both by the increasing anti-Semitism and by zionistische measures in their own rows and made impossible finally. At the beginning thereby the famous Vorkämpfer of the Zionism, Lassal more leaner and the Moses Heß (1812/75) stands for socialist, which represented 1862 in its writing "Rome and Jerusalem" the opinion: "The Jewry is first of all a nationality." During the young Heß still the Christianisierung of the Jews and but the Christian-Jewish mixed marriage recommended, turned the Zionist Heß to the race thought. The modern society followed from the efforts of two "world-historical people races", the Aryan and the Semiten, which could quite live in peaceful coexistence with one another. Under the same thought the historian Heinrich Graetz (1817/91) wrote his large history of the Jews. R. Deer Kali in Thorn, the rabbi Rülff in Memel and the Kattowitzer conference of Jew of 1884 defended a Jewish Kolonisation in Palestine. Finally Juda praise Pinsker (1821/91) wrote, son of a Jewish scholar in Poland, 1882 the book "Autoemanzipation. A warning of a Russian Jew to its race!" Pinsker raised the call as the first Zionist after one "union of all Jews in a state", in one "national home

place” in Palestine. However not all Jews, but only their surplus should live there to Israel go - in such a way, as it happens today about. The others should remain, where they live. For it the author in these states demanded national rights - which he however the stranger did not want to give in Palestine (reference to the catholic priest of Jewish descent, to who in today's Israel the naturalization was refused). It stated, the Jews were not citizens of the countries, in those them lived - only different faith than the majority of the population -, but they are members of a their own and other nation. Although however they should be allowed to enjoy the entitled nationality of the respektiven guest states completely - a demand unique in their form, how they otherwise perhaps only winners anzumaßen themselves are able. (The national socialists later required the Fremdenrechte in Germany in the sense Pinskers in their party program for the Jews.) After these manifold preparations the Zionism was then born 1882 as a result of Russian Jew pursuits and put as Jewish völkischer thought of its founder Theodor Herzl from Budapest (1860/1904) into practice. The formerly German national Burschenschafter “of the Albia” Herzl wrote the book to 1896 “the Jew state” and created 1897 on the first Basler congress the Zionisti world-wide organization, which was anxious all Jews after the State of Palestine to collect. This movement was not a philanthropine or a social question, but a national and political measure, with which the Jews understandably answered to the anti-Semitism - whereby however the mutual tensions them had to increase. They wanted to by the way reach the return to their old master homeland, which was inhabited now mostly by Arabs, by an international agreement of the great powers. In Germany the Zionists gained a foothold particularly with the young and the academic Jews. As after Herzls death the Cologne buyer David wolf son (1856/1914), native from Lithuanias, president became, moved the movement their seat to Germany; 1911 took over the citizen of Berlin professor Otto being castle the guidance, until he emigrated 1920 to Palestine. Thus however still conditions intensified within the German Jewish municipalities and brought a political note into their work to from the outside expenditure-practiced the pressure - although hardly 10,000 of the German Jews Zionists to have been likes. Their predominant majority rejected the Zionism and separated from

it - 1913 even organized a antizionistischen congress. There the Zionists "bad patriots, Hetzer and disturbers of the peace" are, based one 1893 one "central association of German citizens of Jewish faith", its 70,000 members (1925) as a religious minority in our people regarded and to the principle of Moritz Lazarus admitted themselves (citizen of Berlin philosophy professor, 1824/1903): "We are not German, anything when Germans, if from the term of the nationality the speech is; we belong only to one nation, the Germans!" Our schwerstwiegenden political error must be regarded, misjudged this attitude to have rebuffed as one. On the contrary the anti-Semitism increased its attacks, and the Jews in the Reich defense possibilities hardly remained. Many let themselves baptize, however in old Prussia of their 13,300, which became lutherisch between 1900 and 1935, annually about 166 (in the year 1928), then 933 in the year 1933. Also the number of the mixed marriages increased, between 1901 and 1933 together 42,372, which counted however on the average only two children.

In this connection is referred to it, that from the most diverse sides one stated, the Jews are not completely innocent at the anti-Semitism, since they needed it for their zionistischen measures, around the people Israel "with the bar" to hold.. The cause for these assumptions the Jews again and again gave, so absurdly the whole to be like. Thus about Constantin Brunner from Altona, class 1862, behind which the philosopher, Spinozist and Antizionist Leo Wertheimer hid themselves, wrote beech in its "the Jew hate and the Jews" (1918/S. 309): "The Antisemiten is Judenmacher, is creates it the Jews, who do not want to be Jew. The anti-Semitism is providing the Jews main gel, enormously that the Jews Jews remain, Jews with the Jewish peculiarness, with the peculiarness of their heart for the eternal truth." This quotation was repeated also in "the general weekly paper of the Jews in Germany" in an essay by Dr. Chiel Zwierszynski over "the tragedy of the assimilation" and with the comment provided²¹³: "The race theory had also different consequences. To more than one century since the emancipation of the German Jews the grandchildren at that time of the baptizing it was pointed that one cannot escape its fate." The hate of the Zionists and Jewish nationalists met straight those Jews, who wanted to be "bad" Jews, but however "good" Germans, the assimilation Jews, at those Jahves criminal court by "the hunters" (S.

Old Testament, Jeremias 16, to carry out 16) is. Concerning this Abram pole yak in its writing writes “destroyed swastika”, in which he appreciates earnings/services of Hitler around the structure Palästinas and the State of Israel: “, The bad must come into the world, but blows that, by which it comes! The Jews must be struck for their sins, but blow that, which strikes them! A strange fate law... with difficulty understandably, but God will, God wisdom, the last word...” to same circumstances has the chemist and Nobel Laureate secret advice Ostwald once the famous Jewish painter max dear man made of Berlin (1847/1937), president of the Prussian academy of the arts, carriers of the order Pour le Merite (peace class) and the eagle sign of the German Reich, in its well-known sarkastisch open kind suggested: “Knowledge you, which will become with the anti-Semitism only which, wenn's the Jews themselves into the hand take!” Fürwahr a very dangerous word, if one remembers, that²¹⁴

- a) the baptized Jew beef of 1298 authors of one of heaviest medieval Jew pursuits was, who destroyed over 140 Israeli municipalities;
- b) a Aron Jud around 1400 by means of a ritual murder accusation in Diedenhofen a Pogrom released;
- c) the baptized Jew Victor of Karben (1442/1515) the en driving the Jews of the Niederrhein arranged;
- d) the baptized Jew Torquemada as Spanish Großinquisitor 1492 the Spanish Jews graumsam pursued and from the country drove out;
- e) the monk and baptized Jew pepper grain around 1509 the anti-Semitism of the reformation time a substantial lift gave;
- f) the Jews Baptista, Moro the Roman-catholic Inquisition 1550 arranged among other things to burn Jews alive;
- g) the Täufling Paul Christian Kircher 1720 in Frankfurt A.M. a ritual murder accusation raised;
- h) in the same way 1882 a Täufling Paulus Meyer;
- i) the baptized Jew Brafmann as one the author “of Protocols of the Learnd Elders of Zion” (see below) after 1905 renewed anti-Jewish Pogrome in Russia caused;
- k) with the help of the accusations of a Jew and an orthodox priest against the Jew Beilis in Kiev a Pogrom one released;
- l) the k. and k. Archbishop of Olmütz, Monsignore Kohn, wrote “Should the unfairness of the Jews have exceeded the measure?”

Did the time come, in which they by fires and sword of the earth circle disappear?“m) the SS-Obergruppenführer Heydrich as a man of predominantly Jewish birth (its father was a director of music in resounded and was called as per Riemann music encyclopedia civil “Isidor sweet”) with cruelest and bloodiest Jew pursuit history accomplished and thereby were convinced nevertheless, “that it pure insanity are this Jewish problem to have created”, like he W. Schellenberg ge-opposite once stressed²¹⁵. We will meet far down still different humans Jewish birth, who raged against their own blood in word and writing and act. It is the basis that mostly the eagerness of the Konvertiten to set off and prove again and again now completely from its past community that it different is. Since he betrays however his own people, he knows become²¹⁶ in this case probably hardly as “a Jew” respected).

We spoke already of the fact that the German Nationalismus in the Jewry was very alive and can exhibit substantial earnings/services for people and Reich. Therefore are to be called in the following as proof a set of Jewish personalities, that contributed for this:

1., Grandchildren of a litauischen rabbi, high degree freemason, attorney, vice-president that Hamburg citizenry and there 1859 upper court advice, 1848 member Frankfurt parliaments, he officiated to Gabriel Riesser from Hamburg (1806/63) twice as its vice-president, entered (e.g. in famous the emperor speech of 1849, become) for a Prussian Erbkaisertum and was member of the deputation to king Friedrich Wilhelm IV. (see below). During the consultation for the new condition of the German federation Riesser defended eagerly the equal rights of the German Jews. In its collected writings it means to this topic²¹⁷: “We did not immigrate, we are in-born, and because we are it, we have elsewhere no requirement on a homeland; We are either Germans, or we are homeless! ... who denies me the requirement on my German native country, denies me my right; therefore I must resist it as a murderer!”

2. Eduard von Simson from king mountain (1810/99), great-grandchildren of the protection Jew Moses Friedländer, 1823 protestant baptized, freemasons, with 23 years in king mountain professor of the rights, 1879/91 first president of the German Reich Reich in Leipzig.

Simson was 1848 president of the Frankfurt national assembly - sat in the 17 Jews as delegates - and one of the best speakers of the parliament. It led that delegation of parliamentarians, whom to the Prussian king Friedrich Wilhelm IV. offered to 3rd 4th 1849 the German emperor crown - however by the weak monarch was rejected, because it was one "circumcised crown", "from dirt and loam baked", as the king scoffed. The noble Jew präsierte later (1860/61) the Prussian federal state parliament, starting from 1867 north Germans the Bundestag and 1871/73 the first German Reichstag, in whose order he on. the 1870 the nunmehrigen Prussian king Wilhelm I. the German emperor crown offered 18. 12. Simson, a personal acquaintance of Goethe, created 1885 the German Goethe company, präsierte it also and became 1888 with the highest Prussian order, which black eagle order belehnt excellently as well as with the hereditary aristocracy.

3. Robert Linderer from Erfurt, 1824/86, was as writers an author of the German flag song "pride blows the flag black-and-white red!", under whose singing so some German ship went down after hero-courageous fight on lake and which among the song property of the NSDAP ranked.

4. Joseph Weyl from Vienna (1821/95), likewise writer and the Umdichter of the Netherlands thank prayer "we step the fair one" (a by the way typically mosaische formula) for praying before God - also to the musical property belonged to the Hitler armed forces (S.P. 281).

5. Jakob Riesser from Frankfurt A.M. (1853/1932), the nephew of Gabriel, son of a buyer, attorney, secret senior counsel and starting from 1905 professor at the citizens of Berlin university, 1918 in Stresemanns of German people's party, 1906/28 member and since 1921 vice-president of the German Reichstag. It created 1918 the citizen advice as counterweight to the worker and soldier advice of the red ones, then the Reich citizen advice. This was in the year 1925 carriers of the candidacy of the general field marshal Paul von Hindenburg for the Reich presidency.

6. Hugo Preuß from Berlin (1860/1925), son of a buyer, a professor and a 1906 rector of the citizens of Berlin handels-Hochschule, as Staatsrechtler the father that Weimar Reich condition. It wanted not to succeed a strong and large German Reich, could not however the socialists opposite. Its main writings: "The German people and the policy" (1915),

“Authority state and large German thought” (1916) and “the German national state” (1924). In November 1918 it created the German democratic party (S. pages 51 and 108) together with Friedrich Naumann and Max Weber. Preuß withdrew as first Reich Minister of the Interior 1919 from protest against the signing of the Versailles of dictation.

7. Bernhard Dernburg from Darmstadt (1865/1937), son of a journalist and a national liberal Reichstag delegate, Protestant²¹⁸. Dr. jur. et rer. pole., director of a large bank, imperial real secret advice, it became 1906 director of the colonial department of the Foreign Office - whose first boss the Jew Paul Kayser had been. 1907 were Excellency the castle first Secretary of State Reich-colonial-office and stepped 1909 into the retirement. Only, he represented member of the Prussian manor-house as a delegate 1912 the German democratic party in Reichstag. During first world

war led it German propaganda in the United States of America. 1919 withdrew the castle as a Reich Minister of Finance from its office from protest against the signing of the Versailles of dictation. It is important to state here that two Jewish Reich Ministers were, who withdrew as only from protest against the rape of the German people in Versailles nobody else otherwise. They possessed that deep Vaterlandsliebe, which let them do rather without their office as on their honor,

8. Sven of Hedin, the world-famous Swedish explorer and scholar (1865/1952), because he entered again and again as a truthful friend of the German people for this his emergency, is it to be called here in the First World Wars or in the heavy post-war period, is it during the Third Reich, in the Second World Wars or after the catastrophic collapse of 1945, always was the Swede at the side of the Germans. It calls one week after the resin citizens conference of 1931 e.g. on Stockholm congress of peace the Versailles peace the most gigantic Stupidity, which was ever committed; it is not peace possible, before the war debts did not tear painted and all in the hour of the emergency forced confessions up of the war debt. Freemason Hedin, which descended in fourth generation from a Jewish family Abraham Brody alias citizen of Berlin immigrated to Sweden, ranked among the friends of Hitler, who brought always special admiration to him.

As a ninefold doctor (attained a doctorate in/Saale resounded to the Dr. phil.) it was the last Swede, who was raised by special decree of its king into the nobility. 1936 it crowns a Germany journey with 96 lectures and the conclusion paper on the occasion of the citizens of Berlin of Olympic Games in the there stadium. In its beech "Germany and the world peace" he judges 1937 of the national socialism, this "has Germany from a condition of political and moral dissolution saved..." he is a German feature, which one must explain from the experiences of the Germans out. Sharp criticism however geübt the scholar at the measures against the Jewry, where one has "the borders of the reason like humanity exceeded".

9. Salomon Marx, from sword/Ruhr, 1866 born, consul, leading director of the north Germans of electricity and steel plants and member of the governing board of the German national people's party Hugenburgs. It placed substantial moneys to the defeat of Spartakus unrests of the communists to pink Luxembourg and Karl Liebknecht to the order and financed also the German free corps thereby as the poster, which called to the murder at Liebknecht.

10. Adolf Grabowsky from Berlin, 1880 born, catholic and son of a buyer, Dr. jur. et rer. pole., conservative writer and geo politician," 1908/33 and the magazine wanted to win "new Germany" 1913/23 German intelligence for the right-wing parties - as well as by its work "cultural conservatism" as joint founders of the magazine for politics. 1921/33 lecturer at the university in politics in Berlin, where he justified 1923 within its framework the geopolitical seminar, was he since 1950 professor at the Marburger university and drove still his old science. Grabowsky suggested the creation of a non-partisan collecting organization during the First World War 1917 for a policy of the communication "national union for native country and freedom" and 1960 with the large Distinguished Service Cross of the Federal Republic of Germany was honoured.

11. Many national Jews to the right cooperated under Hugenburg (S.P. 124) in the German national people's party, which by Hitler 1933 were then driven to the self dissolution and again-based in the autumn 1962 as small Grüppchen in Kassel. Party Congress had 1922 one on the Görlitzer

small völkische group under of Graefe Wulle Henning a Aryanparagraphen demanded, did not penetrate with however because Karl Helfferich (S.P. 135) turned approximately “citizens of second class in our father country” energetically; whereupon was ruled out the Antisemiten from the DNVP. So the Jews could cooperate here, in accordance with the tradition of the founder of the conservative party, F.J. Stahl (S.P. 38), from which the DNVP had developed. One of their prominent men was the important industrial leader and Reichstag delegates secret advice, attorney and notary Dr. Reinhold Quatz (born 1876 to Berlin as a son of a Gymnasialdirektors). Above all however in the press organs of the party and in the Scherl publishing house Jewish coworkers Hugenbergs were gladly seen: Attorney Otto scrub as a director/conductor of the social departments 10,000 humans of the comprehensive publishing house; Dr. S. Breslauer as an editor-in-chief “citizens of Berlin of the local indicator” with his director of publishing house Goldschmidt and the editors and editors Caro, beautiful field, Elsa duke, Aron, Kapralik, Maritai, Rosenthal, Schweriner and star; the editors fir tree, Po-loczek, Prokauer and Simonsohn of “the citizens of Berlin expenditure for night”, among other things m.²¹⁹

12. In June 1921, in the deepest emergency of the native country, “the federation of nationalGerman Jews registered association developed itself”, for that in his establishment call to “the nationalGerman Jews in Berlin! German-feeling men and women of Jewish descent, its Deutschtum over everything goes to those!” for union turned and proclaimed: “Our Deutschtum was us of childhood to something natural... we needs the union of those, but only those, which feel nationalGerman like we. We do not have the same way with Zionists and Jewish-national, also, Zwischenschichtlern', those between Deutschtum and Jewry to vary unclearly, with internationally feeling swarm spirit. We do not know Jewish, we know only a German unit front! On the structure of the German native country we want to work in let us line up and member, on the side of our German people comrades of not-Jewish trunk... Germans under Germans, same ones under resemble^{220!}” Signed the Aufruf of many outstanding names was as for instance a professor Dr. Jonas Cohn from Freiburg/Br., secret senior counsel Arnold fig from Breslau, professor Dr. Siegmund Ginsberg from Berlin, professor Dr. Max gentleman Mr. from Berlin, general upper physician medical advice Dr. Eugen Jacoby from Berlin,

professor Dr. Richard laborious from Berlin, professor Dr. Karl Neumeyer from Munich, Kommerzienrat consul A. Rosenwald from Nuremberg, professor Dr. Otto carrot son from Berlin, Reich court advice Dr. Hugo Salinger from Leipzig, banker Paul D. SA-lomon and banker Martin ship from Berlin, professor Dr. Georg Schlesinger from Berlin, owner of manor and senator Dr. Paul Schottländer from Breslau, Landgerichtspräsident Emil vineyard from Oldenburg, and v. A. still in August 1934, when over Hitler's anti-Semitic course long clarity prevailed, issued the Jewish national federation to the choice a call for Hitler, in that it to was called²²¹: "We members in the year 1921 of the created federation of national German Jews always placed the well-being of the German people and native country, who we feel indissolubly connected, in war and peace over our own well-being. Therefore we welcomed the national collection from January 1933, although them brought hardships against us, because we saw in it the only means, that in 14 misfortune years of un-German elements to caused damage to eliminate²²²!" And that was written years after the warnings of the Antisemiten Ludendorff before Hitler's despotism, as it in a letter of 24. 1. 1931 said, it wanted "the Germans before its grimmigsten enemy, the national socialism, retains!" Or to the choice to 3rd 4, 1932 in his newspaper warned: "I ask the Germans among the voters of the government advice Hitler, recognize her not finally that from him never rescue, but only three-way spoiling can come by fanatisier Te force human being?" Ludendorff kept unfortunately quite... The Jewish national federation justified by Dr. Max Naumann should experience soon bitterest disappointments. The German people, who it wanted to serve, rejected the German Jews in his whole glare, instead of placing their valuable forces also into a structure, that with them to success, against it however to the complete defeat led - had²²³ leads)!

Also during the First World War the overwhelming majority of the German Jews stood in the national, occasionally even in the chauvinistic camp to a large extent from the sociological and psychological obligation of its assimilation process out. Germany would have lost and/or not even the war immediately to lead to be able, if not the Jewish chemist Geheimrat professor Dr. Fritz Haber from Breslau (1868/1934), to 1933 directors/conductors of the institute for emperor Wilhelm for physical chemistry and 1918 carriers of the Nobel

price, the nitrogen production from air discovered and thus the German explosive and ammunition production secured would have. Captain of the land resistance Haber led then during the war also the German gas war preparations and their defense, together with R. Willstätter (see below). The researchers Epstein and Sakur were scientifically active in gas warfare, whereby the latter was killed with an experiment. The director of the institute for emperor Wilhelm for biochemistry, professor Dr. Carl new mountain, 1877 as a son of an Hanoverian buyer born, made itself high-earned around the glycerin and fat production. Its since 1913 at same Institut as director of active predecessors, the physician and a bacteriologist Geheimrat professor Dr. August von Wassermann (1866 to 1925, son one kgl. Bavarian yard bankers from Bamberg), who by the discovery the Syphilis reaction world fame achieved, organized the army inoculation service and had relevant portion to the Wundbrandbekämpfung in the field. Already the walter several times specified Rathenau (S. pages 136 FF. and) likewise considerable for the German war raw material management carried 310 out. As the later anti-Semitic general Ludendorff the military situation catastrophically judged and in October 1918 of the emperor to dismiss became, there let the German man Rathenau²²⁴ rule ago) under the heading "a dark day!" its call to "levee en the mass", for rising of the people appear, in order the hostile invasion armies in a last hero fight on German ground to repel (like it in the year 1944/45 repeated itself later) - a call, that the Reich chancellor at that time, who called high degree freemason prince Max von Baden "the heart cry of a large patriot". Rathenau called also the revolution of 1918 one "revolution from embarrassment" and "the revolution of the Ranküne", pleaded for a refusal "of the unacceptable armistice terms of" our enemies 1918 and the German armistice request "the most catastrophic historical stupidity of all times" called. Still another another patriotic Jew must be mentioned, who did not lose 1918 the head: Max Moritz being castle from Hamburg, born 1867, Dr. h. C. and banker, until 1933 member of the general council of the German Reich Reich, son of a banker, member of the German people's party Stresemanns; he emigrated 1938 to the USA and died there 1946. Prince Max von Baden reported²²⁵ that being castle with the negotiations, which preceded the German weapon aspect ratio 1918 the representative of the highest

army command for bearing swore to. When it had thereby no success, it explained in the conference with the Reich chancellor: "It seems to me strangely that I must as a civilian military today the acclamations: Continue to fight! I know that my only son, who is now trained will be in four weeks in the contactor ditch, but I swear to you, do not make now you for not conclusion!" The same German national attitude put also, connected with a strong shot anti-Semitism, the Jew Ludwig violonist from Breslau (1848/1919) to the day, the son of the rabbi Abraham violonist, Kultur-und literature historian, 1880 professor at the citizens of Berlin university and since then (until 1913) publishers "of the Goethe yearbook". It put the zionistischen Jews as enemies of the German native country and as from there the civil civil rights for unworthy. Already 1914 ago it wished the exclusion of the east Jews zugewanderten from Russia and Poland as harmful foreigners from the Jewish municipalities in Germany - similar as then after that "east Jew danger" spoke wars a representative of the federation of national German Jews of one - thus before the national socialism at such demands arrived. During the First World War violonist required even the breaking off of the relations between the German Jews and their enemies, the Jews in the opposing states, always, because these participated in the destruction of German power. From this anti-Jewish spirit then the east Jews should be pointed within five days from the country in May 1920 in Bavaria on the part of the government and administration - which was prevented only in the last moment; while in the year 1923 hundreds of such east Jew families from Germany were then pushed away nevertheless. One found this German nationalism naturally also in the old Austria Hungary. As example of it Moritz Benedikt (1849-1920) is mentioned, editor-in-chief "of the new free ones press" in Vienna, starting from 1881, a generation long one of the most powerful men of Austria. It represented, similarly as Rathenau, in the First World Wars one "the Jewish Pangermanismus", as it the Londoner "Times" in their ring-back signal of 20. 3. 1920 called. In addition Friedrich army (a.a.o., P. 129): "Jewish Pangermanismus: Of old Austria Jews were zuallermeist passionate supporters of the German education and culture and (of the Slawen) as "Germans" were therefore attacked. Prominent heads of this Jews were large German into the bones." Thus it does not need to surprise also that the communist manifesto "to my

Volk!", with which emperor Franz Joseph Ith calls 1914 its nation to wars, by which Czech Jews Moritz Bloch is written, which as an official in the imperial cabinet chancellery served for Vienna.

Finally many Jews supported the German thing in the First World Wars propagandistically. The famous chemist professor Dr. Richard Willstätter from Karlsruhe (1872/1942), lecturer in Berlin and Munich, member of the three academies of the sciences, Nobelpreis owners of 1915 and carrier of the order Pour le Merite in sciences, belonged to the 93 professors, who stated 1914 in a call of Germany innocence to the First World Wars. it answered 1918 as former inhabitants of Zurich a professor "of the new inhabitants of Zurich newspaper" with all sharp one, when this wanted to give the donkey footstep to the broken down Reich: "... your coworker eifert against the 900 "war criminals" who can be delivered... we feel in Germany completely differently. We are not a cheated nation, which wants to pull their leaders to the account. Cheated for us only the confidence carried out on the conditions Wilsons... our leaders to have the largest, our people finally the hunger blockade succumbed. The German people is united in the indignation about the disgrace to be supposed to drag its best men before the Court of Justice of the winners!" (to this "Kriegsverbrechern" also professor Haber belonged) beside Ludendorff. Over its attitude to the Jewish question Willstätter - which was not ready as an emigrant after 1933, wrote 1939 emigrierte²²⁶ into the services of the enemies of Germany to step and only): "Under my Jewry I suffered much, i.e. if I saw with South German and Central German Jews spread degeneration features... to Ungezügelter sense of acquisition, Verweichlichung in the prosperity, schwelgerisches life, in addition at the public, found I embarrassingly and repulsively, less than Christians these features cannot have felt... embittering over the participation of Jews under the revolutionaries from 1918 were terribly... "; unfortunately one made oneself comfortable it then and simply all debt at this collapse on the Jews shifted²²⁷. Willstätter by the way manufactured the German gas mask, which got over two world wars and in the First World Wars of ten thousands of our soldiers death and protected to serious illness.

Alfred Kerr, actually Kempner, from Breslau (1867/1948) wrote the probably blutrünstigsten and annex-ion-most joyful

War poems of the time at that time in Germany - equal a Ilja honor castle, the Kremlin poet of the Second World War. The poet and poet Ernst Lissauer from Berlin (1882/1937), a representative of free and worldly religiousness, 1813 attained" - a national hero song - and by the notorious "hate singing against England" from 1915 a large call as well as the Prussian red eagle order IVTH class by the poetry. The writer Julius Bab from Berlin (class 1880) collected the lyric poetry of the First World War under the title "the German war in the German poem" (1914 FF.); Bab emigrierte 1933 into the USA. Leo star mountain, office judge from Limburg/Lahn, class 1876, and the 1915 fallen writers walter Heymann from king mountain, class 1882, author "of the army postal service letters", worked as war poets. The Zionist Hugo sugar man from Eger, class 1881 and as war poets and fliers fallen, wrote "the Austrian rider song", the most popular German war song from at that time: "Over there to edge of forest squat two Dohlen..." view to America, where Bernhard Dernburg German propaganda led (S. o.) shows that the Eastern European Jews in their dislike turned its special sympathies the German Reich against Russia, from which they came as refugees. Thus their jiddischen newspapers became after the war entrance of the USA in the year 1917 because of their German friendliness even before censorship requiring. As example stand here a poem of the jiddischen worker poet and Gettosängers, the cutter-associated Morris rose field from Poland (1862 to 1923):

"I am completely strangely to the Teuton, it am the Jid in me, where redt - nevertheless wish I benediction
 Deutschlands foehn, was flutters over Russia Stedt... My
 song of the deitschischen nation, highly for the emperor
 and its country, highly for its courage and its foehn! And
 highly for its blessed hand!"

As the best men of the German Jews thought at that time, but one liked the Zierden German Gelehrtentums certification placing, the Neukantianer and Marburger philosophy professor Geheimrat Dr. Hermann Cohen (1842-1914) from notion. It writes "Deutschtum and Jewry to 1916 in its writing": "We live German Patriotism in the high feeling

that the unit between Deutschtum and Jewry, which it will light up whole past history of the Jews, which was at hand, now finally as culturalhistorical truth in the German policy and in the German people life, also in the German people feeling. We want to be as German Jews and Germans as Jews. Thus we see Deutschtum and Jewry connected in the furthest point on the horizon of the historical world again innerlichst.”

From this attitude Jews always worked as German soldiers all time and even in the Hitler armed forces and their not-Jewish comrades in nothing been inferior - and had in addition be still insulted to let itself, as by that hate flight writing about, which was distributed in the autumn 1918 in Berlin and lügnerisch stated:

“Everywhere their face does not grinst, only in the contactor ditch!” As in an anti-Semitic newspaper in the First World Wars a call it appeared according to which that 1000 Marks were promised, which succeeds in calling a Jewish mother the three sons also only three weeks in the contactor ditch to exhibit would have - shortly thereafter the rabbi Dr. Freund-Hannover designated 20 mothers of its municipality, which corresponded to this request, it could even families with seven or eight sons before the enemy exhibit. Already in the freedom wars the German Jews in Prussia, from whom 600 protracted as war volunteers, acquired themselves a order Pour le Merite (marshal Blüchers Kriegskommissarius Simon Kremser 1775/1851, the inventor of the Kremser Ausflugswagens) and 72 iron crosses as well as 23 officer patents as fighters because of bravery. 1866 stood 1000 Jewish fighters on Prussian side, 1870/71 was it for their 6000 in Germany, from whom 448 fell and received to 327 the iron cross. altogether 100,000 Jews had drawn in 1914/18 as German soldiers, from whom 80,000 at the front stood, D. s. 12% with a people average of 13%. 12,000 Jews fell in the field, D. s. 2% against 3 1 2% in the people average, 35,000 were promoted decorated (of it 1000 with the E.K. 1st Kl., 17,000 with the E.K. 2nd Kl.), 23,000, of it 2000 to officer. 10,000 Jews e.g. engaged as war volunteers, from the 1100 members of the Jewish student trust Convents. 991! Are from the 164 Jewish fliers of the German army 30 please. The youngest war volunteer of the First World War was the Jew Joseph Zippes, which lost both legs; one the first falling was the war volunteer, Reichstag delegate of the SPD, Dr. Lud-

TIG franc, attorney and editor in the workers' movement (1874/1914); it wrote at that time: "... the only possible place is in the line, in lines up and member however now for me, and I go like all different joyfully and." To the first German combat fliers the 1917 fallen carriers of the order Pour le Merite captain Wilhelm Frankl²²⁸ belonged). Beside it further five Jew received the Prussian golden Military Distinguished Service Cross²²⁹. Still in the year 1935 "the war letters of fallen German Jews were published" - which 1961 under sponsorship of the Federal Minister of Defense at that time F. by the sea-forest publishing house again are again presented to J. Strauß. After that wars took part again numerous Jews in self protection in the east. In Upper Silesia they participated 1921 with the free corps of the first lieutenant Alwin Lippmann, while the Jew Alfred valerian carried the flag of the company Schlageter! In the brigade Ehrhardt fought, with the swastika at the steel helmet, the cutting putschist Adolf Arndt, 1949 member of the Bundestag and Kronjurist of the SPD. 1919 collected themselves the comrades in "the Reich federation of Jewish front soldiers" of the captain A.D. Dr. Leo lion stone (1879 in Aachen born, chemists and physicist, survived Theresien city and died 1956 in Sweden), which admits as an inventor of the acoustic measurement and as their first supervisor at the front became. Here 30,000 men into 16 regional organizations and 350 local's groups with their weekly newspaper was divided "that sign". On the property large Glagow with Kottbus (destroyed by the SA 1932 by breakup) pursued it according to kind that acre-tamanen (S.D.) own settlement efforts and possessed their own war victims welfare service. In October 1933 they wanted to still stand... "in old-military discipline with our German father country up to the latter" - and (or only) for 1939 were then nevertheless dissolved. Starting from 1941 Jews were allowed to put on their war honors from the First World War no more, starting from 1942 gave it no more privileges for Jewish disabled veterans. Also they came to Theresienstadt or Auschwitz... in addition, into Seldtes "steel helmet", the federation of the front soldiers (S.P. 184), served Jewish men.

1. the second federal leader (starting from 1924) lieutenant colonel A.D. Theodor dark mountain, class 1875, grandchild blessedly of the Abraham, Jewish municipality chief of Paderborn, son of an upper medical officer, cadet, 1919 German national party secretary in resounds, to 1932 candidate "steel helmet" for the Reich

president choice; 1924 inserted the air he paragraph, which he fell later as a partial Jew to the victim against the “resistance of many members in the steel helmet; and 2. the federal captain (starting from 1933) and Zionist major A.D. Franz of Stephani (1876/1939), son of a general of the infantry A.D. and 1918 last commander of the body battalion in the 1st Prussian guard regiment to foot, free corps leader, starting from 1933 member of the NS Reichstag and SA upper group leader, likewise former cadet.

Of course here also a whole number of generals belongs, by whom some names are mentioned:

1. General of the Kavallerie walter von Moßner (1846/1932), wing aide emperor Wilhelm IITH, 1899 commander of the guard Kavallerie division, 1903 governor of Strasbourg, member of the Prussian manor-house and A la suite the body guard Hussar regiment; he was son owner of manor and citizen of Berlin banker, one of the best riders of the army and received even the black eagle orders with the hereditary aristocracy.
2. the Prussian general Otto Liman ennobled of Sanders (1855/1929), called from Stolp, son of an owner of manor, Turkish marshal, 1913 and boss of the German military mission in Turkey, where it was used as army leaders 1914/18, “the lion of Gallipoli”, carriers of the order Pour le Merite with oak leaves.
3. Admiral Felix von Bendemann (1848/1915), son of a painter and the daughter of the famous sculptor Gottfried Schadow, 1905 ennobled, 1899 boss of the German admiral staff and 1903 admiral and boss of the North Sea station of the navy; it acquired already 1870 as marine one at that time very rare iron cross.
4. Lieutenant general Johannes von Hahn, 1862 ennobled as a son of a higher administrative court advice in Erfurt born, 1907, in the First World Wars the commander of the 35. Infantry division, 1918 commander of floats, then member of the German national people's party; its oldest son fell 1915 as a guard second lieutenant.
5. In the k. k. many Jews and soldier of Jewish birth served Austrian-Hungarian army as generals, particularly in the medical corps. Mentioned only field marshal second lieutenant Eduard knight of Schweitzer (1844/1920) is, field marshal second lieutenant Adolf Kornhaber (geb. 1856), countering admiral Oskar

Staircase (1852/1932), general engineer of the k. k. Quick Siegfried Popper (1848/1933) as well as the major generals Alexander knight of Eiß (1840/1915), Simon bird (1850/1917) and Emil von Sommer (1866/1946). From them and their Reich-German, high-decorated comrades the First World Wars died innumerable in Auschwitz and other camps, among them alone two field marshal second lieutenants of the k. and k. Army (the name one was Friedländer).

6. Advice of building of generals engineer Günther Burstyn, as old k. and k. Officer the actual inventor of the tank combat car was, which one rejected however 1912 in the Viennese war Ministry short-sighted. Burstyn, which was honoured by Hitler's armed forces, shot itself 1945 when coming the Red Army as well as its wife - after its son had already suffered soldier death.
7. Even in the armed forces of the National Socialist Reich some officers and generals served Jewish birth how:

- a) General field marshal Erhard milk, Secretary of State of the Reich aviation Ministry 1933/45 and general inspector of the Air Force 1938/44, class 1892, son of a naval upper staff pharmacist (is however disputed).

- b) General of the artillery Erich baron of Bussche IP penburg (1878/1957), cadet, son of a lieutenant colonel a.D.

- c) General of the infantry 1941 walter Fischer of Weikers thal (1890/1953), son of a lieutenant colonel A.D., Kommandierender general.

- d) as well as some generals of the weapon SS and police. Here the utterance of the Reich marshal Hermann Göring was valid as well known "who Jew is, determines I!"

20. Chapter

CHRISTIAN-EUROPEAN ANTI-SEMITISM

In this twentieth chapter mental pioneers of the national socialism are presented, who show the anti-Semitism in its from protestant like catholic Christianity coming root, whereby to Luther, Dibelius and Halfmann is to be particularly referred. Then must be dealt with the anti-Semitism in the most diverse not-German countries, particularly in Russia²³⁰.

The reader will not expect that a complete history of the anti-Semitism is given to him here - but gives it to sufficient instructive literature. Here only references are to be ordered to understand the German and the National Socialist anti-Semitism - by those to be however said can that they are not to be found in the today usual literature in this completeness so far. It is to be stated with the fact absolutely that this contempting for human beings epidemic is not an invention of the German people, but everywhere in the world - natural in different violence - anfindet itself, where Jews live. And that it does not presuppose secondly by any means atheism and Freidenkertum, but on the contrary only on the ground of the Christianity to prosper it can. One may probably set up the formula: without Christianity no anti-Semitism - without Jesus no Hitler²³¹! Only from the irreconcilable spirit of the intolerant Christianity out (S.P. 253), for just as irreconcilable and close-related Jewry confronted, the terrible brother fight of two religions, which, originating from, arise to the same bed of Old Testament with the requirement, arises the world and all peoples only control all alone and for itself and to exploit to be allowed. It is received thereby around the interpretation and the same God the-hova, to which they attribute once a son witnessed with a virgin, other times this mystische narration than Lasterung to dismiss. With the singing of the heavenly Jerusalem and the view of the nebula picture of the same murders itself Jew and Christian for thousands of years there, without higher sense and purpose, only of the illusion of their religious and klerikalistischen

Conceptions moved, of the mass illusion controls itself, which forces it, mutually to exterminate²³². These Christian roots of the anti-Semitism were uncovered in a broadcast discussion by theologians and rabbis March 1961 in the West German broadcast before millions humans. The Londoner rabbi Dr. Salzberger pointed to the first Jew-hostile expressions in writings (however of Jews wrote) of the New Testament hin²³³, to quotations from the church fathers, to terrible pursuits under the Christian Inquisition. It drew the result that the Jews under the mohammedanischen half-moon would have never suffered in such a way as from the cross Jesus, which had at the same time preached love and hate - against its own Jewish blood. So Jesus is quite in the Christian range the first Antisemit. From protestant side professor Kraus supplemented: the Christian-anti-Semitic Germanism 19. Century has his bases in the konstantinischen time, when into the first time Christian Jew enmity merged with the Reich idea and only that, which received the Sakramente of the Christian Heilands, could be citizens and Reich members. From there lead a line up to the young Hegel (S.P. 36 FF.), that the God of Old Testament that "the absolute spirit" opposite bad Urprinzip was - although nevertheless father of its young God Jesus and even some of him are most urgent... probably the words of the anglikanischen clergyman Dr. James Parkes: "The anti-Semitism is a Christian creation. Murder of enemies in wars may be deplore worth, but it cannot be compared with exterminations, which were caused by the Christian theories over Jews and Jewry. The church, i.e. their theologians and legislator, stamped by more than seven centuries the picture of the dämonischen Jew to the peoples."

From the abundance of Christian expressions over the Jews, who were again stated in the course of many centuries always, only some few are exemplarily aforementioned. The Hl. Johannes Chrysostomos, i.e. "gold mouth" (354/407) said the synagog in one of its eight anti-Jewish lectures, is worth no longer like "a theater or a brothel; it is a robber cave and a hiding place for wild animals... for impure Bestien"; it is missed to also only greet or a word appreciate Jews, because "the Jew" is a murderer of Christ, a God murderer, a murderer of the prophets, he admires the devil! Thus the Jews are valid as "sons of the devil", of the archbishops

Agobard and Amulo of Lyon in the 9th century ago, which would proceed "Christian inside" - into our days inside. Their is "The Synagog of Satan", a recurring formula, which in the year 1955 the today's editor-in-chief of the CDU newspaper and Katholikenpostille "Rhenish Merkur", Mr. Adenauers stomach sheet, for whom communism uses as "Synagog of Satan". The Hl. Ambrosius (340/97) regarded that a ashtrays of the synagog to Rome by the Pöbel as one "God-blessed act", because as enemies of Christ they would not have a requirement on justice. Pope Stephan V. (885/91) defamed the Jews as dogs, Pope Leo VII. (936/39) answered in the negative any community between Christians and Jews. Archbishop Agobard of Lyon (a Spaniard, died 840) became by its five anti-Jewish treatises one of the most brutal Jew enemies. Already it preached "buys with no Jew!" What takes it thus to miracles, if a German Jesuit under Hitler published these writings and other identical of church fathers again? Pope Innozenz II. (1130/43) wanted that "the Jews are condemned because of the Kreuzigung of Christ to slavery, and was even Jewish blood; Pope Innozenz III. (1198 to 1216) called the Jews "God-condemned slaves", a status, which was unalterable up to the end of the world. The holy Ludwig IX., king of France (1215/70) answered one its young to the question, how one was to meet a Jew: "You are to push it the sword as deeply as possible into the body!" Still Pope Pius IX. (1846/78), the father of the Ith Vatikani council and the papal infallibility teachings, explained all Jews as enemies Jesu, to their God the money is and behind all attacks against the catholic church conditions. This thinking is into our days in of Rome church alive. E.G. "Civiltà Cattolica writes", the half monthly review of the Italian Jesuiten, 19. 5. 1928 for the papal ordered dissolution "of the society of the friends of Israel": "The Jewish danger threatens the whole world by perishable Jewish influences or abhor-worth interferences, particularly with the Christian peoples and still more with the catholic and latin, where the blindness of the old liberalism favoured the Jews particularly strongly, while they pursued the catholics and above all the orders. The danger becomes from day to day larger!" Still 1939 found the president of the papal academy of the sciences, Franziskaner philosophy Agostino Gemelli (1878-1959), the consequences of the Christ murder became the Jews "everywhere and everyone

Time pursue". A worse kinship detention could not drill even a Hitler. Still 1940 appeared to Minnesota in the US state a catholic measuring book, which reviled the Jews as "God-murderous race" - words, as they are to be found today still in South American Katechismen. Also the Christian art is full defamations against the Jews. Jesuitenhistoriker Browe reported that among other things for instance the places of worship are decorated of Basel, Magdeburg, Regensburg and Cologne with one "representation of the Jew sow", those beside her piglets a Jew boy feeds²³⁴.

Thus Jew pursuits rave over Europe away. First there is the Frenchmen, who break the peace between Germans and Jews and with the first crusade robbing and Jews murder-end by our country pull. Then it comes to the large Jew driving into England 1290, into France 1306, into Spain 1492 and into Portugal 1497 - like it in this kind in Germany and Italy never so generally took place, so that there also ever more Jew than in the other western countries of Europe were domestic. However the year 1394 for the German Jew shank was the furchtbarste, when in over 350 municipalities nearly all Jews, mostly by burns, died. Emperor Karl IV., a Böhme, assured to different cities with this murders impunity, if they paid him for it only money and a part of the property of the murdered ones assured - its special favorites were! The Reich count Dr. Heinrich von Coudenhove Kalergi (1859/1906), father of the well-known freemason and European count Richard, wrote his doctor work to 1901 over "the nature of the anti-Semitism", which was published by its son 1935, increased around a first part "Jew hate today". Therein it means: that the nature of the anti-Semitism nothing else is as fanatical religion hate, "which always the masks be may, which it sits up, or which changed face courses, which he really accepted today". Thus camouflaged itself the Christian Jew hate in the Germany 20. Century with brown shirt and swastika, blessed of the bishops of both denominations. The rushing begins already at the unverbogenen Kinderseclen by usually the religious education so fatal for children. Here the Jewry is represented to them as a people of the Christ murderers to be able instead of preaching the fundamental Jewish requirements of the next love - if one already believes, of Old Testament for the education of our youth did not entraten. The protestant

church president Dr. Martin Niemöller has in our days once said “the anti-Semitism is anti-Christianity” - whereby Niemöller, which selected already 1924 NSDAP and for Hitler's victory hoped, at that time differently thought and also Antisemit was; the Jews remained strange for it, in his very own words always unsympathisch and; it was “as standard equipment everything else as a Philosemit” and explained in November 1933, the German people “under the influence of the Jewish people had had with difficulty to carry”. It even suggested, the ministers nichtAryanr descent should on “an office in the church regiment or a particularly stepping out position in the people mission” do without ²³⁴! One of these most passionate “anti-Christians” in the sense Niemöllers was a doctor Martin Luther, who large Psychopath and founders of the protestant anti-Semitism - is silent about which today however shameful. Its saying flax

“Trau' no fox on the Greens Heid' and no Jud' with its oath!”

in the vernacular furthest spreading found. Luther a Antisemit had not been by any means always (one would have to say probably more exactly “anti-Jew”) - like many of these people - but it had originally appeared as their advocate and protector, who wanted to transform it gnädiglich to Christians. When it had however hereby no success, it turned long the hate of the Christian living in it against all Andersgläubigen out and gebärdete themselves in such a manner wildly that the German emperor Karl V. had to take the Jews before the intolerant Reformer in protection. The author of the writing of 1523 “that Jesus Christ a geborner Jew is”, which is noted with pride changes itself now to the giftspeienden author of schroff anti-Semitic works how:

1. “against the Sabbathers to a good friend” (“Weimar expenditure” of Luther's works, 50/312);
2. “of the Jews and their lies” (WA 53), from the year 1541;
3. “of the Hamphorasch and of the sex of Christ” (WA 53), from the year 1542; and
4. “of the last words of David” (WA 54), from the year 1543.

Some quotations from the mouth of the Protestant Reformers are to show that from here a direct mental ancestor line

to Hitler, Goebbels and Streicher leads. There it means in the work specified under 2: "O as dear have it [the Jews] the book Esther, so finely tune auff Irish blood-thirsty, avenge gyrige, murderous Begir and hope. No blood-thirstier and rachgyrigeres people has the sun ever, when can be fancied, you is illuminated darumb God people, who they are to have and choke and the heaths murders." Then it gives a description to the Jewish kind: "You live with us at home under our protection and screen, need country and roads, market and lanes, in addition the princes and authority sit, schnarchen and have to the muzzle openly, let the Jews from their open bags and box take, steal and to rob, which they want, which are, them leave themselves and their subjects by the Jews usury to maltreat and exhaust and with its own money them beggars to make!" In order to repel these alleged evils, Martin Luther made then a set of proposals, which its mental Nachfahr, which realized catholic Adolf Hitler, Stück around piece - here evenly is the basis the program of the nationalism for its most terrible parts:

"Which we want to do Christians with this rejected, condemned people of the Jews? ... I want to give my faithful advice:

1. that one their schools or synagogs with fire stick on....
2. that one breaks and destroys its houses in the same way, because they drive ebendasselbige inside, which they drive in their schools...
3. that one takes to them all their praying booklets and Talmudisten, in it such Abgötterei and lies and curse and Lästerung is gel-honoured.
4. that one forbids to its rabbis with life and limb teaching away.
5. that one waives the Jew the free escort and right to the roads completely...
6. that one forbids usury to them and them all cash and preciousnesses takes in gold and silver...
7. that one gives the young, strong Jew and Jews axe, heel, spade, skirt and spindle to the hand and leave it its bread to earn in the sweat of the noses...
8. We are afraid however that they could do us damage, if they are to serve and work us... let in such a way us with them to check, which they abgewuchert us, and afterwards

in a friendly way divided, it however always to the country drive out!"

It is not a miracle, if such murder agitation were finally answered with the futile attempted murder of a Polish Jew on Luther, like "the pious" man in a letter to its friend Amsdorf communicates²³⁵. Here the murders at Gustloff and of the Rath have to a certain extent their forerunner. From here a clear goes line of of the Christian anti-Semitism to for instance to minister Ludwig Münchmeyer, "Flogging minister" and "conquerers of Borkum", 1885 a born Westphalia, 1914/18 field division minister, late NS Reich speaker and Reichstag delegate, which later received from that to Weimar democracy on request still 1921 the iron cross of first class, changed flogging minister five times for which then in three years the party, until it landed with the NSDAP. The 1928 its Pfarramts relieved of clergyman called "Stresemann and Rathenau the large stinking plants, those from the sump of the German republic ascended and burst are²³⁶!" Or up to minister hero sun fount from Lippi, the 1929 in certain-loosest way the Jews of the pulpit insulted down, without for it by the office for regional church to be in accordance with-eat-regulated. Up to men such as Dibelius and helping man.

Otto mentioned Dibelius repeats its anti-Semitism never deny could still to want. This "mercenary Jesu of Christ" had put down already in the circular from 4/the 3/1918 (S.P. 284) its confession to the Jew hate and requested the Hitler government on 4/9/1933 to seize measures against the Jews as "the most unpleasant elements". Already in its training period this old fighter is member of the anti-Semitic association of German students. it writes "future or fall" (Berlin) to 1922 in a brochure: "The Jewish element is uninterrupted in growing understood. Incessant flows from the large Jewish accomodation of Poland and Galiziens the Jewish element to Germany, the Sedlich Fazil, Isaak Cymbalista, Siegfried Pressakkewierz, Ossias Perl mountain, Jankel Zellermayer, Adolf Nagoschinorer, etc. whole apart from the fact that the moral quality of these new fellow citizens suspects often most doubtfully actual of the foreigners hardly, what for a percentage of the crimes, which are to be registered daily in Germany, comes on the Schuldkonto of these east Jews! - but the unwanted blood mixture, those is so tremendously difficult to the German people

uniform feeling and wanting!" Calls due to such realizations this clergyman then the German population too²³⁷: "Only in passing here the satisfaction is to be expressed over it that the National Socialist guidelines say expressly: the outside mission of the protestant church acclamation due to her experiences the German people for a long time: Stops your race purely! That is completely correctly²³⁸!"

Another anti-Semitic fighter, who brought it to 1946 in the Federal Republic likewise to the protestant bishop, from Schleswig-Holstein, is Wilhelm helping man, class 1896 from the Luther city Wittenberg, starting from 1933 minister in Flensburg, then Oberkonsistorialrat in Kiel (died 1963). As such it published 1936 on behalf of the protestant office for people mission a writing under the title "the church and the Jew", which follow with dignity Dibelius. There we read:

"The Jews seized Jesus! They have it killed... and exist in such a way also a abyss-deep hate up to today between the Jews and Christians... the Jewish people were once chosen, are rejected, the benedictions of God joked and stand now however now under the curse. The Jews are the first and only people of world history that Christ discharged and curses; no other people in the world did that so far! The only people, whom one would like to call, the Russians, stands under Jewish guidance (P. 15)...! The Jewish people followed the Christianity like a black shade into all world, ohnmächtig, hate-fulfilled, a stake in the meat of the Christian peoples. All attempts to shake the Jew off are failed (P. 16)... the Christians by the Roman state were pursued so long, were the Jews the Hetzer and Dennonzianten (P. 17)... that completely through the Middle Ages the Jews of two offenses are always accused: they violated the communion wafers and slaughtered Christian children. The literal truth of these accusations was never proven with security, but it lies nevertheless a deep sense that these two accusations always repeated themselves. Because fact is that the Jews damaged the Christianity, where they could only that them by her usury the people to on the blood out suction. If the freedom was granted to them, then they enriched and rampantly grew themselves the people out. Then naturally the reaction in bloody pursuit and driving (P. out 18) followed... in the campaigns Napoleons, in world wars was it in the background actively - always as decomposition material for the Christian peoples... forwards

everything arising the heidnischen spirit was promoted in the modern times by the Jews (P. 19)... the Jewish danger, like a Christian seen: ... the state has quite (with the Jew legislation of Hitler and Globke). It makes an attempt the protection of the German people..., with approval of the Christian church! What happens today with the Jews, is a mild procedure opposite what necessary Luther and many other good Christians considered... the Jewish danger are today much more largely, than our Antisemiten suspects (P. 20)...! The Jew sows wind and - harvests also the storm! Where Christ is, the Jew cannot prevail! (P. 22)”

Thus high of clergyman of the Luther church worked the sharper of Luther than model as Demagogen and at that time still mild procedure of Hitler put.

It believes now nobody that the catholicism was not as Jew hostile as the Protestant community dropped from it. On the contrary! Pope Pius XII. seriously, never sometime and somewhere seriously and punish-threatening against cruel Jew pursuits of its catholic subjects in National Socialist-fascist Reichs protest has raised²³⁹. His successor Pope Johannes XXIII. only that prayer formula of “perfidii Judaei”, the perfidious Jew, abolished 1960, as one changed only 1955 that Karfreitagsliturgie of the Roman Klerus, where the Jews still denounced as the Jesus murderers became²⁴⁰. Apparent the Christians never remember that without the execution of their God Jesus would have been possible their own release not at all - they are in thinking here as inkonsequent as their Dogmatik them teach.

1. The Jews may live everything in the lap of the Christian peoples during free worship, them have themselves however its too contain, which could injure the Christianity in their religious feelings.
2. The resident making of the Jews is to be limited and it is there to be worked that they together-live if possible.
3. Christians may use Jews neither as physicians nor as male nurses.
4. The Jews may not dress a public office, in particular no government, lehr and justiceship.

5. No Christian may serve Jews as a Dienstbote.
6. The Jewish acquisition and commercial life should be subjected strict control, in order to protect the Christian peoples before the Auswucherung.
7. Ehen between Christians and Jews are strictly forbidden.

One had hardly something against Jew pursuits. Which gave it nevertheless “for a murder noise between church and the Spanish Inquisition, when the Großinquisitor Torquemada burned the Jews, instead of permitting them, by payments at Rome to loose-buy to go with itself” (G.B. Shaw in the preface to its “too truly, to be over good”). Indicatively in the Jewish question its holy one is mentioned Thomas's von Aquin (1225/74), an Italian Dominikaner, “the Doctor Angelicus” for the catholic church. It required already at that time - following the demand of the 4th catholic Laterankonzils of 1215, which should carry Jews “before the eyes of the public a different characteristic”: “The Jews of both kinds of sex must differ in each Christian country and to each time through something in the clothes from the other peoples” (the so-called Jew mark) - a model for the introduction of the Jew star in the Third Reich, which the resistance fighter admiral Canaris has allegedly lively is²⁴¹. The Aquinate becomes e.g. of the once leading Central European-catholic magazine as follows mentioned²⁴²: “Thomas is on the hat against the religious Jewry. From this characteristic alone it derives its anti-Semitic conclusions. From the faith of the Jew it results that its social influence in one on Christian bases organized society be fatal must. The religious and moral views of Israel mean revolution in the society... the healthy human understanding required to refuse to the Jews each influence on training the spirit and on the line of affairs of state” - like it in Hitler's party program was intended. 1928 rumble the relevant vatikanische organ of the Jesuit-Order²⁴³ under the Freudenbezeugungen of Hitler's “Völkische observer” loosely: “The Jewish danger threatens the whole world by perishable Jewish influences or abhor-worth interferences, particularly with the Christian peoples, and more still with the catholic and latin, where the blindness of the old liberalism favoured the Jews, while they pursued the catholics and the orders. The danger becomes from day to day larger.” And at other

place the same newspaper writes in the same year: Jewish propaganda is located partially in closest connection with the freimaurerischen and bolschewistischen; in many parts of the public life, particularly in the economy and industry, the Jews would have the guidance, in the high finance almost diktatorische supremacy. Also "the so-called Völkerbund" favors the Jewish influence.

If the Jesuitenorden appears here as a Vorkämpfer of the catholic anti-Semitism, then lies since ever and today still in its regulations justifies. The order developed in the Jew-free Spain, which pursued and drove the children out Israel once bloodily. It issued members for its in the year 1593 a Jew decree, which is still valid today: "... therefore many require to let determine by authority of this meeting: that none is taken up to the society, which Jewish or sarazenischer descent is; and that, if one of these were erroneously taken up this, as soon as this obstacle is certain as given will dismiss from the society. And it pleased to decide the whole meeting, how it arranges by this decree: that none of those, which Jewish or sarazenischer descent are is taken up henceforth. If now one became certified by a mistake, then it, as soon as concerning the obstacle security prevails, will dismiss." Which naturally prevented the SJ just as little like the NSDAP to bear in each case parade Jews in their rows and to have even in highest leading positions the so-called "semitischen Konzessionsschulzen". The famous Jew decree is today still valid and reads in at present valid expenditure of the condition of the Societas Jesu, 1943 given change: that it is not to be taken up "those from the Jew sex descend, if is not certain that father, grandfather and great-grandfather the same belonged to the catholic church." Thus the Jesuit order, whose leader the former Federal President likewise distinguished with the Order of Merit distributed plentifully by him, might be in our democratic state the only organization, which away-saved an air he paragraph over the fall of the Hitler Reich. Yes, one must say: this first air he articles of a European organization was likewise probably the model for the NSDAP, whose SS-Kerntruppe had as much learned straight of the SJ of the Mr. Jesus Christ (S.P. 257). When the Jesuiten in the Third Reich the reproach of the German hostility was made, the free citizen archbishop belonging as promoters of the SS pointed

Dr. Conrad rough (1872/1948) would party-enjoy - the 1933 all catholic clergyman to the Hitler greeting obligated - in its "manual of the religious present questions" the same energetically back: "Nevertheless no other religious cooperative has as sharp regulations against the admission of baptized Jews and Judensproßlingen as the SJ." In such a way "straight of these elitist orders made due to its anti-Jewish attitude its contribution for preparing the ground fruitful for anti-Semitic propaganda", judges the March booklet 1961 "the work-attached a catholic layman".

The catholic central party expressed its hate against the Jews repeatedly (S.P. 385). It gave "political-social ABC, Handbuch for members and friends of the central party" (Stuttgart 1900) under the cooperation of Matthias Erzberger (Württemberg, 1875/1921, teacher and editor, starting from 1903 MdR., 1919 Reich Ministers of Finance and vice-chancellors, shot by right fanatics) out, in whom it meant on page 49: "That the Jews damage mostly the people by their business life economically heavily, are incontestable fact. That against such bad states a reaction made itself valid, is completely explainable and justified. It is completely justified in our opinion, if the German people resists those, which it to the thanks for granted hospitality often schmäählichste oppression assign become let." Already one decade in former times appeared to the prominent organ of the center in the pressure and publishing house of the catholic "Germania", a row from "catholic flight writings to the resistance and teaches", whose number 32 carries the title: "The eternal press Jew - or the Mausehlpresse of the German literature" of Athanas wolf. The writing stands under the much-saying slogan: "Vermauschelt the press, the literature is long leased by Jews: soon the Christian as anvil only the eternal Jew is regarded!" The already several times quoted prominent catholic magazine "high country" brought to 27. 1. 1929 a compilation "prominent catholics of Germany over the Jewish question", which contains an abundance of interesting expressions. Here is required for the sake of to the shortness only one, which from the bishop Dr. Paul Wilhelm von Keppeler comes, one 1852 as son of a protestant court notary and descendants of the famous astronomer born Württemberger, professor in Freiburg/Br. and 1898 bishop von Rottenburg. The papal throne assistant wrote²⁴⁴: "Hardly one should believe it that this (the Jews in Palestine) is a part of the same people,

which sits outside of Palestine the Christian peoples like a stake in Flei, them, it exhausts the blood knechtet with golden chains of the millions, and with the Rohrzeptern of poison-soaked feathers/springs the public wells of the education and moral by throwing ekliger, festering materials in poisons.” Or we hear culturalhostile theories of the holy book of the Jews, the Talmud of bishop Dr. Martin of Paderborn, the prosecutor high-grade society and. The final speech for a moderate anti-Semitism was a typical and quite respectable point of view in the catholic church at that time, whose journalist represented it often. Thus the Franziskaner Pater Erhard throat, “that one against the Jewish supremacy in financial area, demanded the destructive influence of the Jews on religion, custom, literature and art had to proceed as well as political and social life”. And the important church expert for social philosophy and political economy, Jesuiten Pater Professor Dr. Gustav Gundlach (geb. 1892) wrote in an encyclopedia, which published bishop Buchberger of Regensburg: “A political anti-Semitism, which itself the exaggerated and harmful influence of the Jews fights off, is permissible, so long with it morally justifiable means to be used.”

As active Jew enemies 19 has themselves. and 20 in. Century of five catholic priests particularly out-done:

1. the Viennese preacher and papal Hausprälat Dr. Sebastian Brunner (1814/93), the first catholic “Jew hammer” in the Christian press of Vienna;
2. the fanatical Pater Albert Wiesinger (1830/96), a high-talented and popular journalist, who led “the Viennese church newspaper as an editor-in-chief”. He wrote anti-Jewish narrations like “the murder in the Jew lane”, and “get ton stories”;
3. around 1880 at the Prager university as a professor that catholic theology working August blank, forwards ago as directors/conductors of a respected catholic newspaper in Rhine country 1871 its libellous pamphlet “the Talmudjude” in large editions far to spread knew. He believed that those Jews “at all debt” would carry, prangerte thereby their “valley mud” on and chewed contents of an extensive work out early 18. Century by Johann Andreas Eisenmen more ger (1654/1704, professor in Heidelberg) again, “expose tes Jewry”, in scholar Jewish from 196 writings

- their attacks against the Christianity were arranged and king the Friedrich Ith of Prussia 1711 at its own expense in king mountain to print let;
4. the Viennese “Männerapostel”, Jesuitenpater Heinrich Abel, 1843-1926, a sharp Antisemit equal its famous Ancestor in the spirit, the Volksprediger Abraham A Sancta Clara alias Megele (1646-1709). He sees the misfortune Austria in its Verknechtung by the Jews and you tet:
Die Presse leads the public comfortably at the nose rum, the Loge leads again the press and the public - and press, Loge, public? Rumled of the Jewry;
 5. the 1891 in the USA born writers and radio speakers Pater Charles Edward Coughlin, publisher of the magazine “Social Justice”, a modern descendant of blank and of the anti-Semitic catholic priest Justus.

Also the catholic bishop of the city Linz, the high-worthy Mr. Gföllner is not forgotten, otherwise a sharp NS opponent, that in a Hirtenbrief of 21. 1. 1933 determined: “Undoubted practice many God-alienated Jews an extremely harmful influence on nearly all areas of the modern cultural life... the degenerate Jewry together with the world Freemasonry are also predominantly the carrier mammonisti schen capitalism... this harmful influence of the Jews to fight and break, are not only their good right, but strict conscience obligation of each convinced Christian, and it would be to be wished that on Aryanr and Christian side..., openly or does not hide the dangers and damages, was copied or promoted. In earlier times one instructed... the Jewish population its own populated area, a so-called Getto, in order to avoid Jewish spirit and influence tunlichst; the modern world should put in legislation and administration a strong dam up against all the mental Unrat and the immoral mud flood predominantly to inundate those from the Jewry the world threatens...²⁴⁵. “Adolf calibration man belonged at that time to the young Diözesanen of bishop Gföllner, who took its Hirtenbrief to the knowledge and then few years later than “convinced Christians” of their “conscience obligation” followed and equal their Mitchristen from the Middle Ages with the murder other creditors began.

This very day, after all the suffering, which over the German and the Jewish people pulled by the anti-Semitism in the same way, the catholic church can leave not whole of their Jew hostility and cultivates it further, without to be however forbidden, how it happened the not-Christian load village far from. It is here only reminded of the Oberammergau of passion plays, which once also Hitler visited and which were again specified 1960. In addition the prominent catholic writer and lecturer Leo Weismantel²⁴⁶ wrote: "You are a political Skandalon, because they become with primitive plates the weapon of the anti-Semitism, as Hitler estimated them." From different sides in addition in the press that 400,000 humans would see these plays under increased emotional circumstances, in those the synagog peak point of the bad one is written and the Jewish people merrily for itself and its children the Blutschuld because of the murder at the Christian redeemer accept. The Juden thereby after the worst medieval and modern prejudices as wucherisch and blood-run-rose and so on put - although the abbot of the Benediktiner monastery Ettal had examined the text of 1960... another example of catholic Jew hate from our days is under participation of giantful masses of believers in September October 1960 in Deggendorf with Passau, at the Danube, nearby the Hitler place of birth Braunau (65 km) celebrated 623. "Memory celebration". It is a memory of the murder of all 1337 in Deggendorf used Jews, who would have violated allegedly the Christian communion wafers at that time. 1960 in the year 1879 of the Mettener abbot Benedikt brown Mueller OSB wrote "Deggendorfer grace booklet" in the 1933er new edition of Pater Wilhelm finch sold. Therein it means in a signature to the Deggendorfer Jew pictures: "The Jews are murdered and ausgereutet by the Christians from legal, God obliging/pleasing eagerness. God gives that by this Höllengeschmaiß our native country remains at any time befreyet!" Still in the year 1960! Only one let oneself 1961 kirchlicherseits as contribution to "the calibration man-year" here to cover the anti-Semitic texts under the pictures of the pilgrimage church and to draw in "the grace booklet".

"The Ausreuten" of the Jews carried out itself everywhere now in more or less brutal forms, where the religion of the Heilandes appeared Christ. Not only in Germany, also with other peoples of Europe one can - again also today

still - Jew enmity register. Some examples are to show that:

1. In France the anti-Semitism was prepared by a pious catholic - with which trying to above the saying manufactured actual: by the Orientalisten, historian and Philologen Ernest Renan (1823/92), which on the seminar for priests the occupation of a clergyman gave up, but as a professor later "Vie de Jesus" (life Jesu) 1863 wrote its Hauptwerk. It was member of the famous academy of France and ranted much against "the semitischen spirit". The Semiten is inferior and unable to participate on cultural and civilization development. However Renan limited that the Jews were to be excluded of it, since they would have transformed themselves now outside of the Jewish race conditions and in the meantime "modern". After him followed then the pacesetter of the modern anti-Semitism in France, the talented Demagogue and writer Edouard Drumont (1844/1917), to which as a Jew was considered, who wrote a zweibändiges work over the Jewish France "La France juive" (1885) and 1898/1902 of straight during the Dreyfuß scandal parliament delegates was. 1886/1907 it led the illustrated magazine "La Libre slogan" (the free word), a forerunner the Streicher "Stürmer" was and organized 1889 a very alive anti-Semitic movement, the French Antisemiten league. The French Jew enmity was always connected with a strong dislike against Germany, because the majority of the French Jews - after driving out of 1306 - from Germany and from German landing Elsaß and Lorraine immigrated to France. A literary example for this is the widerwärtige figure of the again-rich Jew baron Nucingen, who (similarly the Moses joy stone with Wilhelm Raabe, S.P. 378) emerges in the novels of the conservative writer Honore de Balzac (1799/1850). Thus were connected here, similarly as later in Germany, anti-Semitism, nationalism and militarism to a dangerous alliance. 2. T. came here also a reaction to the church friendliness emperor Napoleons III. and to the enormous financial scandal of the yearly 1892 to the expression. 1894 burst the bomb then in the Dreyfuß scandal, which carried a quite anti-Semitic Gepräge. Last consequence was in France the separation from church and state, national control of the school teaching, the classification of the catholic orders from the country and the collection of the church ability

in favor of the state. To the bases of French youth hostility 19. Century by the way hardly belong two otherwise well-known books: "Les Juifs, rois de l'époque" of Toussenet, as well as "Le Juif, le Judaïsme et la Judéisation of the peuples chrétiens" of Gougenot of the Mousseaux - 1920 translated of Alfred Rosenberg into German - also Christian spirit produces out. From the year 1928 is still the little spread extensive historical work "Sur of les ruines du temple" (on the ruins of the temple) mentioned, which the French Jesuit Pater Joseph Bonsirven wrote and with anti-Judaism filled. These were also with some socialists of France - contrary to their friends of the German brother party. So stated Charles Fourier (1782/1837, buyer and writer), the Jews would have out-done in history "only by crimes and brutality". Pierre Joseph Proudhon (S.P. 168) meant, the Jew is a bare "Zwischengänger, always wrongly and parasitic, that itself in the business as in philosophy the falsification, fraudulent imitation and Raubtäuscherei served". The Jews would have "all newspapers in the hand and to steer the policy in Germany as in France". Georges then-rel (S.P. 406) accused support of the obscene literature to them; while the Belgian socialist demanded Edmond Picard (1836/1924), Jesus had to be regarded as coincidentally in Judäa born Aryan.

2. In England the anti-Semitism is not as strongly represented, as in catholic Ireland, since there were there always only few Jews. Already 1275, 15 years before the large Jew driving from the country, instructing Eduard I that the yellow Jew star from the 7th Lebensjahre is to be carried from all members of the mosaischen faith. Only in 19. Century dips the British Jew enmity then, into opposition to the large English statesman Disraeli. A further antipathy wave becomes apparent in the First World Wars and afterwards; it is promoted of:

a) the decided catholic and House of Commons delegate 1906/10 Hilaire Belloc, a born Frenchman (1870/1953). He sees a strange people, a foreign body in the organism, which causes tensions in the Jews, which must be eliminated; that wants to reach Belloc by acknowledgment of a special Jewish nationality. Its book "the Jews" appeared to 1927²⁴⁷ in German translation in catholic publishing houses the Kösel and blows).

- b) The very eager catholic and writer Gilbert Keith Chesterton (1874/1936), converts 1925, which 1922 wrote the book "to The Jews" (German 1927).
- c) The Sozialistin Beatrice Webb (1858/1943, wife führenden English social politician Sidney Webb lord passport field,) which stated, which placed Jewish immigrant for the Nationalcharakter of the Englishmen "a constant Ge drive the Herabwürdigung".

1918 formed then in Great Britain its own anti-Semitic organization "for The Britons". Also the fascist black shirts of the today there still working catholic sir Oswald Mosley (S.P. 416) are naturally Jew enemies - although its boss probably Jewish birth is.

3. In Holland and Belgium only a very insignificant anti-Semitism is to be noticed.

4. In Poland against it there the numerously living Jews had had to suffer always much. After establishment of the Polish republic 1918 there was the first heavy Pogrome, which 1939/40 and 1945/46 further followed. 1933 ago for it a number was e.g. introduced clausus at the universities and universities (S.P. 327). Since 1926 the nationaldemocratic party in opposition represented the anti-Semitism.

5. In Czechoslovakia it gave since 1919 anti-Jewish Pogrome.

6. In Romania 1927 an anti-Semitic "league of the ore gel Michael formed", the so-called green shirts with red armlet, one again from catholic spirit coming combat troop, which was forbidden 1933. Naturally also the 1937 of the fascists Codreanu and professor Cuza created iron guard were Jew hostile.

7. Into Hungary Reich Weser drew admiral Nikolaus von Horthy 1919 after the fall of the red soviet republic of the Bela Kun and its executioner Tibor Szamuely primarily led by Jews as reaction a strong anti-Semitism with that. It was substantially moderated however to toward end of the Second World War by democratization. Its measures discussed both houses of the parliament in all public²⁴⁸.

8. In Spain, where there were nearly no more Jews since the cruel pursuit gate quemada (S.P. 332), the last Jew burn only 1826 took place! The republic strove after the fall of the dictator Primo de Rivera a liberal

To practice practice - a custom, which was maintained also under the rule of the fascist dictator Franco.

9. We call still the United States of America, those up to today a strong anti-Semitic and race-aggressive tendency finally exhibit and their democracy continuously with excesses of such kind devaluations. They have therein an old tradition if one thinks the inventor of the lightning conductor, governor and Ambassador of the USA of the famous scholar and statesman Benjamin Franklin (1706/90), in Paris, which demanded already 1789 laws against the Jews and whom warned the USA before a Jewish invasion. Their race hatred is promoted also here by a Christian mechanism: represented of the notorious secret federation Ku-Klux-Klan, which similarly the freemasons, whom it fights however like Jews, catholics and negroes, since is organized 1866, with which link hand the Hitler greeting exercises and on the garbs the Christ cross carries. They had also influence on the einwanderungsgesetze of the USA of 1921/24, which drop the Jewish immigration to a tenth let²⁴⁹. The USA resisted from this anti-Semitic spirit and despite their partially high Jewish politicians so violently each immigration of Jewish pursuits from the sphere of influence of Hitler that they left this dear to their terrible fate, than separating from their dollars to. That is them in these years of Ben Gurion, Joel fire and other Israeliten and Zio sneezed again and again reproached. The Klan, which preserved certain sympathies for fascism, achieved a new high point after 1945 under the large master and physician Samuel Green. By the way also the successful American manufacturer and freemason Henry Ford I. (1863/1947) stepped, to one of the richest men of the world, with his beech "The internationally jew" (2 volumes, German 1922) as well as founders of the anti-Semitic newspaper out, however 1927 for economic reasons the retreat had to begin Dearborn Independent. Hitler honoured Ford later by award of the large cross of the order of the German eagle.

A privileged position takes the anti-Semitism in Russia, where in great quantities living Jews were treated and pursued since ever bad. At the beginning 20. Century approx. 5 million Jew in Russia were counted, whose right of residence was limited essentially to certain "Rayons", on Poland, white Russia, Lithuania, Ukraine and Krim, while in all other respects Reichs lived still about their 310,000; Land acquisition

, the admission was malfunctioned to them into the civil servants for it actually impossible and the entrance to study and free occupation by the number clausus only few possible. In the long run a time of the Pogrome broke in here over the Russian Jewness at the end of the stalinistischen epoch, which is today not yet final probably until. Lively of tsar Alexander III. as head of the Russian-orthodox church and their upper power of attorney gate Pobiedonoszew got the Pogrome after the murder tsar Alexanders IITH new lift and the rights of the Jews the country 1882 strongly and again were limited. Pursuits directed also often against the Germans, like already in France anti-Semitism and German-hostile chauvinism interconnected - in Russia it was the reviving Panlawismus in its hate against the Germanism. From the two thirds of all Jews of the world living in the country then millions out walked about which we already heard. It must be however mentioned that the Jews always suppressed in Russia placed themselves naturally often on sides of the progress and the revolution and thus to the Führers of the socialists, Nihilisten, Anarchisten, terrorist finally even Bolschewi sten and became. Wilhelm Marrs lampoon against the Jews (S.P. 376) was transferred from the German into Russian ones. When then "the provisional regulation withdrawn" from 1882 the Jew nine tenths of their populated area and so that substantially limited their liberality, the central committee for the Jewish question in the Russian ministry of the Interior appointed itself as the reason of its ordered hardnesses to the recent anti-Semitic movement in Germany and evenly their writings. A particularly fatal Untermauerung for this Pogrome so-called "Protocols of the Learnd Elders of Zion" (S.P. 404) formed, which a widely distributed world Jew organization to prove wanted, which for power over all peoples strove. Author this minutes, who was alleged in the central point of of the Jewish world conspiracy, in which at that time straight created Paris Alliance Israelite universal one should have developed, allegedly the Jewish Renegat and Russian Polizeispitzel Jakob Brafmann. And the documents were actually manufactured also in Paris - in the there office of the Russian Ochran (secret police), in the years 1895/1900. After a first publication by G. Butmi second took place and the tsar presented publication via Sergej Nilus 1905. In the consequence there was new Pogrome against the Russian Jew shanks,

which were carried partially from a new fascist-like organization, that 1905 created "Russian national union". Its club guards called themselves, as model of the later German SS to a certain extent, "the black hundreds", the black-dressed combat team of the patriotic federation. They were as a anti-Semitic-anti-German and panslawi stische parliamentary group even in the Russian parliament, which Dumas represent. As its press organ "the Nowoje Wremja" (the recent time) functioned. This right-extremist terror gang, which committed 1905/06 atrocities in the revolution years, was beloved even by tsar Nikolaus II. She spoke already of a conspiracy the Jewish revolutionary with Jewish capitalism.

Right after the First World Wars, 1918/19, it came into Poland and Ukraine to bloody Judenpogromen in over 100 cities. There were hundreds of dead ones and severely wounded person alone in Kielce. Leaders of these pursuits were usually the commanders of the troops. The Petljura army in Proskurow so e.g. annihilated more than 1000 Jews and murdered their 30,000 alone in Ukraine.

21. Chapter

GERMAN ANTI-SEMITISM UNTIL 1900

In this twenty-first chapter mental pioneers of the national socialism are presented, those the German anti-Semitism of beginning 19. Century on in its substantial representatives show. These are chronologically discussed thereby. Special emphasis finally forms smelling pool of broadcasting corporations Wagner, Adolf Stoecker, Heinrich of Treitschke, Eugen Dühring and the anti-Semitic Parteiungen to end of the century.

We heard already that the Christian anti-Semitism of Europe could not spare naturally also Germany as the country of the center, but never to as radical driving out as in other countries arrived there - so that in the consequence the Jewish problem came also much more sharply to light and finally in terrible driving out and destruction of uncounted Jews ended in the years 1939/44. Medieval Jew pursuits in the holy Roman Reich of German nation and catholic denomination had been also cruelly, stood back however nevertheless behind the destruction will of our contemporaries. However in the course of the time the Jews acquired themselves more rights, and spiritfull personalities among them raised loud their voice for the equal rights of their for centuries kind comrades born living in Germany there and. The Judenemanzipation of the freedom wars and the genuine patriotism of the German citizens of mosaischen faith already described by us let expectation arise that it would come to a real symbiosis between Germans and Jews - like it Nietzsche once expects had²⁵⁰. But Hetzer rose again and again and preached hate against the Jews, prangerten them as scapegoats on or fought them as annoying economic competition. Too early - or emancipation come too late was pressed by the anti-Semitism to the side, to which always new food found, not least also from the church area. Because before the training of the race theories the Jew is pursued as a member of a strange religious community, whose rabbi let the Mr. Christus kill once. Large Germans ranked among the Jew opponents: Friedrich the large one and Maria Theresia,

Kant and Herder, Goethe and Schiller, Fichte and Schopenhauer, Bismarck and Moltke, Billroth and Franz Liszt and many different, but her maintained as it were one “cultivated anti-Semitism”, not that pöbelhaften, which became generally accepted then ever more. An exception makes here the treated already above (S.P. 33 FF.) Johann God-dear spruce, which itself - despite its close friendship with Dorothea Schlegel, which daughter of the Moses Mendelssohn - in its 1793 writing appeared “contribution for the correction of the judgments of the public over the French revolution” (VITH volume, P. 149 FF.) to a inhumanen conviction to hinreißen let. The Jewry is more common a state hostilely gesinnter by all countries of Europe, which presses “dreadfully heavily” on the citizens. “The understandable thought occurs to you not here that the Jews will step... your remaining citizens completely under the feet?” give “... however them citizen rights, in addition I see at least no means as that to cut off at one night to them on all the heads and put others, in which a Jewish idea is also not around us against them to protect, in addition I see again no other means, than conquering them their praised country and to send her all there...” from at the beginning 19. Century gives it now the libellous pamphlet citizens of Berlin of the lawyer K.W. Fr. Grattenauer, which was distributed 1803 in 13,000 copies: “Against the Jews, a warning to my Christian fellow citizens!” - with which the Christian topic of the Jew hate is thus reminiscent directly again. Therein became handling Jews, to who one was not allowed to grant equal rights, but she to draw must by a special characteristic, as disgraceful put. A friend of this Grattenauer was in Breslau born the Prussian war council Friedrich of Gentz, one the most important journalist of Germany (1764/1832), who was since 1802 in the Austrian state chancellery actively and there as an embittered enemy Napoleon as well as all new ideas and an advocate of conservative thoughts. By Kant it was as it were consulted for the drafting of its writing “to the eternal peace”. In Berlin and Vienna he operated born Itzig (1780/1859) in Jewish salons, loved the Eybenburg, admired the Rahel and was guest with the Baronin Fanny of Arnstein, daughter of a friederizianischen Münzjuden, whose Viennese banker husband financed the having citizens against Napoleon. Nevertheless Gentz was a biting Antisemit: “The devil gets the Jews! ... the born representatives of atheism, the Jakobinismus, the Aufklärerei... All misfortune in the modern world comes,

if one pursues it into its last reasons, obviously from the Jews, this Kannibalen!" Still before the freedom wars two protestant church people work as Antisemiten:

Johann Ludwig Ewald (1747/1822), Goethe would youth-enjoy, a Offenbacher ministers and later Ministerialrat in the ministry for education and cultural of Baden. As a teacher and moderate Jew opponents wanted it the Jews to the other citizens to adapt, by striving for improving its education.

And Heinrich Eberhard God praise Paulus (1761/1851), a Württemberger, 1789 professor in Jena (together with Schiller), 1811 in Heidelberg, there at the same time secret church advice. In its "Contributions Jewish and Christian scholar for improving the Bekenner of the Jewish faith" he said, that the Jew, some German will wants, also for it to be examined must, whether all Jewish one at it is eliminated — because Germany must take itself before the Jews in eight! 1830 he writes one "all German governments" dedicated writing and warns that the Jews, as long as they are Jews only as protection citizens, but never when citizens might be valid.

More radically from the Christian brother municipality national politicians Jakob Friedrich Fries (1773/1843), come out, were far, 1804 and starting from 1816 professor of philosophy in Jena, between them in Heidelberg. Its warning of 1816 "over the endangerment of the prosperity and the character of the Germans by the Jews" did not announce the individual Jew, probably however the whole "the Jew shank" the fight. This is "its own nation, a political connection, a religion party and a broker and a Trödlerkaste", in relation to which a healthy dislike by feel feels the measures of our people. Since the Jews would bring Germany surely within the next 40 years into their dependence, Fries demanded "this caste with stump and handle to exterminate" to up-succumb to them a high protective duty them by the Jew star to mark, from the villages to drive out and other restrictions suspend - or it would come otherwise there that "the sons of the Christian houses became luggage farmhands with the Jews"! The same danger saw three years approaching later in its "to Jew mirror" from 1819 the fiction writer hard TIG von Hundt Radowsky. This böhmische nobleman meant, the killing of a Jew was "neither sin nor crime, but only a police passing!" It to kastrieren, the women in Hurenhäuser recommends the Jewish men

to put. One is to sell the Jews for their Indian planting to the Englishmen as slaves or to send her into the mines to the work. "Best it would be however, one cleaned the country completely of vermin!" In such a way it came to these requests 1819 to renewed Jew storms instigated and displeased citizens, to whom also German students belonged, those already with the maintenance castle celebration to 18. 10. 1817 (S. page 153 FF.) had along-burned a Jew writing. They made the house Rothschild responsible for the student-hostile Carlsbad resolutions and proclaimed from there:

"Brothers in Christo! Up, up, you, prepares you with courage and Kraft collects against the enemies of our faith, it is time to suppress the sex of the Christ murderers thereby it not rulers becomes over you and our descendants, because proudly already the Jew gang raises its heads... down with them, before it our priests kreuzigen, our Heiligtümer to violate and our temples destroy, nor we have power over them, therefore leave us open their even gefällt judgment at them to execute now..., who is baptized, it is valid the holiest thing...! These Jews, who live here among us, like consuming grasshoppers among us spread... now on to the revenge! Our combat shouting is Hep! Hep! Hep! All Jew death and spoiling, you must flee or die^{251/52!}"

Despite this violent request one calmed down in the time conventional Meier again quite soon. It continues to smolder only slowly. The citizen of Berlin historian Friedrich Rühs wants to force upon the Jews protective duty and Jew star and to place her under the Fremdenrechte - if they let themselves baptize not in the name Jesu of Christ protestant or catholic. In its writing "over the requirements of the Jews to the German citizen right" it determines: "A strange people cannot attain rights, which enjoy the Germans partially only by the Christianity, forbids the justice of the Christians against itself. It must take place everything, in order to arrange the Jews on the way of the mildness to the Christianity and by means of it at the real appropriation of the German people peculiarnesses too, in order to cause in this kind with the time the fall of the Jewish people!" The catholic philosopher Adam Mueller (S.P. 44) calls at that time the Jews "an ulcer at the people body", while its Constantin Frantz (S.P. 62) would faith-enjoy, which today again much of the CDU is quoted, somewhat later explained: "The Jewish people rejected the true Messiah and excluded itself thus for all future from history, by

instead of its now the Teutons the people of God became!" So far thus Christian glare and self presumption can go... the Council of State and secret senior counsel Friedrich Carl von Savigny made of Frankfurt A.M. (1779/1861), professor of the rights and member of the academy of the sciences, 1842/48 Prussian Minister of Justice, marry with the catholic sister of the poet Clemens of Brentano - a man of high spirit flight, maintained, the existence of the Jew tunes in our father country endangers "the purity of the German people spirit". Even a Karl Marx (1818/83) went in his writing "over the Jewish question" with the own race comrades almost anti-Semitic sharply into the court; while its party friend Bebel later the anti-Semitism than "the socialism of the stupid chaps" designated. Marx writes in essay made for "the French-German yearbooks the" among other things: "... which is the worldly reason of the Jews? The practical need of the characteristic. Which is the worldly Kultus of the Jew? The Schacher. Which is its worldly God? The money. We recognize thus in Jewry general, present anti-social element, which must dissolve by the historical development, in which the Jews in this bad relationship eagerly cooperated, one floated on its current height, on which it necessarily... the Jew has itself already in Jewish way emancipated, as by it the money the world power and the practical Jew spirit became the practical spirit of the Christian peoples. The Jews have themselves to that extent emancipated, as the Christians Jews became!" Also his opponent, the president letting all leaving general ones of the German worker association (the forerunner thus the SPD), Johann Baptist of Schweitzer (1833/75, from old catholic Patriziergeschlecht Frankfurt A.M., until 1871 MdR.) let anti-Semitic expressions be reported like those: the Jewish bankers are the embodiment of exploitative instincts and the public fraud. The antiklerikale nationalist and poet Franz baron von Dingelstedt from upper Hessen (1814/81), teacher and württembergischer yard advice, 1851 director Munich yard theaters, 1857 general managers in Weimar and 1867 director of the Viennese of yard castle theater and as such ennobled - 1840 set the verses:

"Where you seize, will seize it Jews, everywhere the favorite people of the gentleman! , Closes it goes to you again into the old lanes, eh' it into the Christian quarters sperr'n!"

In connection with the civil revolution from 1848 it means then in an anti-Semitic handbill of those days even: “

Nevertheless it remained still relatively calmly. Only in Bavaria the IITH chamber of the Reich advice of this catholic led State of 1850 treated the Jewish question together and received to 660 Jew-hostile petitions together 80,000 signatures, which had been produced by priests, Ultramontanen and klerikalen civil servants. The parliament leant thereupon the Judenemanzipation off and re-established the unsatisfactory condition of 1813. As creators of the Nordic myth (on page 304) poets, composer and music writers already mentioned the smelling pool of broadcasting corporations Wagner worked around the center of the past century also as a Jew opponent. It was born 1813 in Leipzig, however its origin is doubtful, because it is attributed more its stepfather, to the actor Ludwig Geyer, than “the father”, the police registrar Wagner. After smelling pool of broadcasting corporations - which only Geyer called itself - to be its friends Nietzsche insured, a real Geyer, is hardly its Jewish Herkunft more disputed²⁵³. Although it asked like his father and stepfather, his brother-in-law professor Marbach and its father-in-law Franz of Liszt for admission into the Freimaurerloge, it was refused to it. One finds however built in “the Parsival” many freimaurerische elements. 1849 had to emigrieren the Hofkapellmeister from Dresden as revolutionaries and to begin now a quite jerky life as free musicians. When it married itself 1870 in second marriage with Franz of Liszts daughter Cosima of Bülow, it composed “the emperor march”. The wife the 1930 deceased of the son Siegfried, Mrs. Winifred Wagner, guarded the inheritance of the 1883 in Venice of different master and joined 1926 the NSDAP under the number 29,349. Hitler stayed gladly and much in the house of these Trägerin of the golden decoration of his party, by which he met with H. pc. Chamberlain. Mrs. Winifred is by the way born as a daughter of the English writer and journalist John Williams and its wife Emily Karop in ha-stings 1897. The English Wagner Verehrerin came over her German drawing father, the well-known citizen of Berlin music teacher Klindworth, into the Natives of Bayreuth family. Master smelling pool of broadcasting corporations published 1852 only anonymous as K. free gedank a writing “over the Jewry in the music”, with which it on the rassisch caused heterogeneity one of Jewish

musical arranging referred to for the first time and stated: "The Jew is the classical demon of the decline of the mankind²⁵⁴!" Then it becomes even all German: "Incontestable is in the whole plant of the German a large, other nations hardly recognizable task reserved." According to its opinion the Germans are intended "for Veredlern of the world!" However it doubted whether it will still so far come, because it writes king Ludwig II. of Bavaria, its high sponsor, in a letter from to 22. the 11. 1881: "... that I the Jewish race as the born enemy of mankind and all noble one in it regard: that in particular we will at the basis go to Germans at them, is certain, and perhaps I am the last German to already maintain that against that all controlling Judaism... knew myself!" 1869 publish Wagner its anti-Jew writing under own name again and dedicate it to a countess Nesselrode. If it was in its early period against already cursed Judengeschmeiß", from which it had to borrow itself money (which it paid back rarely), then it complains now: "The Jews hold together like pitch and sulfur!" Defiance of this anti-Semitism many Jewish musicians wagneriani schen to the master of Bayreuth felt drawn again and again - and it had "its Jews". Thus the opera e.g. became "Par sival", the which straight Christian Gral directs so urgently gentleman light, to its first performance 1882 in Bayreuth von Hermann Levi from pouring (1839/1900), the Munich Hofkapellmeister. The building Natives of Bayreuth of the Festspielhauses the master the Jewish pianist Karl rope victory has to also owe, the collections of money for it prepared; as well as the editor George David son of "the citizen of Berlin stock exchange Courier", which created the first Wagner association in Berlin. Without Wagner so hated philanthropist Giacomo Meyerbeer (1791/1864), which it with ingratitude and agitation was worth, just like that Paris music publisher Maurice Schlesinger, "the Rienzi" and "the flying dutchman" hardly would have been so soon specified. Its friend secret advice professor Dr. Alfred Pringsheim (born 1850, father-in-law of Thomas's man), the important mathematician, became a Vorkämpfer master the clay/tone. The most successful organizer of its tours in Europe was Angelo Neumann, the most faithful one of the faithful ones its body piano player: the Ukrainian pianist Joseph ruby stone. And in the USA it is a director Dr. h. C. Conried of the New Yorker metropolitan Opera, which would drive "the Parsival" over there first lets.

In the indication of the Bismarck establishment of Reich the German anti-Semitism grows substantially into the width and particularly into the depth of the people. The Reich founder (S.P. 111) its statement on the Jewish question not uniformly is probably and more in the theory than in practice rejecting, surrounds itself both with Jewish and with anti-Semitic advisers and friends. Among the latter ranked:

1. Sein coworker Moritz shrubs from Dresden (1821/99), in the Foreign Office body journalist of the prince and anti-Semitic journalist;
2. its adviser Hermann Wagener, from Neuruppin (1815/89), senior counsel and state parliament delegate in Prussia, founder “of the new Prussian newspaper” as the most powerful organ of the conservative party and to 1854 its editor-in-chief, for which the party gave him a manor. Starting from 1859 Wage-ner published the 23bändige “state and society encyclopedia” and advised as a 1st advice in the Prussian Department of State Bismarck with its conspiracy with Lassalle, the Jewish politician as well as in the cultural fight the Jewish law under-secretary of State von Friedberg against the Jesuiten. 1873 it made due to speculations economically broke and went into pension. Wagener wrote 1857 “the Jewry and the state”.
3. In high reputation the secret advice Professor Dr. Adolf Arndt stood with Bismarck, when faithful Prussian monarchist (and formerly rector of the University of king mountain) as well as freeconservative supported twice for a Social Democrat as a Reichstag candidate. The prince has it even in Friedrichs rests kissed! Arndts son Adolf, later “crowning lawyer” of the SPD in the Bundestag, was alleged like once the father, nationalist, participants in the cutting putsch and became from the Nazis at the 11. 7. 1933 as a lawyer certified, after it had come to meet them as a judge in the republic; 1965 it exerted itself considerably against the period of limitation. The Antisemiten on Bismarck had crucial influence

never won, which as a young man said once about these people: “I am not an enemy of the Jews. Even perhaps I love it. I grant to them also all rights, only that not to dress in a Christian state a obrigkeitliches office... I divide this feeling with the measures of the low people and am not ashamed of this society not²⁵⁵.” The oldest son of the Reich founder, the 2nd prince Bismarck, Herbert, married 1892 in Vienna a countess Hoyos, large daughter of the

english family Whitehead., whose boss was sir James Kultusvorstand of the Israeli municipality in London.

For the anti-Semitism at that time three writers of completely substantial influence were. First was the landowner Heinrich north man, who wrote Naudh under the pseudonym H.; some state, it is hidden to 1817 behind it Bismarck's councillor Lothar books, a born lawyer and real of secret Legationsrat in the Foreign Office. Under the Pseudonoyrn H. Naudh appeared 1860 the title "the Jews and the German state - the danger of the Jewish emancipation", that already 1878 its 9. and 1920 the 13. Edition experienced; as well as 1879 "Israel in the army". 2. T. already outgoing from rassischen considerations, is recommended still warmly nevertheless the Jews the Christian baptism. First principle for the Germans is the obligation against the own people, who proceeds the consideration for the Jews. It would not depend on a law breaking more or less: "Salus populi suprema lex". Also one is to consider a total classification of the Jews from our father country, if they would not go voluntarily.

The second name is still more important for the German Jew hate, because it almost gave it program and shape; it used the word "anti-Semitism" as the first: Wilhelm Marr, the son of a Jewish actor, a radical, protestant journalist. A first brochure of 1863 "the Jew mirror", in which it appeared "indigniert over the consequences of the Judenemanzipation", was hardly considered. Its writing of 1873 "the victory of the Jews over the Germanentum" with the sub-title "from the non-denominational point of view regards: Vae Victis!" it brought alone in the year 1879 to 11 editions. The author justified thereby the materialistic-biological Metaphysik of the national socialism and regarded the Jewish question not as the contrast two of different denominations, but as the fight of two in principle conflicting principles. The goal is thereby: "The destruction of the Jewish rule by means of putting German people consciousness up." Marr justified Antisemiten league the first German organization of this kind with its and published for it "the anti-Semitic booklets", starting from October 1879 the organ "Germans is awake". Later it turned away allegedly "with disgust up to vomiting" from its own movement.

The third Jew enemy was the catholic journalist Otto Glagau, the 1876 in the much-read medium-size

Massenblatt "the arbor" over Jewish stock exchange usury wrote: "The stock exchange and share fraud in Berlin" (1876). 90% all these "founders" are Jews, whom us as a strange trunk exhausted Marks.

Besides expressed themselves in the new German empire also a whole number of quite respected personalities adversely over the Jews. We partially already mentioned: H. pc. Chamberlain, the zugewanderte Englishman created with his "bases" a basis for the new race thought and enemy of the churches was as a Christian, because it "humans into Jews convert" and the Jewry thereby into the Germanic culture inoculate²⁵⁶. The catholic Julius Langbehn stressed the Racing tightness gene set²⁵⁷: "In the so important Jewish question more coming a "secret emperor" will have to intervene actively; it will bend and the sheep from the supports to separate will have its sceptre; because a ruler should be above all fair... a Germany in the sense of the moralless Jews would be the curse to purge. Genuine Jew against it can very probably get used to itself genuine Germans... however against all false Jews to become all genuine Germans to always stand together" ("rem Brandt" page 336). The protestant Vorkämpfer Paul de Lagarde explained: "The Jews are as a Jew in each European state foreigner and as a foreigner nothing else as carriers of the decay... you spoil for the German people the fulfillment of its species-characteristic pure transmission... it belong to a heart of the hardness of the crocodile skin, in order not to feel with the poor, out-sucked Germans compassion and not to hate... the Jews, this vermin not to zertreten. Not negotiated with Trichinen and Bazillen not, it will also not become not educated, those will become as rapidly and thoroughly as possible innocuous made²⁵⁸!) More clearly and more unverhüllter the national socialists could not express themselves later also, than it sounded at that time from this Göttinger professor chair. As result Lagarde pulls: "The Jewry does not drive anything for nearly two thousand years as Hausierergeschäfte, also in the press and in the literature. It is without yield in history, except which negative that all peoples, in whom it arrives at power it must go down."

Well-known the professor of criminal law and cousin of the composer, the citizen of Berlin professor and progressive delegates of the Prussian parliament Franz of Liszt (1851/1919) wanted likewise the Jewish influence back urge: "We won our national unit evenly only and are to it, them too

strengthen.” From it follow as obligation of the self-preservation, “to the kosmopolitisch angehauchten Jews the protection and the care of our highest national interests not to entrust”. The citizen of Berlin philosopher Eduard von Hartmann (1842/1906), son of a general and once Prussian guard officer, expressed itself 1885 anti-Semitic in his publication “the Jewry in present and future”. Even an otherwise balanced man like the all-German secret advice Ernst Haeckel (S.P. 292) said in 1894 in the Jewish publishing house S. Fischer, Berlin, published interview series “the anti-Semitism” to Hermann Bahr, a Austrian writer, it may it not believe, and all its opinions sträubten themselves against it that a so powerful is enough, and large movement like the Antisimetismus without good reasons should be possible! Yes, even the writer Wilhelm Raabe from Braunschweigi (1831/1910), which already 1870 ago for some Germany under Prussian guidance entered, was not free despite its most cordial friendship with the Jewish citizen of Berlin professor Moritz Lazarus (1824/1903) of anti-Jewish feelings. Thus it lets the Jew shape of the Moses joy stone affect in its novel “the hunger minister” (3 volumes, Berlin, 1865) alias to Theophil stone the German central layers, with which it was gladly read much and, quite anti-Semitic. Citizen of the world Theophil is explained zwielichtig schillernd and affected by schimpflichem fall. Still more burschikoser, this time with word and picture, the world-well-known and today still everywhere popular humorist and caricaturist Wilhelm shrubs from the Hanoverian one (1832/1908) worked, which in its wide-spread and everywhere resemblance finding designs and verses the Jews represented always repulsively. E.G. it seals in “the pious Helene”:

“And the Jud' with bent heel,
 bent Nas' and bent Hos'
 bolting ELT itself to the high stock exchange
 deeply spoil and soulless.”

Or it means with “Plisch and Plum”:

“Short the pants, long the skirt, bent the nose and the
 stick, eyes black and soul grey, hat to the rear,
 expression smartly - like that is Schmulchen
 Schievelbeiner - (more beautifully is nevertheless our
 ours!)”.

Beside the popular anti-Semitism is us already several times the Judenfeindschaft of the education meets. If we call some their representatives, then must probably be set to the point the large historian Heinrich of Treitschke. As a son of a Saxonian lieutenant general in Dresden born (1834/96), it worked as a professor of history in Freiburg/Br., in order 1874 to Berlin to be appointed. After Ranke's death 1886 also "Historiograph of the Prussian state", belonged it as liberal to 1871/88 that Reichstag, although its passionate patriotism was carried against the conventional liberalism by a dislike. Treitschke was considered as a kind "Father of the all Germans" in the Auslande, if he approximately after 1871 explained: "We want to renew power and the glory of the Staufens and Ottonen, but not their world realm. Our state thanks its Kraft of the national idea, it should each strange nationality a fair neighbor, not herrschüchtiger opponent be." Because "Luck-blessedly the sex, to which a strict necessity imposes upon a raised political thought, that largely and simply, all understandably, every other idea of the time into its services forces!" The Sachse in the Prussian state believed to see this thought - similarly as Hegel, why one called it also one "ore priests of the Prussia club". It gentleman Mr. the state as a sign of the authority and power and announces again and again: "The state is power and no academy of the arts!" There to it naturally also the war appears not as condemn worth, but to the cleaning moral Kraft is up-idealized: "Hope to banish the war from the world is not only useless, but also immorally, because its disappearance would make the earth a large temple of the egoism." The particular and its luck unimportant quite to it, just as the freedom - they must be subjected to the state and unconditionally up-sacrificed it, if one requires. What is valid then still the right? "All justice is political activity!" - a preface to the later theories of Carl Schmitt (S. page 55). To the decomposition features, which Treitschke in its loved Reich fought, belonged beside the parties, which marxism, which materialism and the social-democracy now also the Jewry, against which it inserts its shining Beredsamkeit starting from 1879. It summarizes the then dominant tendency into the words: "Into the circles of the highest education up, among men, each thought of church intolerance or national pride with abhorrence of itself

point, sounds it today as from a mouth: , The Jews are our misfortune!" It is there invented thus, that slogan, with which the national socialists take up their fight against the Jewry up to the last possible hardness and address themselves to it at the basis. Nevertheless our professor is against any force. In the writing (1881) it, completely in the sense Nietzsche, recommends a word over our Jewry the solution of the Jewish question by blood mixture: "You are to become Germans - without prejudice to their faith and their old holy memories, us all are venerable." In its Hauptwerk appearing starting from 1879 "German history in 19. Century" it devalues "the half-Jewish radicalism" of the boy Germany and judges Heine and founts negatively, because the Jews "work destroying and decomposing, because the national self feeling of the Germans still incompletely is"²⁵⁹.

The citizen of Berlin philosopher and national economic writers Eugen presented a far rougher anti-Semitism Düh ring (1833/1921), between 1864 and 1877 than private lecturer at the university of the Reich capital taught and completely went blind later. The positivist, anti-Marxist and Jew enemy, which warmed up for a heroische and religion-free view of life, later in 1924 created Dühringbund of Doll, during his theory and reformerische standard of living were admired of its son Ulrich (born 1863) resumed are. Although Dühring worked as a lecturer not for a very long time, he possessed a very large influence as a prominent philosopher in Berlin at that time by his writings: "The Jewish question as race, custom and cultural question" (1881), "the Jewish question as race injurious character" and "the replacement of the religion by more perfect and the elimination of all Jews by the modern people spirit" (1882). Thus it justifies the rassischen anti-Semitism also philosophically and supports it biologically as historical. The Jew is unschöpferisch, "one of the lowest and most failed products of the nature", from which steals and which exploits fruits of other peoples and cultures. Therefore the Jewish question can be solved also only internationally: "by separating the Jews from all peoples, by retrogressive making of the emancipation, by exception rights, deportations and establishment of a Jew state, where they would then already exterminate themselves from". "The Jews are an internal Carthago, whose power the modern peoples must break, in order to suffer not even from it a destruction of their material and moral bases!" - Where corruption and rot prevailed,

there they always settled, in order to still increase it. As the worst branch of the semitischen race they would give nothing new to the world and are not goodable - even the race Jew changing to the Antisemiten (and that were not few) remained itself in the long run faithful. In addition, the Jews are not at all able to carry something out for the world only their asozialen characteristics use them are able each corruption in the life of the peoples to their favor. Since it is not possible to destroy it completely one is to place and exclude the Jews under exceptive laws from national offices, from financing, the press and literature and from all social combinations. - Dühring overrates Jewish power completely fantastically. Everything that displeases it, so for instance also Lessing and Nietzsche, is simply Jewish for it. While it regards the Jewish danger as "the disgrace of the last millenium", it explains even nationalism and anti-Semitism as partial verjudet (see page 112 of its book specified first). He says: "Why the German spirit is at present so uncanny with itself? Because he forgot himself not only in the religion, but also in the spirit life... and sold to the Jewry!" With it one of the principal reasons of the anti-Semitism shows up in new German Reichs: the collective uncertainty, which had already been noticeable to the allGerman Claß, and from which now everything "un-German ones" in the people be eliminated should.

Dührings theories not dissimilarly were the realizations of the Viennese Orientalisten Adolf true mouth, which actually originated from Wiesbaden, but when at the university of the Danube capital taught professor. In its book "the law Noma dentums and the today's Jew rule" (1887) he regarded the entire cultural development of mankind as an embittered struggle between Semiten and Aryann. It explained the Jews as Beduinen and Nomaden, which vegetierten in the middle among the Aryann peoples and destroyed whose prosperity and culture. The dangerous of their nature is it "Razziantentum" to take her predatory art. away it recommends therefore to banish the Jews from the public offices and from the culture them any landed property and it for some decades intern. In addition the Aryann peoples would have to increase their own völkischen values as the best defense more.

Following Dührings complaint that even Jews would appear as Antisemiten, here some names are mentioned - except

those, which we will employ to already know and/or us still in the next chapter:

1. Otto Weininger (1880/1903), a high-talented Viennese philosopher, who as a woman enemy in its become known hauptwerk "sex and a character" (1903) a theory of the oppositeness of the sex characters sets up, according to which the man represents a noble and heldisches principle, the woman however a bad. As furious Antisemit did not supply it Adolf Hitler proofs for its Jew-hostile argumentations, for instance to the thought with "the Jew knows love, it knows only the body. It wants to violate!" Weininger was ashamed to be finally so much, a Jew that he committed completely young suicide. Dietrich kind of hitting a corner called it the only decent Jew, whom he knew.

2. Ignaz Trebitsch Lincoln alias Moses Pinkeies from Hungary, which we already became acquainted with as a friend of Hitler (S. page 249).

3. Arthur Trebitsch (1880/1943), Weiningers pupil, branch of a rich family Viennese silk industrialist, that to the sharpest Antisemiten of its time counted and as writers of works wrote like "German spirit or Jewry" (1923) and "Ari economic system" (1925). Trebitsch regarded as a leader to the Aryantum and considered themselves a narrow layer of Jews qualified, by hardest work and self cleaning for the Aryann light human being too läutern. He believed literally in Protocols of the Learnd Elders of Zion and slept in the last years of life nearly each night elsewhere - in the faith, one wanted to kill him. Beside its books it fought the Jewry - whose perishableness it knows allegedly exactly, because it belong to this race! - also in essays in the NS party organ "Völkische observer", with whose purchase for the party it had supported Hitler (S. page 245). When it had died 1943 lonely and half lunatically in a Dorfe with Graz, its old newspaper, dedicated the VB, under his pupil and main editor Alfred Rosenberg a grateful ring-back signal to it...

Leader Adolf Hitler would have been allegedly even ready to surrender to this full Jew Trebitsch, which disappeared afterwards from its closer scope, in place of the partial Jew Rosenberg the entire world-descriptive training and monitoring of the NSDAP - a man, who too much seemed controlled by the Jews Hitler and its party, like the general

Ludendorff too much dependant on the Rome church (after Fr. army, a.a.o., page 167, from a Hitler discussion of 1937 in Weimar).

Apart from the Jew enmity of all possible circles and layers in recent empires could not naturally also the Christian anti-Semitism be missing. Its most impressive representative, whom the socialist Eduard amber called 1930 once "the father of the Antisemiten", was the Hofprediger Adolf Stoecker from half (1835/1909), only division minister in Metz, then 1874/90 cathedral and Hofprediger in Berlin, 1878 founders of the christian-social party, their state parliament delegates, starting from 1880 also Reichstag delegate - later than member of the conservative party, since 1887 publishers and 1892 at the same time directors/conductors "of the German protestant church newspaper". To him as a forerunner Alfreds Rosenberg and the National Socialist historical professor Dr. Walter franc appointed themselves expressly. Agitation was originally located in its party the Prussian state with its subject ideology and his anti-democratic basic character in the center of Stoeckers. "Nobody can improve their lot continuously as the state!" he called Lassalle in the spirit the workers too. Since it fell through however with the elections and did not arise against erstarkenden socialism trembling ice, it turned soon and recruited themselves this, therein a model of Hitler to the middle class, with the anti-Semitism arising at that time heedlessly for itself. Its first Jew-hostile speech held the Hofprediger by 19. 9.1879. There it made only the anti-Semitism as a political power in the masses alive and explained 1881, if it today "to the Jew agitation would spend the slogan, then would be it!" Emperors Wilhelm I. it wrote in a letter of 23. 9,1880, it attacks only the Jewish liberalism, which it as "frivolous, Godless, wucherisches, fraudulent Jewry, which is indeed the misfortune of our people" defined. Because this God man was not for rassischen, but for religious reasons Antisemit - thus as a conscious Christian: "The Israeliten is a strange people and can with us one become never, except if it the Christianity bekehren themselves." Then its short-circuit logic continues to read: "The Christian spirit penetrates the race, and if the Israeliten is baptized, then they are our brothers." It fights also not the Jewry as a völkische and ritual community, but only "the modern" Jewry as the formed and possessing thing - as the economic and mental competition of the

German small citizen. From this attitude he let often so-called “decent Jews come in his meetings” to word, those already to Christians nascently. And so one of its closest coworkers was in the fight against the Jews again protestant baptized Otto cock (1831/98), a higher administrative court advice, member of the protestant Generalsynode (1879), starting from 1891 in their executive committee, and conservative delegates in Reichstag the 1870/93 and Prussian federal state parliament. In February 1893 designated Stoecker anti-Semitism as “instinctive element”, which conservative a party so far been missing has - and why, he betrayed some days later, than he said that it is valid, “the battalions of the small owners against the worker battalions to lead!” Emperor Friedrich III. had called this conviction-moderately so low standing anti-Semitism once “a disgrace of the century” - to hunt without however in acknowledgment its perfiden Hofprediger from his office, which only its son Wilhelm II. managed. Bismarck again wanted to let Stoecker - because of his alleged socialism - fall even under the socialist law; as a Jew opponent it hardly rejected it, said however in November 1881: “I did not want first Stoecker as Antisemiten. It was too uncomfortable for me and went too far.” And then a characteristic judgment comes over the Hetzer: “It has a muzzle, which is not to be dead-closed! ... As politicians I do not estimate at him that he estimates minister actual and as a minister I at him not that it politician is²⁶⁰.”

A contemporary Stoeckers was a protestant theologian professor Hemann in Basel, who wrote “over the historical and religious position in the world of the Jews and the modern Jewish question”. It required a clear German character of our state, which was not allowed to become “German Reich of Jewish nation”. If one releases the state from the chains of the Jewish banks, then he believed, then it was easier to solve the Jewish question at all.

In addition, the catholics, who invented and largepulled the anti-Semitism in Europe, also it work in the second Reich in this direction, although they announced otherwise this Bismarck Reich enmity. Their Jew hate received a new lift by the Bismarck cultural fight, particularly since the South German catholics made the Jewish politicians (about Bamberger, Lasker, of Friedberg, the socialists) and editors responsible for the fight against Rome. The organ of the 1870 created central party, “the Germania” (later

the sheet of the Hitler deputy and papal chamber gentleman Franz von Papen), insulted the Jews with expressions like “exploiter, neck cutter, goods butcher” etc. 1875 wrote it: “Jew pursuits are a protest of the Germanic race against the penetration of a strange trunk.” Here one argues thus already no longer religiously as with Stoecker, but rassisch völkisch. Even of highest control room of the Vatikan turned “the infallible” Pope Pius IX. 1872 and 1873 in several responding against the Unmoral of the Jews as well as against their arrogance and church hostility - and came of nevertheless even to the Jewish family of the Mastai Ferretti.

The Jew hate continues to descend always, and we land now with the Völgär anti-Semitism. We look at ourselves some its representative.

1. Max dear man of sun mountain, Westpreuße (1848/1911), a shining speaker coming from Stoeckers a party, until 1880 officer, then anti-Semitic politician, starting from 1890 also member of the Reichstag. He found for its agitation numerous at trailers, above all Hessen, Saxonia and Pommern, thus in Gebieten, where later also the national socialists has good successes - based on its Germany journeys everywhere “German social associations” and this 1889 closed to German social party together. it gave 1887/1904 for it “German social sheets” out. The number of the anti-Semitic voices and Delegates in Reichstag rose due to its and his Freunde Arbeit as follows:

1887 = 11,600 voices and 1 delegate (0.25%),
of 397 in Reichstag,
1893 = 263,800 voices and 16 delegates (4.03%), 1898 = 284,200 voices and 13 delegates (3.26%), 1912 = 356,000 voices and 12 delegates (3.25%); in the year 1907 one counted even 21 delegates, however together with “the economic combination”.

2. Dr. Bernhard Förster, Sachse (1843/89), married also Nietzsche sister Elizabeth, the Hitler friend, teacher. With it together it justified 1886 in Paraguay as an emigrant settlement “new Germania”. 1889 it ended due to bad financial conditions through murder. Dr. Förster brought to 13. 4. 1881 in German Reich meet a request against the immigration of foreign Jews and against the increase of the Jewish influence. For this it started the first anti-Semitic Mas in Germany

senaktion, which received 267,000 signatures. The text of the petition meant: "For a long time the mind of serious, native country-loving men of all conditions and parties is transferred by the upper rampant growth of the Jewish people element into deepest concern. Earlier of many preserved expectation a fusion of the semitischen element with the Germanic proved despite complete equating of both as a deceitful." 4000 students signed this call also, which required that no more Jew was allowed to teach teacher its or and they would have be able to be registered all. The public was hang-steered on "the Jewish danger" by mass meetings in Dresden 1882 and Kassel 1886. Similarly placed then to 21. 5,1887 in the Austrian Reich advice of the knights of Schönerer the request to submit after the model in the years 1882-84 of the anti-Chinese Bill decided in the United States of America against the immigration of Chinese the Lower House a Antisemitengesetz and strict regulations against the immigration and address of foreign Jews in Austria to constitutional permission. It did not come through with it.

3. Hermann Ahlwardt, Pommer (1846/1914), called the rector of the Germans and prophet of the anti-Semitism, but in accordance with-regularly of the city Berlin as a people school rector because of defraudation of school money, he was condemned later in Böhmen, where he had set off, than finance brokers because of blackmailing of small people and died by traffic accident. Ahlwardt wrote a book from 250 sides over "the despair fight of the Aryann peoples with the Jewry" and 1893 the brochure "to Jew guns", which a flaming accusation against the arms manufacturer Ludwig lion contained because of its bad rifle production. Since it could not prove the slanders in Reichstag, it made ridiculous, nevertheless however again by two Reichstag constituencies selected themselves. 1892 he already achieved large successes in the pommerschen election campaign: 1903 it separated from the parliament and perished then at its low conviction.

4. Theodor Fritsch, Sachse (1852/1933), engineer, created 1898 the German Mueller federation; 1924 short time of Reichstag delegates of the National Socialist freedom party, large master "of the Teuton order" (S.P. 242). When he wrote journalist 1887 "the anti-Semitic Katechismus", from which the well-known "manual of the Jewish question" followed later, which 1944 its 49. Edition experienced. Fritsch was a chairman that

And Robert Jaffe the magazine drew up German anti-Semitic combination “the hammer” starting from 1902 with the aid the baptized Jew, with which he knew to succeed against his anti-Semitic competitor Dr. Henrici. A handbill No. 27 of its combination from Leipzig, January 1890, makes the following declaration for the German Antisemiten and Germansocial: “We do not want to see the Jews pursued. Our fight extends only to the area of the defense against Jewish encroachments and arrogances... Who the Jews “pursued”, is no Antisemit! Not hate inspires us... To all few want we the Jews to exterminate. We wish rather that they acquire there a colonial country with their large wealth and develops its own culture (baron Hirsch and others intend in Canada)... We regard a continuing stay of the Jewish nation in our father country as our people for perishable... we have the Jews never as religion or denomination met with hostility... to separate their business Unarten... we to only grumble and not rush not against the Jews, because each raw and pöbelhafte expression is scorned in our party and their press... The Antisemiten is not inspired and of true scientificness carried reactionaries and dark men, but truthfully progressive and free-thinking spirit, by true next love, men, their brainstorm like bright Fanale over a swampy and verlodderte society away-flickers!”

5. Dr. Otto Boeckel, Hessian, 1859 born, librarian, who verbittert itself 1908 and withdrew human being-shy from the agitation. Before he was celebrated as “the Hessian farmer king”, when who drew he 1887 as first Antisemit into German Reichstag. With it begins the party-political fight against the Jews, whom it supported between 1887 and 1895 by its weekly paper “Reich ago old” - it had the name from Dr. Henricis short-lived anti-Semitic organ of 1881. Boeckel turns in its agitation primarily against the oppression of Hessian farmers by Jewish interest usurers with the slogan “power you freely from the Jewish intermediate trade!”

6. Professor Adolf Bartels (S. page 194) ranted as Literarhistoriker already 1897 approximately “Jews and Jew comrades” into its beech “German poetry of the present”. 1906 appear its much-common “Heinrich Heine, also one monument” and 1907 “Heine comrades”. In the 10th booklet “of the hammer blows” it writes 1919: “The Jew is not German and can a German become never, he stands for us furthermore as each European, there he

Orientele is even and remains... Jewish capitalism partially already sucked us Marks from the bones, and that is bad. Still more badly however is it that it steals us the soul!" Here thus also again that motive for fear of the German anti-Semitism which was reminiscent with Dühring: the internal, collective uncertainty. In its 1921 published brochure over "the authorization of the anti-Semitism" it means in the preface: "Hunts to the devil, which persuade the people, the innocuous makes the violaters of the culture, and sees, it comes for humans instead of the Frutzen, and highly and wonderful shows up the nature²⁶¹!" 7. Count Pückler on small Tschirne in Schlesien, that the extermination of the Jews for a task of the sky held and her as a pious Christian with Dreschflegeln and Ochsenziemern loose-strikes wanted and those, which did not remain thereby "on the distance", to the country to out-hunt intended. Its crude expressions and joke provoked in Reichstag enormous applause storms - seriously one did not take it. It ended in the lunatic asylum.

Thus the anti-Semitic wave of 1873 at all political parties and groupings seized - with exception of the socialist. Many associations excluded the Jews from their rows, so e.g. the organizations formed by Hofprediger Stoecker, the associations of German students, the allGerman federation, the federation of the farmers of 1893, the German national action assistant federation (that arose today again), circles of the youth movement, the conservative party due to its Tivoli program, the GermanAustrian Turner etc. then came it despite the beautiful words from Th. Fritsch (S. o.) finally nevertheless to violent encroachments on Jews! In the New Year's Eve of the yearly 1880 the first anti-Semitic scenes occurred in Berlin, with which windowpanes were destroyed and Jews were lambasted, who one re-ringed "Jews raus!" - like late Hitler's SA. The conservative party did not request to come to the boycott of Jewish business, even such, "in its civil and business life the anything guilty let itself"; thus as well as by the social boycott many small Jewish businessmen, particularly in the country, saw themselves ruined. Particularly around the Christmas season, if the birth celebration of her Jewish redeemer Christ celebrated the measures of the Christians, they called to the Jew agitation and did not distribute leaflets with the late slogan taken over by the national socialists "buy not with the Jew!" Hotels, pensions and whole bathing resorts held themselves "Jew clean" - it

everything is already long Trade Union of German Employees nature, which drilled Hitler after 1933. In addition for instance into Saxonia 1892 the pit prohibition came - against what the center had taken in Reichstag position. To 18. 2. 1881 - a memorable date - was it then so far: in Neustettin the first synagog ignited by the Antisemiten in Germany burnt down, which had been built straight. Few days formed the cause before an anti-Semitic rushing lecture, from the secondary school teacher Dr. Henrici (class 1853) of the radical direction of the Stoecker Christian party held; it had even recommended to dead-slam the Jews shut! For Henrici the Jewish question was a rassistische: because the Israeliten is bent and deformed humans, whom one already recognizes by the smell. "One regards once a Prussian guard battalion and imagines a herd of Jew boys beside it." Ideal props is not completely strange to the Jews, their race-mustard-rise up am based on its physical and mental inferiority, to it can also the baptism for anything change. This Demagogue Dr. Henrici created then its own group, which "a social Reich party" - which got only 843 voices however with the elections of 1881. At the 10./12. 9.1882 came the Antisemiten from all over the world to "the 1st international anti-Jewish congress" to Dresden hurried, whose presidency a ride master of Bredow from Berlin held. The suggestion to this demonstration proceeded from Hungarian Antisemiten, which wanted to establish one "anti-Semitic Völkerbund". Hofprediger Stoecker, which could not be missing there also, set up mild demands, however by the radicals under Dr. Henrici was rolled over, who demanded a popular vote for the classification of the Jews from Germany. Hiergegen expressed Stoecker doubt, because such an expression of opinion of the entire people had to fail in favor of the Jews. In the year 1900 also the last German ritual murder trial in Konitz (west Prussia) took place, on which Jews of the medieval accusation were subjected, children of Christians for religious reasons to have geschachtet. These accusations did not dissolve into an anything, and the anti-Semitic witnesses received terms of imprisonment because of perjury. Nevertheless troops had to suppress unrests, which Hetzer under the population excited. At the same time prince Heinrich XXII by the way ordered. to Reuss A.L. (1846/1902) that a no official and employee of this country or official of a body of the public right freemasons could be; they had to sign all at that time an appropriate written undertaking.

22. Chapter

GERMAN ANTI-SEMITISM STARTING FROM 1900

In this two and twentieth chapter mental pioneers of the national socialism are presented, those the German anti-Semitism with its substantial representatives and effects in the first decades of the XX. Century show. They are again chronologically arranged thereby. Special emphasis educates some representatives of the science, Dr. Karl Lueger, the house load dorff, anti-Semitic Parteiungen up to Hitler and the national socialist; finally Protocols of the Learnd Elders of Zion.

At the beginning 20. Century is intensified the European anti-Semitism still substantially and become particularly disturbing thereby that in the modern policy people masses participate, whose rushing does not cause difficulties by the technical propaganda means. The increasing wealth and influence of the Jews in Germany excite envy and hate, which the lost First World War also on their Schuldkonto written - because it does not want to understand the Germans that the war of a still so courageous people must end against a world of enemies with his defeat. The emergency of the postwar years, inflation and unemployment, the economic crises of the thirties - everything falls debited to the Jews, partially also the freemason, who is put prominent positions in economics and administration to hold and for the chaos as scapegoats. In addition an intensified immigration from Jews comes to Central Europe from the east. In addition steps above all the bolshevism, the soviet system of government into Germany, Hungary and Russia into feature, which to a large extent (however only in its early period at that time) by Jews were led and arranged. Thus they emerge equally as leaders of capitalism and bolshevism and can turn and turn now, as they want: they are pursued. Even the national groups move away increasingly from them, and Jewish participation in this "rights" and in the fascism national socialism remains limited to individual cases, particularly on suctions. "Partial Jews", who often become in their special situation as Renegaten and Konvertiten worse Antisemiten than the Nichtjuden - like the time Hitler

Jew pursuits clearly proves. Thus the fate for the innocent masses of the Jews, even for women and children, sharpens itself who defend everything only their right to lives nevertheless, in outrageous measure too and becomes the schauerlichen tragedy.

All this was not to be suspected with that Austrian anti-Semitism yet, which carried out itself in that time, which we on the pages 143 FF. mentioned. Beside the allGerman Ritter von Schönerer it was above all the shape of Dr. Karl Lueger, which Hitler even in "Mein Kampf mentions" and when praises "the most enormous German mayor of all times". The Viennese attorney Lueger (1844/1910) worked in national, anti-Semitic direction, was member of the Austrian Reich advice and the down-Austrian federal state parliament; 1895/96 of the majority three times to the Viennese mayor selected, malfunctioned the having citizen emperor Franz Josef I. it unsympathischen, the jerky man the confirmation three times - until it no more not to go around and Dr. Lueger from 1897 to 1910 city head of the Danube capital was. He came from beautiful rers German national ones and created in the 80's his own party, which "a christian-social party" - whereby again the Christian root of the anti-Semitism becomes visible also here. This smallcivil and democratic, klerikal catholic and anti-Marxist party was also anti-Semitic adjusted - like Stoecker in Berlin -; 1880 only as "a society for the protection of the handicraft" established - whereby another source of the spießbürgerlichen Antijudaismus steps out - it was able to win soon a substantial influence. It was represented 1907 in the Reich advice by 33 delegates, who together-shrank however after the death of its leader Lueger on 3 in the year 1911. In addition they won the friendship of the ore duke successor to the throne Franz Ferdinand of Austria Estonian, murdered in Sarajewo 1914, as Antisemit had wanted to make Dr. Karl Lueger for which as can be prove once the Prime Minister of the Danube monarchy, and 1907 those the altklerikalen aristocracy and farmer party, which united with the group of lying he. The anti-Semitism at all these people stopped however, if the Jews let themselves baptize catholic. Meanwhile a great many Jews could assimilate themselves with constant immigration from Galizien to Vienna and Austria not so fast and worked as "foreign bodies". So the so-called better people were in Vienna at that time all Antisemiten and anti-Marxists, however not in the verbissenen north German, but in the casual South German kind, those the Jew complex more on social and economics

lichen bases carried (see also with pages 143 FF.). Lueger stood thereby under the influence of the encyclicals Pope Leo XIII. and the catholic sociopolitical theories of the baron Carl von Vogelsang, pommerschen lawyer, owner of manor and nassauischen chamber gentlemen converted one to the catholicism (1818-1890). It created 1879 in Vienna "the monthly review for Christian social reform" and at the Jew above all the interest taking had blamed, which poisons "the whole national economy, which destroys social moral... The interest is the pivot of the social question... Not only the Antisemit recognizes in the Jew the excellent representative of capitalism..." in such a way designated Dr. Lueger on the second general one Austrian catholic day the Jews as the internal enemy of Austria, "to mark of the powerful trunk gnaws, which it seeks to fall"; it considered the ritual murder with the Jews even possible and believed that their goal was the world domination. In the Austrian parliament the Antisemiten was able to win no majority and concentrated from there on Viennese the municipality parliament, where they held soon two thirds of all seats - and in this time Hitler became as inhabitants of Vienna the Antisemiten, under strong assistance of the Lanz of Liebenfels, like we from that 14. Chapters saw. To the closest coworkers of the anti-Jew leader Dr. Lueger Dr. Ernest cutter (that the physical extermination of the Jews and "a firing money" for it demanded) and the catholic minister Dr. Joseph Deckert ("the Jews must be made innocuous... the Rassenantisemitismus are compatible with the church") belonged also "the half Jew" Porzer, of Vienna 2nd mayor beside professor. Here tested itself at the inventor of the key word "who Jew is, determines I!", Dr. Lueger, a custom, which we find in the Third Reich also again. After the death of the party leader its position is taken of 1910/18 by one of the most important speakers of the Klerikalen in the Austrian Lower House, by its old Mitkämpfer Alois prince of and to Liechtenstein, the grandchild of the Austrian field marshal Johann Ith prince Liechtenstein (from the time of the wars of liberation); this Viennese (1846/1920) was only an officer, then diplomat, in order to finally come up in the policy: starting from 1891 with the christian-social ones; since 1906 he officiated also at the same time as a land marshal of Lower Austria.

That the all Germans were in the Reich, which we dedicated the 8th chapter also Antisemiten, is well-known us. We

wants here only once to underline, what her leader senior counsel Claß would be in its beech of 1912 "if I the emperor" to the Jewish question wrote. It wants to close thereby 1. off the Jewish immigrant stream and to limit 2. the rights of the German Jews. Claß probably hardly counts like one of its anti-Semitic predecessors also on the descendants of the Jews, who originate from the so-called mixed marriages, as a Jew. In detail it wishes the following measures:

- a) No public offices and honorary offices for the Jews;
- b) no service of Jews in army and fleet;
- c) no right to vote, no manipulation as a lawyer, teacher, theater leader;
- d) Newspapers with Jewish coworkers are subject to a special marking obligation;
- e) Banks may have only as personal enterprises a Jewish leader, not as finance companies;
- f) no Landbesitz for Jew still their mortgages on such;
- g) Jews must pay double taxes as stamp duty. It is to be stated thus again and again that the particulars

anti-Jewish measures, which were made later by the national socialists, in the theory long were devised. To the c) the negotiation of a request gave to employ above points to 28729. 11,1901 in the Bavarian chamber an example, where it concerned, the Jews only in the relationship of the Israeli total population in the administration of justice - which was accepted with 77 against 51 voices. (Later separatist) the catholic and farmer leader explained Dr. Georg home (born 1865, material teacher and secret advice, MdR. and MdL., cooperative leaders): "... you see there it rear-lining up, to the krummnasigen Schuften, how it rubs the hands and laughs and is pleased that the Jew succeeded to rush the Christian denominations against each other into the fight!"

In continuation of the German Antisemiten introduced in the preceding chapter a denomination of further personalities of this category is to take place now:

1. The Jew Ludwig violonist (S. page 340), who stepped out in the First World Wars with strong antijüdisch antizionistischen demands.

2. The famous physicist Philipp of Lenard (1862/1947), son press citizens of the Jewish buyer David Lenard, Dr.

phil. and Dr. med., assistant of the Jewish physicist Heinrich Hertz (its son likewise the Third Reich served, like now the GDR), professor and director of institute at the Heidelberger university, secret advice and member of the citizens of Berlin Academy of Sciences, 1905 with the Nobel Prize excellently, 1933 with the eagle sign of the German Reich, 1936 with the national price for art and sciences, carriers of the golden decoration of the NSDAP. As sharp Antisemit was already it one of the first scientists, that itself, together with the Nobel Laureate professor Dr. Johannes strong (both by the way catholics) 1924 to Adolf Hitler admitted²⁶². Lenard demanded one "German physics", rejected Einstein's relativity theory and led the fight for one "Nordic research", from which the Jews for rassischen reasons were likewise eliminated as from politics, economics and art.

3. The well-known political economist Werner Sombart (1863/1941), Dr. phil. and three-way honor doctor, starting from 1917 professor at the citizens of Berlin university and secret advice, president of the association for social politics, which to the extreme anti-Marxist developed. It wanted to limit "the increase of the Jews certain occupations" and wrote over these problems of 1911 in "the Jews and the economic life" as well as 1912 "the future of the Jews" thereby is called it the first work: "They all would have remained in the Orient or into other hot countries strike... would be nascent the effect no so dynamic... it would never be to the bang effect of the human culture: modern capitalism come!" (a thesis, which rejects max Weber rightfully as untenable). Sombart meant further: "Whole particularly clearly comes this Jewish mission to carry the transition to capitalism to the expression, where it is valid to create today the still conserved remainders of before-capitalistic organization from the world: in the decomposition of the last handicrafts and the handicraft-moderate Kramerei... Why straight in those circles of the sinking handicraft a quite naturwüchsiger anti-Semitism developed..." - at also the secret advice Sombart a Mithelfer was. Except the capitalism, which we would have to owe after Sombart allegedly to the Jew, he emphasizes however still another another gift of this people to the world: "Some God and Jesum Christum" - a gift, over whose advantage the spirit is not also completely united.

4. The political economist Max Weber (S. pages 51/52) regretted also coming up the Jewish influence in

Germany as a recruiting argument for - did not favor otherwise of it - the anti-Semitism.

5. The protestant writer Wilhelm pile (S. page 276) was at the same time also a levelful representative of the mental anti-Semitism. It represented works in its "anti-Semitism and anti-Germanism" (Hamburg 1928) the opinion that also and straight had existed the First World Wars a unausgleichbare strangeness between German and Jewish nationality in Germany after, whereby one threatened the German people "Überfremdung" by the nature-strange Jewish nationality. Also with it the national uncertainty of the Germans emphasized already several times by us speaks opposite for thousands of years the strengthened Jewry also, if it says: "A weak people can be spoiled by stranger styles... now comes since the Judenemanzipation again a wave of strange spirit over us... The authenticity and originalness of the German people come into danger!" So the social boycott is "the emergency weapon of a gepeinigten people against a victorious eliminator". Pile admits that the Jews could project themselves into the German nationality deeply and feels the love of so many Jews for its German father country as tragically - however nevertheless: "It is intolerable me to see the fate of my people of Jews led!" On that at that time the professor Dr. Julius Goldstein in the brochure gave him "German people idea and German Völkische idea" (Berlin 1927) a remarkable answer.

6. The philosophical writer Hans Blüher, 1888 in Schlesien as a son of a pharmacist born, wanted to understand - as a metaphysical life philosopher of Nietzsche ago coming - the German youth movement as a homoerotische (same sex) and wrote also over the role of the eroticism in the male society (see with page 217). As Antisemit it fought the Jewish spirit in the abendländischen culture with the books "the collection of Israel against the Christian goods" (1931) and "the location of the Christianity in the alive world" (1932). Before, in the early twenties, he treated the thought of a clean separation of the Jews in "Secessio Judaica" of their peculiarities and special kind God-given by the other peoples on the basis. Hitler had (according to report of an eye-witness) already on the IIITH Party Congress of Nuremberg 1927 itself clearly in addition well-known: "Seeing you, this (Blüher) is my point of view in the Jewish question regarding their practical solution."

7. Finally still the Dutch writer Egon van Winghene is mentioned, who in one in the year 1931 published brochure "Ari race, Christian culture and the Jew problem" (Erfurt) with the proposal arise resettle all German Jews on the island Madagascar. Thus one avoids the danger and/or reduces her much that the Aryan was stuck on by all the physical and mental diseases, which well-known-measured the Jews would transfer. Of this gossip however the idea remained and dipped 1941, when the SS-Obergruppenführer Heydrich the assigned one "of the total conception of the Jewish question" (not final solution, as is always falsely said) was appointed: and it now suggested: To select Madagascar as future Jew state; a thought, which was already considered shortly before beginning of war within the NS guidance. By the world war it was however not realizable. With the Jewish zionistischen declaration of war at Germany and after the war entrance of the USA then from so far not brightened up circumstances and reasons that bloody "revenge is carried out" at the Jews, who are closely linked with the name calibration man and to the largest crimes of history heard.

A special position in the German anti-Semitism takes the house Ludendorff already into the present inside, its name giver, the field gentleman of the First World War, we on pages 116 FF. mentioned. While the national thoughts of this house in Tutzing at the Starnberger lake more from the general proceeded, the religious-philosophical and anti-Semitic of his second Mrs. Mathilde became represent. It 1877 in Wiesbaden as a daughter of the upper teacher and protestant institute minister professor Dr. Spieß born (died 1966) was Dr. med., neurologist and female assistant Munich psychiatrist professor Dr. Kraepelin, 1904 married it the later zoo log IE lecturer Adolf of Kemnitz, which it bore two sons and a daughter. After its death 1917 before-light it a major small one, from whom it let itself separate however. When she had become acquainted with Ludendorffs outstanding personality over Gottfried feather/spring, she was received with him 1926 their third marriage and became 1937 again widow. In the Third Reich she found just as little like its man acknowledgment - Hitler rejected her, and Alfred Rosenberg, to which it put itself in the early period of the NSDAP at the disposal, meant it that one "for it no use has²⁶³". Thus the Ludendorffer turned out,

in the völkischen combination “the fir mountain federation” 1925 united and against so-called “supra-national powers” like Jewry, Freemasonry, Jesuitismus and marxism to field pulled there, into increasing opposition to Hitler - particularly since this with the catholicism had arranged itself (S. page 268 FF.). Their 1931 on 30,000 members community risen led a proper fight against Hitler, in whom she saw of Germany crude - until she was finally pursued after 1933 by a prohibition of her magazine “Ludendorffs Volkswarte”, then the federation. Only the 1930 as carriers “of the God realization idea” Mathilde Ludendorffs created association “German people registered association “Ludendorff registered association could revive” again after the reconciliation of the field gentleman with Hitler in the year 1937 as “German God realization. In addition, after 1945 they came due to their anti-Semitism and nationalism again into the prohibition mill. Nevertheless one let the federation for God realization (L) 1947 in the Federal Republic again too, where it kindled an active activity and only 1961, in connection with which calibration man process in Jerusalem was again forbidden, - while catholic anti-Semitism remains ungeschoren according to kind of the violence degree in the catholic steered Federal Republic, mentioned on page 361. It is to be again emphasized that the Jew opposition of the Ludendorffer never could be hinreißen to call to Kriegshetze, Jew murders and Jew pursuits; such one rejected by them always strictly, even if their activity served in the long run the promotion of the anti-Semitism in each form. Above all the books and brochures of Mathilde Ludendorff, the one own world view, which donated so-called “German God realization”, did that. Their spirit work is very extensive and quite considerably²⁶⁴. To it belonged also the racingism, which is not generally directed however with it against the Jews - wants to let all peoples live because it as national and völkische units peacefully next to each other. Separate they turns against the Jewish power monopoly, which wants to establish the Rabbinerkaste on whole earth according to its opinion, whereby her with the Lamas of Tibet, which comes to catholic church and the bolshevism into hard competitions. Only against Jews, who represent this claim to power, wants Mathilde Ludendorff to concern, whereby it List Jakob, who the father Isaak cheats, when symbol of the verschlagenen Jews is valid, the tumbe Esau however as the nothing-suspecting Nichtjudenheit. This “world domination Alljudas”, itself

temporarily also a part of the Freemasonry, marxism and the Christianity serve - whereby it thinks of the Rathenau word that each Nichtjude is led once before the Sinai - by Moses, Karl Marx or Jesus - involves all peoples, completely particularly naturally the Germans, in plots and wars, in order to get it thereby better into the grasp. Thus turns philosophies, like it from its supporters called, against any race darkness, since, like it quite recognizes, the race on the coincidence of the birth is based - the most crucial point of fate of the human life. The Jew rule attacked by it by the way calls it after an expression from Old Testament, 1st Mose 27, which "yoke Jakob", which is valid to shake it off, because he cheated as a master father of the Israeliten its brother Esau twice and itself ore father Isaaks benediction erschlich: "All peoples must serve you, you for foot fall" and "are cursed, who you escape". Esau as representatives not Israeli tables of the world provided of the rabbis already always with bad courses, gets the promise to serve Israel with the sword and to tear themselves this yoke that once from the neck to, and "it will happen that you will be also a gentleman! "There already better a anti- Judaismus begins within of Old Testament as as an anti-Semitism: as Esau praised to kill the Jakobs of its schnöden fraud because of. The end of history is however more tröstlicher than the past reality: the two brothers reconcile themselves, after Esau gave way as the more good-natured one... Thus the legend property of the Jews from the early period of thousands of years into the modern trend works in and fertilizes an anti-Semitism, which does not defame it to take on "God father" Jehova purchase!

Due to the unfortunate exit of the First World War the dislike in the German society strengthened opposite the Jews still more - while on the other hand a new river from east Jews immigrated to Germany, against an uncertain fate. The academic youth went to all in front: the Burschenschaften leant the admission of Jews after "the Eisenacher resolutions" of 1920 "and Jew stämmlingen in principle off" and punished the so-called mixed marriages with the exclusion. The Kösener senior Convent followed 1921 and defined in addition: "A half-breed is to be considered as a Jew, if a part of its four grandparents were a baptized Jew or is otherwise Jewish birth." Natural remained also "Cartell connected for the catholic color-basic German student

connections” behind it not back and explained 1923: “Cause of impediment for the admission in the CV forms the semitische descent, have a lasting effectable with the exception of grandparents.” In the meantime, as we saw above, also anti-Semitic groupings were in Germany and Austria at the work like “the German-social party” dear man of sun mountain, since 1889, which was more conservatively aligned; from Stoeckers a party followed 1880 the so-called citizens of Berlin movement of the rector Hermann Ahlwardt, one more conservatively arranged splitting off, which broke down 1890. Dr. Boeckel created one as first anti-Semitic Reichstag delegates 1890 more democratically oriented “anti-Semitic people's party”, which together did in the years 1894/1900 with dear man group as “a Germansocial reform party”. Besides vegetierte the small, a nearly insignificant “social Reich party” of Dr. Henrici. 1914 united all anti-Semitic groups in the German Reich to “the German Völkische party”, starting from 1922 “the German Völkische freedom party” called themselves and with German völkischen Schutz-und Trutzbund (of 1919), to the Thule society (s.o.), the NSDAP and other Jew-hostile combinations in close feeling stood. Their leader was the Gießener secondary school teacher professor Dr. phil. Ferdinand Werner, 1876 born, with interruptions starting from 1911 of Reichstag delegates and also Hessian state parliament delegates; after 1918 first joint founder as well as member of the executive committee of the German national people's party, since 1930 in the NSDAP, which make since 1932 Werner officiating as Hessian federal state parliament presidents 1933 president of Hessen - before it goes then into pension. A strong anti-Semitism was also in the conservative party - as predecessor of the German national ones. It was used there as means of publicity with craftsmen and small citizens and had its center in “the cross newspaper” (S. page 39). Their editor-in-chief led the anti-Semitic direction in the party: Wilhelm baron von Hammerstein, a Mecklenburgian Aristokrat and owner of manor (1838/1904), member of the Prussian federal state parliament and starting from 1881 of the Reichstag, that was condemned 1895 because of fraud and falsification of documents to three years penitentiary. On after the conference restaurant designated the Tivoli Party Congress in Berlin to 8.12. 1892 took up the conservative ones the anti-Semitism officially to their program and extended thereby the old of 1876. Now it meant: “We fight each other

that often before-urgent and decomposing Jewish influence on our people life.” The self-control wanted to reject the additive “we the excesses of the anti-Semitism” still also to through-bring, were subject however after a speech of the Hofpredigers Stoecker with 7 to 1200 voices.

After the anti-Semitism pushed itself the First World Wars ever more purposefully into the policy inside. Already to 11.12.1918 it came into Berlin from socialist side to the first anti-Jewish pogroms²⁶⁵. In Austria the German national ones and those anti-Semitic Social Democrats, which there were in the country at that time quite frequently, required a deportation of the east Jews into their native Gefilde; in May 1919 the Antisemiten in the national assembly even suggested interning the Jews in concentration camps how it wanted the delegate Kunschak. As “barbarian cultural dishonor” the large majority of the parliamentarians rejected this. In the German republic also a large number of völkischen Schriftchen and lamellas operated anti-Jewish propaganda apart from the Natioalsozialisten and the anti-Semitic groupings; their number becomes estimated in the year 1927 on 718. The backers came thereby from best circles from economics and society: like duke Ludwig Wilhelm in Bavaria, the Bavarian manufacturers Aust, baron Cramer Klett, Hornschuch and Maf protect as well as outside of Bavaria Bechstein, boron victory, Kirdorf, Krupp, man man, Thyssen u.v.a. in such a way does not surprise it not, even if Jew pursuits expressed themselves in Weimar state ever more frequently in violent attacks: between 1923 and September 1932 128 cemetery and 50 synagog violating were counted - a handicraft, which was thus already geübt at that time of spirit and reverenceless creatures. At the beginning of of 1930 alone 8 Jews in Berlin were killed, 8 months later their 78 were injured. To 2nd 5th 1931 attacked student in the citizens of Berlin university all Jewish fellow students and injured many of them heavily²⁶⁶. With it gradually the coming Hitler rule begins itself to draw, which the weak and itself by their large democratic parties themselves giving up first German Republic of replaced²⁶⁷.

It cannot prevail to any doubt about that the predominant part of the national socialists was anti-Semitic adjusted, while a however very small group took part here even actively and i.e. aggressively up to criminal excesses. That these did not meet agreement with the majority of the German people, probably also of the majority

the party comrades were rejected, may be presupposed as certain. But the small, decided minority understood itself to intersperse in the possession of all instruments of power better. Declarations as of Theodor the Fritsch (see handbill on page 387) were made quite more frequently - were able to penetrate however in view of other facts neither nor convince. Thus.) the NS delegate Franz Stöhr (from Mähren, 1879/1938, once gau chiefs in the DHV, starting from 1934 mayors of snowing the UHL) e.g. said²⁶⁸, first leader of the parliamentary group of the NSDAP and vice-president in Reichstag: "It is not appropriate for me anything furthermore to want to rush here approximately against the Jews. You did not experience that from me in this house certainly yet. In addition perhaps - it sets you in astonishment, if I determine the fact - we are not at all once Antisemiten! It is thus not the speech of an anti-Semitism, but of a necessary opposition in relation to the attempts of the Hebräer immigrated with us to acquire themselves all economical and political instruments of power of the society and to use it in the Jewish interest - I do not want to say: to abuse. That is a view, which has validity in Jewish circles quite." Such ones appeasing phrases are also with Adolf Hitler. As we know, come of its anti-Semitism of the Viennese epoch, perhaps he developed beautifully before from Christian roots - he leaves this city anyhow as a manufacturer Jew opponent. And then it met it deeply, when it had to state from its family papers and other certifications that its ancestor proof has one "dark point" and that he is in all probability "a quarterly Jew" - as one among its friends said. That let race its hate against the Jews still to more excited üiid it equal a Konvertiten against the own blood, as so some of its closest coworkers. A completely designating and unmasking word for this is that call of Hitler during a speech, which it gave on the high point of Jew pursuits 1943 in the citizen of Berlin sport palace: "The Jews laughed also once at me; I do not know whether they still laugh now, or whether them the laughter passed." To 5.1.1930 Mister weighing and, a representative brings to the American Hearst press, in "the New York American" an interview, which he had briefly before with party leader Hitler. Therein it means: "I am not for it that the rights of the Jews are cut in Germany, but I urge on it that we have others, which are not we Jews not fewer rights than the Jews.

And why is the anti-Semitism in our program? Because the people would not understand, if I did not do it!" Hitler was requested by some of his party comrades, who read this utterance with frightening, to the revocation, but it never did it. It uncovered us here a further root of the Jew hate of its party: the reason to catch more votes and itself with the small and Spießbürger anzubiedern. That Hitler's anti-Semitism won also only in the course of the years of the political fight at sharpness, may be accepted, is its speeches to be quite taken. Also Professor Golo man represents the opinion²⁶⁹ that arising of the national socialism is promoted by the economic crisis not by the anti-Semitism, but. In the weeks before Hitler's first, crucial election victory, September 1930, into its calls of a Jewish question not with a word the speech was - that has itself only shortly before and then naturally after the seizure of power visibly made²⁷⁰. As finally Gustloff and by the Rath were murdered, when the war expanded to the world war, when America marched against us: there its rage knew no more borders, and Hitler exposed itself as a politician without measure and without people attention. A further appeasement was its discussion with the writer Hans Grimm to 11.10.1931 on the resin citizens conference²⁷¹: "Meaning it that we would not know that (that the Jews would resist the anti-Semitism)? If we come however to power, we become on it urge that the Jews receive their own state." Thus again that thought, which was then not realized.

Still the strongly Christian root of the National Socialist and the hitlerschen anti-Semitism became already completely clear, is however by a fundamental statement from its beech "Mein Kampf" (page 70) to be supported: "I thus believe to act today in the sense of the all-powerful creator: By the Jew fighting off, I fight for the work of the gentleman!", That is the genuine Adolf Hitler, the fighter for a Christian Reich, a God Reich according to its kind - like he understood it. In modification of these leader words the anti-Jewish rushing writing brings "the Stürmer", German weekly paper to the fight for the truth, in the number 15 from April 1933 a picture with the heading "to Easter": in österlicher landscape a SA-Mann and Germanic a woman before the crucifix of her Mr. Jesus are located, while in the sky of Hitler sun with the swastika comes up. The signature reads: "The Jews

struck Christ in the cross and believed it dead. It up-rose! They struck and dead said Germany to the cross: and it is up-rose more wonderful ever before!” After this “resurrection” recommended the Austrian bishop professor Dr. Alois Hudal, rector of the Anima in Rome and papal throne assistant, died 1963, in its “thoughts on the Jewish question”²⁷²: “Therefore no serious objection can be raised also against a legislation, which protects the own nationality from self-defense and from a statistically provable flooding of strange elements and issues for national-national reasons certain exceptional dispositions for member of the Jewish people, even if such laws do not correspond to the modern constitutional state.” Finally still another quotation of Hitler, one of its evening discussions in the Reich chancellery in the year 1938 taken and of Reich Minister Hans franc delivers becomes²⁷³: “In the gospels the Jews the Pilatus called too, when this refused, Jesus to kreuzigen: , Its blood comes over us and our children! 'Perhaps I must execute this Verfluchung!’ Here thus leaving a sober political way and the Abirrung become on the inclined course of the Mystik visibly... Hitler was warned by Jewish side promptly and quite clearly - like a small episode to infer is, which is brought here. The German star soon, which controlled the majority of the there press in the new homeland as a lord Rothermere (Harms worth Northcliffe), immigrated from Frankfurt to England, sang on Hitler and the national socialism as “rebirth of Germany” already to 24. 9. 1930 in “Daily Mail” such a praise song that it printed “the Völkische observer” from the next day proudly. The lord guessed/advised to provide and him some colonies show Germany relief of those, which actually belonged to him. Then however the reminder of the lord follows on 10/2/1930 in same place: “In a relationship the Nazis would do well to it to follow the example of the founder of fascism (Mussolini) i.e. in the cancellation of the anti-Semitism from their program. Fight against the Jews is a törichtes leftover of medieval prejudices.” However “the VB concealed this probably-meant advice from friend mouth” - Hitler considered him not and went thereby the own way into the abyss, on which he drug his people along...

The conclusion of this chapter should itself again with for the anti-Semitism of this century of important works

concern, with “Protocols of the Learnd Elders of Zion”, with which we dealt already briefly page 366. We heard, how minutes were provided allegedly by Jakob Brafmann for the Russian police. After the Russian publications they arrived again westward. The situation was favorable for it because the Jews demanded 1917 of England the publication of Palestine as a zionistischen state and because the Jews itself at the revolutions in Russia, Germany and Hungary prominently taken part. The public opinion compelled in many places to consider the documents genuine. A first warning call before the alleged “Jewish danger” rang out made of England, where “the Morning post office” wrote on 8/7/1917: “The Jews kept owing to the high statesmanship of their secret rulers by four centuries as nation. In its hands the delivered knowledge of the whole earth lies, and at the state secrets of each nation always also the secret rulers of the Jews are involved.” 1918 spread the white Russians after their escape from Russia minutes over completely Europe. In November 1919 a coworker Ludendorffs, the German captain Mueller von Hausen under the pseudonym Gottfried publishes a German translation (13 to the Beek. Edition 1933) and übrereichte it with a dedication the rulers of Europe. Soon thereafter appeared English, French and Polish (1920) and/or Italian versions and in the USA were spread. 1921 one already exposes the whole as a falsification. Hitler regarded it nevertheless as genuinly²⁷⁴. Rosenberg was more careful and meant in the introduction to the German expenditure from 1933 that the authenticity was not to be furnished legally conclusively today no more. Other-meaning one like the count Reventlow e.g. (1923) had during several processes punishment to pay. Over the origin of minutes there are itself meanwhile at least ten usually which are mutually exclusive versions, e.g.:

- a) it concerns Hebrew minutes out of Russia around 1890;
- b) are minutes of Jewish closed sessions in France in the year 1901;
- c) minutes of 24 closed sessions of the three-day-long Basler of Zionisten congress of 1897 should be, which political program accepted submitted by the chairman of the Jewish secret government Achad ha contain to (actually ashtray Ginzberg, 1856/1929) and;

- d) are goals of the old Jewish Court of Justice Sanhedrin, which the French emperor Napoleon I. 1807 renewed as a committee of rabbis and laymen. This fanatical group won and wants power over the Jewness the Christian world to destroy - whereby itself in “minutes” the description of the plan and the motives with the explanations Disraelis before 100 years covers²⁷⁶;
- e) the Russian Sergej Nilus, which took over minutes 1905 of Brafmann, has it as appendix of the 2nd edition of its book “the large in the small” one or close one is attached the near-urgent anti-Christian and the Reich of the devil on ground connection. These mystische Muscovites publication should serve the fight of liberal ideas and strengthening the tsarist system by the fight against the Russian Jewry. The Christian root of the anti-Semitism is again visible also here;
- f) in the years 1920/21 one believed to have already several times proven that minutes had been already 1863 components of a satire on the French emperor Napoleon III., one “conversation in hell between Macchia velli and to Montesquieu”²⁷⁶, which the catholic lawyer Maurice Joly in Paris had written; behind him however under any circumstances the Jew Moses Joel is not to hide itself;
- g) they are finally 1868 part of a German novel “Biar cut”, where they formed the chapter “on the Prager Jew cemetery” and also as special edition “for Rabbinerreden” published. This time the author is alleged a forger of documents named Herman Goed, a German writer from Schlesien (1816/78), under the alias “Sir John Retcliffe” wrote; this former post office official was a 1848/74 editor of steel “cross newspaper”.

Hereby it should be enough. The origin of Protocols of the Learnd Elders of Zion and their intention will never have to be explained with absolute certainty. It stands firmly however that or the counterfeiters were very ingenious: is them far ago over 50 years succeeded, exactly too “nevertheless prophesies”, what arrived later quite accurately. The methods, which fell the world in the last four decades into the misfortune, are there laid down, before one could believe at all in its application: Destruction and depopulation and deportation and death...

23. Chapter

FASCISM

In this three and twentieth chapter mental pioneers of the national socialism are presented, who in-belong into the range of the except-German fascist movement. First the large mental leaders: Georges Sorel, Federigo Pareto, Gaetano Mosca, Giovanni Gentile and Benito Mussolini. Then the development of fascism in Italy as its actual motherland and in all world - whereby an emphasis lies on France.

We proved in the preceding chapters of the book that National Socialist ideas not only from Germany, but from various Mr. Ländern came²⁷⁷. It is now our task, the fascist movement, those in Europe in the beginning 20. Century develops and the national socialism to a certain extent as German subdivision enclosure to describe. It stands with consideration at the end of the book, since its Italian regime is generally speaking styles first of these attempts to drive politics. Here many of the trains of thought spoken in the preceding are realized for the first time and to give thereby for Hitler's Third Reich some example off. Lukacs comes at the conclusion that the fascist ideology in preceded thinking already found everything, which needed it for the fulfillment of its order - like we it also in this beech sufficiently done have²⁷⁸. Again the sources lie in addition usually not in the German area, but in the more southern Gefilden of Roman peoples, who nearly by hundred percent catholic faith and from there for an authoritarian regime - whether fascism or bolshevism - is particularly susceptible. This Klerikal fascism did not bring now a row out insignificant heads, under which the French social and state philosopher would be to be called Georges Sorel as the oldest one. , It was antiklerikal deliberate engineer and carrier of the French Ehrenlegion from Cherbourg (1847/1922), but otherwise a conservative man, a strict catholic moralist and a Antisemit. Its Hauptwerke are called: "Reflection sur la violence" (thought about the force, 1908); "Les illusion you progres" (the mistake of the progress, 1908); "La decomposition you Marxisme" (the decline

marxism, 1908); and "Materiaux d'une theory you proletariat" (a theory of the proletariat, 1919). Coming from Proudhon, Marx, Bergson and Nietzsche, develops the anti-Marxist and anti-rational romantics Sorel "the theory of the elite" as well as "the theory of the political myth". Rational forces, but myths and the energy of the elite are not determining in the policy. Sharpest criticism is geübt at the democratic parliamentarism, at the progress faith, humanism and Pazifismus and recommended for the establishment of a new system the direct action and the general strike. Against the middle class purged morally only revolutionary combat forms help, in order to sweep across it. The workers' movement will take over heroische values of the aristocracy - instead of the useless progress faith. New socialism demands an organizing of the proletariat, not such of the economic system. The workers will at the same time embody the virtues of producers and warriors, so that its social elite up-leads a new epoch as heroes of the socialist war. They would have to be carried by a myth, like each large movement, which is useless for truth or feasibility to examine. It has to give the action completely simply only emotional and will-moderate impulse forces and thus a co-operation in the fight. Finally a genuine myth gets over also defeats after Sorel. Because in the policy rational forces, but instinct forces are not decisive according to its opinion: Will, energy and intuition are more important than intellect. A precondition of this desired socialism, when its believed to recognize "Erfüller" Sorel already 1912 Mussolini, strong national states should be. The goal: the perfection of the individual and social moral by a new moral, by "a Reich in us", with a new sex moral and an unequally more disciplined Keuschheit than so far. Only so the robbery-greedy masses of the workers could be diverted from a redistribution of the national product, which leads at the same time to a destruction of each creative and higher culture. The democracy as main obstacle in this way is to be hated deeply. With it the parties would have to disappear, which were nevertheless only in the search for material advantages - including their just as greedy leaders. At the end the strict, cold-sober people law stands. With these in much nearly bolschewistischen trains of thought Sorel stimulated not only Italian fascism, but also Pareto, the action Francaise (see below)

as well as the Russian dictator W. Ith Lenin. Similarly as Karl Marx it regarded as a outstanding suitable ground for growing its myth to Germany: "The German was fed in completely extraordinary measure with raised feelings, first by the bibliography, which has its origin in the freedom wars, then by its preference for old national hero songs, which followed after these wars, and finally by a philosophy, which placed itself goals, which go far beyond its everyday concerns."

The Italian Marchese Vilfredo Federigo Pareto affected by Sorel was born in Paris 1848 and died 1923 in Switzerland. Wealthy engineer and writer, restaurant politician, sociologist and state philosopher became 1894 professor in Lausanne and brought it to the general manager of the Italian state railways. In its *Hauptwerk*, (1916) it develops *Trattati sociologia the generals*" (spirit and society under distortion of socialism and use of the Com teschen positivism as well as the thoughts of the Englishman Spencer a cyclic theory of the social changes - whereby it lampoons the humanism and under the influence Macchiavellis the policy of the strength and the force gentleman light. Thus Pareto is naturally celebrated by Mussolini and honoured as a theoretician of fascism highly. Christianity, democracy and humanity ideals see themselves despised as symptoms of political weakness, while the science of the elite emerges again, which determines the course of history. The masses should entrust themselves to their guidance passively - humans act mostly nevertheless illogical-instinctive and seek their way of acting by illusory proofs to only later justify, like world views, myths, religions or political theories. If scientists, historians or politicians thus about talk that ever reason and moral could govern, then they drive only self-deception and devise "derivatives" (diverson means), instead of counting on that in the policy alone the use of force prevailed and it will also further do. In the long run the social behavior of humans is always certain of irrational, forces by feel. Paretos pupil Enrico of barons, a former officer, then professor, who died 1924, further-built toward this teachings and its special attention on the guided economy in "the Kollektivisti state" directed.

Also Italian was a sociologist and state State of Gaetano Mosca (1858/1941), that in his *Hauptwerk* "Elementi

di Scienza politica” (bases of the political sciences, 1923) one “theory of the dominant class” set up. Afterwards the rule of minorities over majorities is characteristic for the political life - also in the democracy -. Everything disintegrates into dominant and controlled groups, whereby the first usually determine the nature of a society. The history of the dominant minorities is history at all. Quality, idealism and Altruismus are only obstacles - the opposite promotes the ascent to power much more. For its justification the dominant class needs a formula, which called it times dictatorship of the proletariat or Gottesgnadentum, times the people well-being, nature right or leader principle. All political programs are such formulas, which are to zähmen by nature bad humans. It by striving for absolute justice to help to want, is utopian in view of these his nature from there.

Long so pessimistically are not its compatriot, the philosopher and teacher Giovanni Gentile (1875/1944), an Italian Neuhegelianer and Neufichteaner. It was 1922 senator of the kingdom and to 1925 its Secretaries of cultural affairs, taught at the Roman university as a professor and developed one “aktualistischen idealism”. When it defends pupils of the famous philosopher Benedetto Croce the primate of the will act, which obeys faith in the well-known fascist formula, “fight!” comes to the expression. To the place the blind faith steps the realization, to a conscious classification the blind obedience. The act of the individual life is only completed if one exchanges death for a higher value, i.e. the native country - whereby the native country of barbarians is not higher value. 1944 were shot Gentile of the partisans as a fascist.

The ideology fascist Italy created its creator and leader: Benito Mussolini (1883/1945), the son of a small Dorfschmieds, which brought it up to the Führer of its people and then by communist partisans one shot, when its state had broken. The versatile Duce, philosopher and statesman, poet and writer, musician and Sportsmann - a genuine Renaissance human being in our time is on the height of its life as “one of the most important personalities of all times” regarded²⁷⁹ and of his catholic church as more faithfully and all time a dear son with heavenly and papal benediction richly provide

(see pages 260 FF). But it answered these bows also. Thus it rounded off about one in the German press end of 1929²⁸⁰ published article over “new Italy” with the following punchline: “As I assistance divine in the first political speech, which I after our revolution gave, erflehte, regarded one it nearly as a passing, because up to that time the politicians had never turned their attention to God. I introduced this innovation, and after short time the religious spirit already experienced one Renaissance. Thus we obtain also thereby a better Italian citizen, because it fulfills its obligations in relation to God.” In such a way spoke the man, who had begun once as editor and a prominent member of the Italian Social Democrats before the First World War and there always on the outermost left wing. In the autumn 1914 it made war propaganda for the entering of Italy the war against its allied Germany and Austria Hungary and from the socialists from the party was therefore excluded. On 15. the 11. 1914 it created in Milan its own newspaper, “IL Popolo d'Italia”, which “organ of the fighters and the works” with on the first side being emblazoned the slogan of the French socialist and communist Louis Blanqui “who has steel, has bread!” In this sense also its first famous editorial was called “boldness! “It gave itself late somewhat more calmly, in addition, always the fight loved. It still attained a doctorate to Preludio Al at the University of Bologna as an Prime Minister of its country over the topic “Mac chiavelli” to the doctor of philosophy and let its collected works, which appear “Scritti e Discorsi” (in the Edizione Definitiva) in Milan before the Second World Wars. Afterwards Mussolini regards the whole life as a fight: “The war alone harnesses manpower on the highest and ennobles the peoples, who have the courage to dare it. Fascism transfers this antipazifistischen thoughts themselves to the personal life of the particular. It is the education to the fight... war is for the man, which the maternity for the woman is! I do not believe at the eternal peace; I do not believe in it; I find it also depressing, a denial of all fundamental man virtues... from there must the whole nation be militarized... for me am the Italian people in a continuing state of war!” Then the mentioned words Gentiles corresponded to that “Credere, obedire, com battere!” (believe, obey, fight). The slogan corresponded to that “IL Duce ha sempre ragione!” (The Führer is right always)

- before that the luck in the life was individual no more existent. Here a new life, a new spirit is worshipped, of which the Duce in "the spirit of fascism" (page 8) says: "The fascist State of, the highest and most powerful form of the personality, is Kraft, but mental Kraft. As such it covers all forms of the moral and mental life of humans. It is not to be limited from there to the simple activity of the order and the protection, as it wanted the liberalism. It is shape, internal law and discipline of whole humans. It penetrates will and spirit. Its principle, the idea of the human personality, that is arranged in the civic community, in the center, penetrates into the depth and establishes themselves in the heart of humans of the act like the philosopher, the artist like the scientist: as spirit of the spirit."

Fascism in Italy was already already before the First World Wars in beginnings, then however still increased by the disappointments and emergencies connected with end of war for the country. The teacher and writer Enrico Corradini (1865/1931) announced a radical and martial nationalism, which inflamed the enthusiasm for the Lybian war of 1911 and for an expansion of the Reich as a leader of the nationalistic party promptly. This party merged later with the fascists, who made Corradini 1923 the senator and 1927 the Minister of State. Further the world-famous poet Gabriele D'Annunzio must be called (1864/1938), since 1924 duke of Montenevoso. This extravagante poet, Klassizist and symbolist had in poetry and Prosa not only the transmission victorious of Italy gentleman master, but also the love for adventures, danger and war. In the First World Wars served it as a ride master with the fliers and acquired the rare golden bravery order. But it despised also dear adventures not and is it in 18 years on their 349 with different "old and new friends" to have brought, as it admitted. Since 1897 of delegates extreme rights in the Roman chamber, organized the dilettierende politician in September 1919 one "March on Fiume" - the model of the later march on Rome - and seized by a military coup with it a resulted in Legion of black shirts (fascists) of the Austrian city Fiume (Rijeka). There it governed 16 months long as "Duce", gave to the city a condition as "Korporativstaat" and introduced

fascist use like the fascist greeting, the address formulas, speech choirs etc. in January 1921 had the fame-addicted poet to take off, because it required the own government due to the contract of Rapallo. 1924 became Fiume then nevertheless still Italian possession. In this city the first fascist experiment of Europe had been started by the Poeten D'Annunzio - a far away visible model.

Actual Italian fascism was then led by Mussolini to size and fall, since it was inseparably connected with the fate of its creator. The name leads itself of that fasces, which rod bundles, ago, which were carried as indications of the office force before the Roman consuls. In transferred sense it was used then as designation of a political federation and is already into the 1890er year, when the revolutionary combinations of the Sicilian agricultural workers called themselves "fasci rivoluzionari". Mussolini took over 1915 the expression fascio for its interventionists, who wanted the war against Germany; a fascist was thus originally an Italian, who hated Germany! In the autumn of the same year then the combat federation developed against the Defaitisten and Miesmacher of the war against the Germans and Austrians in the Italian chamber and in the senate fascio. To 23. 3. 1919 Mussolini, which had confessed as Bersaglieri Korporal courageously at the front, in Milan with 40 faithful ones created the Fascio Com battimento, to which however a firm program was missing; it was at that time still anti-capitalistic and anti-monarchistic and entered for the socialization. Only it connects itself to 1921 openly with the wealthy classes, the Landbesitz and the Industriemagnaten. Under well-meaning tolerance of the army and with 3000 dead ones of its party he fights for gradually power - thus in similar development as Hitler in Germany. In November 1921 only the national fascist party (PNF) assembles. In the coming year Mussolini announces: "Our program is simple: We want to govern Italy! For the rescue of Italy one does not need programs, but men and will power!" With it pulls then after the model of the Duce from Fiume to "the march on Rome" to 28. 10. 1922 (in which it does not participate however). Arrived at the government, he allies himself then with his catholic church immediately and just as firmly as Adolf Hitler in Germany. It dissolves the freemason-lied as a hereditary enemy of Rome, leads the religious education at all schools and to it the

Katechismus, lets crucifixes in the schools hang up and identical in the Kolosseum and on the Capitol to establish. It moulted itself monarchy-table-catholic, remains however anti-liberally, totalitarian and authoritarian. After Mussolini fascism places itself "against the materialistic utilitäre view of the luck", against the absurd opinion from the political equality of humans and against the majority principle, above all however against the view that the purpose of the society is the promotion of the individual. The absolute value of the state is against-placed to that, which purely make moderate Mussolini understands. The state possesses a requirement on the control of the whole life of the individual, who has to only serve it - whereby the dictator is identified with the state. The party of fascism is besides according to the Führer and elite principle hierarchically organized and the opposition by brutal force suppresses. One uses democracy as insult word. Also the Plutokratie despises the fascism, which is to be arranged in its social attitude neither purely capitalistically nor genuinly socialistically. For it high finance and workers' movement mean the same, because behind it the same materialism stands. The class warfare is to be switched off, to its place steps a complicated according to professional status Korporationssystem. Outward Italian fascism gives itself nationalistic and expansionistic, stressed martially and militaryistic. It announces one "to latin myth", which is to advance toward "the Germanic individualism. Here the romantically emotional still more is emphasized than with the national socialism. As main virtues one calls courage and will, faith and discipline; One evaluates criticism and independent thinking as suspicious and inadmissible. Mussolini in hope already admitted itself 1908 too Nietzsche that this will release "humans of the next love". Contrary to the German national socialism Italian fascism was moved by the racism and Jew hate never (particularly Mussolini the names of a venezianischen Jew family from that 13. Century carried) - it was financed nevertheless by the Jewish banker Toeplitz - and only during the war and under Hitler's pressure Jews pursued. To his most distinguished representatives many Jewish humans always belonged: as for instance the outstanding flier and at the same time one Qua drumvirn, the four-men of the march on Rome, thus one of the grandfathers of European fascism as it were, the air marshal Italo Balbo, which is fallen in Africa. Or Mussolinis

Minister of Finance in the years 1932/35, Guido young, and its successors count Volpi. Or the famous poet, who is suggested again and again for the Nobel Prize and rejected again and again as a fascist: the American Ezra Pound; born, he was valid for 1885 in the USA around 1910 as the prominent representative of a new style will in the anglo-saxon world and received to 1949 for it the Bollingen price, the highest literary honor of the USA; similarly as Knut Hamsun it led a sharp fight against the democratic-technical civilization and against capitalism as humanist and found from there the connection to the Italian fascism, which it served during the Second World War as a broadcast speaker. accused, one hardly dared 1945 as national traitors to condemn it and put him, like the famous Norwegian colleagues, simply into the lunatic asylum; since 1958 it lives with Meran. Benito Mussolini was closely connected finally for the zionistischen militaryists Vladimir Jabotinsky (1880 born in Russia), the Führer of the union of the Zionisten Revisionisten, in friendship and created in Italy a zionistische naval college. In addition his loving and biographies of many years were, a lady journalist Margherita Sarfatti (1883-1961) of Jewish descent and broke only with it, when he introduced Rassengesetze to Italy. It led the fascist monthly magazine as chief talking document urine "Gerarchia" and wrote a Duce biography. Finally it is again emphasized that Italian fascism its special Gepräge - contrary to other fascist Regimen, with exception of Spain perhaps, by its alliance with the Vatikan got. Mussolini had more slowly than Hitler thereby success, but however all the lasting - and with it always advise from its familiar one, the Jesuitenpater Petrus Tacchi Venturi, also on one "Axle Berlin Rome" pushed. To 11.1.1929 the Duce with the Vatikan signs the Lateranverträge, which enclose one after three-year negotiations "reconciliation and convention", a financial contract and the Italian concordat. Now the Pope becomes by it given the Vatikan state again worldly authority and the catholicism recognized state religion of Italy. In addition came a financial gift of 1.75 billion lire. So one can understand the rejoicing and the satisfaction of the Klerus over Mussolini, which we occasionally quoted and which followed also the Cologne mayor at that time and passionate catholic Konrad Adenauer, late Federal Chancellor in West Germany, as it the Duce Mussolini spontaneously

Telegram to Rome sent, in which to read: "The name Mussolini becomes in golden letters into the history of the catholic church registered²⁸¹!" And under Hitler the same play repeated itself; Mr. Adenauer was driven out and with his personal friend, the abbott Dr. Dr. Ildefons Herwegen of Maria Laach refuge had searched from Cologne at that time. Thus this spoke to 26. 5. 1933 in the Gürzenich the memorable words decorated with swastika flags: "People and state are again one nascent by the act of the Führer Adolf Hitler!" In the crowd of these praise praising Dr. Otto Dibelius²⁸² was not also missing: "... fascism promises to give in principle the religion and church, what is entitled to her. In the Colosseum in Rome Mussolini has a large cross put up as landmark for it that Rome is located in the indication of the Christian faith. It closed its peace with the Pope and the church state restored... Nevertheless: in principle fascism affirms Christianity and church!"

Only as the catholic adventures with fascism and national socialism, there wanted one had gone wrong this past no longer to remember...

By the close connections to the Roman church fascism is represented and as stronghold of the order of the conservative Klerus is supported also in catholic countries well. Actually both Mussolini and Hitler had explained several times, fascism respectable national socialism were no export good - however similar movements developed at many places of the world, from which e.g. in the USA today still the small American Nazi party of George Lincoln Rockwell may carry out their swastika advertisement rather unimpaired. Here are briefly to be called only some these fascist or similar movements:

1. The catholic Konrad Henlein drew already in Czechoslovakia a National Socialist movement up. Here the first party under this designation by the way developed 1897: the Czech National Socialist party (Ceskoslovenska strana narodne socialisticka) under her leader, the later war Minister Kolfatsch, with an anti-Semitic program.
2. The catholics and Federal Chancellor Dr. Engelbert Dollfuß and Dr. Kurt noble from Schuschnigg established klerikalfaschistische systems in Austria.

3. The catholic Leon Degrelle led the Belgian fascists.
4. In the Netherlands formed already before 1933 fascist groups, which designated themselves later National Socialist and its high point in that end of 1931 of A.A. Mussert and C justified. van Geelkerken "Nationaal Socialistischen Beweging" experienced. It could combine 80% all voter on itself. The racial theory was rejected by the LG0, so that also it had Jewish members. When these will dismiss in wars had, Mussert with success placed itself protecting before them. It sketched by the way before that wars a plan, an independent Jewish national state in the Guayana colonies of England, France and the Netherlands to be therefore created should.
5. In Switzerland 1940 fascist groups were forbidden like "new front" and "national front".
6. The catholic sir Oswald Mosley, with 32 years already Ministers, creates today still by him led the fascist party of England, to their first supporters (S. page 403) the Hitler sponsor and press king mentioned, who belonged Jewish lord Rothermere (brother lord of the Northcliffe).
7. The catholic general Owen O'Duffy led the Irish fascists, who "blue shirts", beside which the United was active Irish country Party since September 1933.
8. In Finland Lappo led the rural-fascist Lappo movement lively under the pressure of the protestant religiousness, which was strongly anticommunist, brought the prohibition of the kp of interspersed and the old intelligent Prime Ministers Svinhufvud in the office. After its destroying defeat at the polls of 1938 then the National Socialist movement IKL tightened more strongly and took part 1941 together with the Social Democrats even in the government Rangell.
9. In Norway the Minister and officer A.D became. Vidkun Quisling as a leader of the fascist "Nasjonal seedling" a term absolutely. It gave its shining career up as soldier and a diplomat, in order to dedicate itself to the humanistic relief work of the large researcher and people federal commissioner Fridtjof Nansen (1861/1930) in Russia, whose right hand was he and whose success would have been impossible after Nansens own words without Quisling. His political opponent, Minister of State Mowinkel, has over him in a Stortingdebatte to 30. 6. 1932 judged: "I believe that Quisling idealist is... Everyone, which knows, what

Quisling at people love during its long work in Russia gave, cannot lower not differently than its swords before it. "Out of the friendship between Quisling and Nansen from the latter the along-based followed "fit with springs-landconvenient" (native country association, a half-fascist youth organization) to a large extent the Nasjonal seedling out during the Second World War.

10. In Sweden thousands of fascists in several organizations were actively, like that under Dr. by Engdahl - which leads today "the European social movement" (LG1) since its first congress in Malmö 1950 -; under the Hitler pupil Göran Assar Oredsson, the Führer "of the Reich party"; under Sven Olof Lindhagen and its pupil Sven Lundehall, the Führers of the Swedish national socialists; and under that already decades working Jew opponents Einar Aberg and engineer C.E. Carl mountain.
11. In the Baltic states Estonia, Lettland and Litauen formed after 1933 national and socialist groups, for instance the Pehrkonkrustler Donnerkreuzler in Latvia and the Wabsen in Estonia - which became there carriers of the anti-Semitism, however also the strong influence of the Baltic Germans fought.
12. The catholic marshal Pilsudski, whose Maitresse was the Jew Perel, established a klerikal fascist system in Poland. The radical-national lawyer Piasecki created 1934 after italo German fascist models oriented "Falanga" (with dark-yellow shirt to black pants and boots) and called to the fight against Jews, Bolschewi sten and Plutokraten. As it to 25. 10. 1937 a coup d'etat, which a anti-Jewish Pogrom should open, it planned with its whole staff was arrested. Hitler transferred it later to Gestapohaft and dismissed him only on Mussolinis requests.
13. The catholics Hlinka, professor Tuka and the priest Monsignore Josef Tiso established a same system in the Slovakia.
14. In Romania professor Anto nescu the fascists led Cuza and marshal.
15. The catholic Dr. Ante Pavelic established the fascist Ustascha state Croatia, in which the orthodox ones were cruelly pursued by their catholic fellow citizens and hingemordet to hundredthousands (about 700,000) - with that

Benediction of the archbishop Stepinac. Pavelic flees 1945 as a priest disguised in the monastery and dies 1954 with papal benediction in Madrid.

16. In the orthodox Greece general Metaxas on behalf of its king established a military dictatorship, which found an end only by German occupation 1941 against the increasing link tendencies of the parties 1936. The general took over very carefully also fascist methods and forms, so for instance “the spartanischen greeting”, could not however not on a fascist movement rely.
17. The catholic Szalassy led a hard regime with his fascist arrow-cross-learns in Hungary 1944.
18. In catholic Portugal the general Carmona (gest. 1951) made 1926 with one of the Klerus for prepared coup d'etat the anarchist conditions of the democracy an end and appointed 1928 the actual dictator of the klerikal fascist system, the professor Dr. Antonio Salazar - which descended from Jewish ancestors.
19. Similarly the general Primo de Rivera established a kind king dictatorship in the years 1923-30 and created 1924 for the protection of its power after the fascist model of Italy the government party of the union Patriotiker in catholic Spain, which found however little supporter. After its on reason of the king caused resignation also the monarchy was fallen 1931. In the disorder of the following ohnmächtigen republic 1933 as reaction against the syndicalists the fascist organization formed “for Falange” with socialradical, left-catholic and republican tendencies. You missing leaders delivered civil wars since that the catholic, freemason and Generalissimus Don Francisco Franco, to who as one of the most intelligent fascist leaders prevails now for over 35 years in peacetime and with the benediction of his church; these it provided many advantages giving concordat for it long. Also it is not “Aryan”, but comes of to a Jewish-conservative family²⁸³ and by the Jewish banker Juan March was financed. to 1959 it let the first synagog of Spain establish for the Jewish municipality in Madrid for 476 years, since driving the Jews out from the country in the year 1492, and lent to the municipality 1965 body rights. Franco granted however no position of power to the Falange, but her only as an instrument uses.

20. The catholic Guetulio Vargas inserted a klerikal fascist regime into Brazil.
21. The catholic general Peron inserted a same system, which came only to the collapse into Argentina, when the dictator with the Roman church came into a conflict.
22. In the USA there were the fascist "silver shirts already in the thirties" with its magazine "liberation" under its leader Pelley. After the Second World Wars is it the American NS party "of the Führer" George Lincoln Rockwell as well as the important "John Birch Society" of the millionaire Robert what June already mentioned., those from people like the republican senator of Arizona, and presidency candidate of 1964, Brigadier General D. Res. Harry Goldwater (Jewish birth) is supported, the senator Hamilton fish or the well-known Jewish agitator William S. Schlamm.

The list is not complete, but informative, and is to be decided now with a view of our western neighbors.

Naturally there were fascists, who did not arrive there at large influence also in France, but a number of considerable heads among the their ranked. Under the groups Feuerkreuzler, PPF (portion of Populaire Francaise, French people's party) and Action Francaise (French action) was the latter most important. This and German-hostile group royalistisch oriented towards the right led politically by Leon Daudet and anti-Semitic developed 1898 during the anti-Jewish Dreyfuß affair. Only once it succeeded to it to through-bring a delegate for the years 1919/24 in the chamber. Occasionally it, from 1926 to 1939, stood in the conflict with the Vatikan, to Pius XII. their church condemnation waives. The newspaper of the AF was "the L'Aktion Francaise" with (1938) an edition of 50,000 copies. Under that she attained klerikal fascist system of the marshal Philippe Petain in Vichy larger influence, however was then nevertheless forbidden. By their mental leaders are mentioned beside Edouard Berth:

1. Charles Maurras (1868/1952), a writer and 1938/45 member of the Academie Francaise, "the Unsterblichen", the founder and leader of the AF, which possessed a large influence on politicians and intellectual ones; he was condemned 1945 to lifelong detention, but pardoned 1948. The 1926 as Atheist of the Pope avoided Maurras fought

equally republic, democracy and parliamentarism, socialism and Pazifismus as Idole “stupiden” 19. Century - and in addition their carriers, the Protestantism, the Jewry and the Freemasonry. Its outward and inside inconsiderate French aspiration for power made it the suitable Vorkämpfer of the army. It demanded an authoritarian government, a taut social order, the reverence before throne and altar as well as the return of the Bourbonni royal house to the point of France. Ranked principal reason corroding among its three:

- a) “the integrals nationalism”,
- b) the coup de force (the use of force), and
- c) the sentence that order is more important than freedom.

From its faith in the bad in humans, a genuinely christichen quintessence, he bore the thought of the strictest breed over the masses. They should be controlled however not by Aristokraten, but by the mental ones, the thinking leaders.

In the First World War Marraus by the way belonged to the passionate Deutschenhassern.

2. Leon Daudet (1867/1942), writers and politician and son of the well-known writer Alphonse Daudet, 1919/24 the delegate mentioned of the AF, whose sheet of the same name it based, the combat organ of the klerikalen monarchists and German enemies. It was, like probably Maurras, from Jewish birth.
3. Georges Valois, 1878 born, actually Alfred G. Gressent been called, likewise writer, who came from Sorel and belonged to 1925 the AF.
4. Paul Bourget (1852/1935), since 1895 also member “of the Unsterblichen” of the academy.
5. Rene Groos, Jewish coworker of the Action Francaise, “the Jewish conspiracy against France and the order principle, which represent it” to uncover wanted and which requested Jews to follow to the right France.
6. Finally Maurice Barres (1862/1923), writers and starting from 1889 of delegates, an traditionalist and nationalist, which entered 1918 for the French Rhine federal politics. As politician and a journalist he used frequently the key word “blood and ground”, le sang, la terre et les morts. He spoke of an acknowledgment of the vitally necessarynesses and stressed: “The plant humans grows and prospers only so long, as it

for the conditions remains subjected, which developed and received their kind in the course of the centuries.” This so-called iron obligation of nature was developed later of other to a biological Determinismus. As Antisemit Barres wrote the three-restrained novel “to Les of deracines, Leurs of figures, L'appel outer soldier” (the Entwurzelten...), in which it referred to the influence of the Jews in the scandal affairs of the time.

24. Chapter

SOCIOLOGICAL CONDITIONS

In this concluding and short four and twentieth chapter sociological preconditions are begun to cut, which favoured a coming up of the national socialism in Germany. It predominantly concerns some social changes in the German upper class, in the middle class and in the workers.

We pointed out already initially that the emergence of the national socialism is to be attributed not only to the person of Hitler, but the special historical situation, which left the development to the German people in the course of the generations as a heavy inheritance. Because the causes of social and historical changes do not only come of working to large men in history - whereby to the debate it does not stand here whether this affecting good or bad, whether it must be called morally or immorally -, it refers also to the respective economic interests, to more or less pronounced power impulse of humans, on the historicalconditioned *zusammengehörigkeitsgefühle* and as contrast feelings (about here the Jewry opposite) of developed resentment and ideas or ideologies, which spoiled already so some politics completely, was. With these factors the contrasts and with one another of conditions and classes play an important role. Each epoch will more or less receive its coinage from such a group, from aristocracy, middle class or the masses of the workers and will provide from this their special ideology. Each class up-rising for guidance bring along a new life feeling, new conventions, thinking habits and so on. That must be considered to understand the historical shape of the national socialism and its becoming and suction unity.

We take the German upper class, which aristocracy as the first, from which many representatives hopes had set their conservatism in a Hitler's party, because they believed, become so strongly that he make a restoration possible of the old empire. Therefore they took part in much at least in the years up to the Second World War.

Thus, after a private elevation of the author (S. page 14 FF.), among the 4000 men of the prominent society of the Third Reich over 670 noble ones, D are. s. nevertheless 16%, 75 Geblüts fürstlichen among them, 55 counts, 140 barons. In addition also still about 200 noble and civil owners from manors would be to be counted to. This Feudalaristokratie received 1789 by the French revolution their first impact; the dissolution of Reich of 1803 as well as the years 1815 and 1866 brought her further losses. The dissolution of the body characteristic and the industrialization gnawed at its economic position, so that around 1880 of the 11,015 landowners eastern Prussia (i.e. the seven east provinces) 7086 was civil already, thus over 64%. The so much umredete Ostjunker was thus already in the strong retreat understood - it probably always disappeared after the Second World Wars, as inadvertent consequence of the national socialism, as conditions finally and. The political deprivation of power of the aristocracy, which tried to often up-improve its economic state of distress by Ehen with civil and Jewish families, took place via the revolution from 1918, which brought in Austria and Czechoslovakia even the abolishment of the titles of nobility for it, but let sufficient power to the conditions, in order to throw its weight into the scale pan of the conservatism and the restoration - and the meant at that time, despite all gossip of a socialist revolution: into the scale pan of Hitler and its party, in whom princes, princes, counts, generals, yard marshals and chamber gentlemen to dozens along-marched. Thus also some great land owners from the high aristocracy did not malfunction their well-meaning support to the man from Braunau, because they expected from it, which it promised to still fulfill until 1934, up to death denburgs, the imperial governor: the reestablishment of the monarchy. There the house Hohenzollern (governing Prussian line) would be to be called, (all numbers of 1929) over 388,000 mornings ordered; the house Saxonia Coburg Gotha (636,000 mornings); the house notion the sow (117,000 mornings); the house Hohenlohe Oehringen (193,000 mornings) and other smaller Families²⁸⁴. The aristocracy, which had furnished a very high toll in all German wars until 1945 always, may have also hoped to come in the soldier handicraft again to a more favorable position than after 1918 the case was. It may have thought of those times, when it placed 1856 in the Prussian army nearly 50% of all officers, in the Bavarian and Austrian army of the same

Yearly nearly ever 30% - while in the Reich resistance about only 20% of noble officers served, a number, which increased until 1939 only by 1-2% easily.

The German middle class became about one century later than the aristocracy, in 20. Century, from its privileged position pressed and answered beech to it with political considerations, those in this was predominantly laid down are²⁸⁵. It placed the measures of the members and the voters of the NSDAP, the DNVP, the DVP and other middle class parties like also the steel helmet. The national socialism was even predominantly carried, as proven in several places is²⁸⁶, not only by the German workers, but by farmers and civil ones. Also its Führungsschicht recruited itself to a large extent from the so-called better circles until far into the university graduate shank inside. All these politically Enterbten believed to win here a possibility for the recovery and/or stabilization of their political influence. First the middle class had profited also from the French revolution from 1789. It received by the city order (autonomy) of 1808 as well as by the trade and industrial regulations (freedom of trade) of 1810 new freedoms. Civil enterprises flowered up and attained full growth partially to a capitalistic expansion. The technology made possible the mass production, large cities grew up — and thus already began the descent of the middle class. It had had itself to duck as a subject in the feudalistischen world always and from there also when own political responsibility always “fails”. Revolted in vain “the Philister”, students and professors. The finally playful German liberalism 1848 all its chances always - which strangely enough also its professoralen leader did not notice today yet. The mental upper class subordinated itself to so impressively demonstrated political power and sought a reconciliation by economic upswing to obtain, what glückte also to a large extent. When replacement for political participation then political extremes and exaggerations became preferentially like the allGerman federation, which national chauvinism and like, which harmed the German reputation more as if used. New groups of so-called “standing collar proletarians” split off of the middle class by the industrial revolution and weakened its position. The small manufacturing ones and small farmer came by economic regroupings into undeserved emergency and believed to find in the right-wing radicalism assistance and understanding. Likewise was issued

cs the becoming impoverished craftsmen. The country depopulated itself and the escape into the city increased the proletariat in the factories. Many looked for remedy in the emigration overseas, in order to be able to escape the space tightness within the German people "without area"; they lost outside fast their Deutschtum and became "the cultural fertilizer of" strange peoples. This emergency of the middle class, which drove it also into the arms of the NSDAP - whereby it may be never forgotten that to decades itself extending the Versailler Tributsystem this situation still intensified and the allied ones from that time, after many own certifications, which became jointly guilty ones at coming up the Hitler dictatorship - was to be occupied by some number data.

The largest danger probably educated the intellectual proletariat, which occupied the guidance places in Hitler's Reich to a majority also, the unemployed persons university graduates and the 1918/19 on the road of thrown officers of the disarmed armed forces. In the years 1835 like 1875 each still about 38 students came into Germany on 100,000 inhabitants. From 1880 on their number grew on 46, starting from 1885 on 57, starting from 1899 on 60 and reached 1911 the number of 100²⁸⁷. This situation was intensified after the lost First World Wars still the more. Thus e.g. divides. Ernst Robert Curtius in its beech "German spirit in danger" (1932) also that at present 125,000 students, under it 22,000 women, are counted in Germany, but only 80,000 places for university graduates them for the order conditions. The number of the finished university graduates would amount to even 150,000 - and in the course of the coming four years one expected an increasing of the number of unemployed university graduates on about 120,000, a more dangerous fact for a state than one million workiceless worker. This strained situation created itself then evenly with the year 1933 a perceptible relief, which one had been able to give in the decade before on economical of areas or want.

The independent occupations were already very much back-pushed in the IITH Reich, which still continued after 1918 - and even in the Third Reich under the influence of the war not to stop was. The large middle class dying had begun. On the other hand the number of the dependant employees shot enormous up: however between 1882 and 1907 around 592,4%! If the employees placed 1882 from the big-city population still 6.5%, so already 1907 their 12.7%. In the same time the portion of the independent ones of 31,9% to 18,8% decreased/went back. Also here thus economical depression and unemployment had

to devastating consequences and the distressed ones the radicalism of on the left of or right into the arms lead float - here more to the right, since the German tradition, as from our beech follows, always after tended, not to the socialism, there, which was unpopular in Germany. During itself, in order to state still another further example, which decreased number of the independent ones in industry and mining industry from 1895 to 1907 by 2,5%, those grew the worker by 44,3% and those the employee by 160,1%. Opposite 1882 took the number of the entrepreneurs after this period around 7% off²⁸⁸. Thus that 1933 the majority of all persons employed was active in the economically hardly existenten central and small firms, i.e. about 61% in enterprises up to 50 persons employed did not result - against it less as 3.4 million in industry and handicraft and 2.5 million in the overstaffed trade and in traffic than mostly independent ones.

Finally also the agriculture was guessed/advised into this general crisis and expected from on the right of a transformation of its very serious situation. For all these enterbten layers of the modern restaurant ascent the NSDAP became the last rescue anchor, the comprehensive storage tank, because the conservative ones had already failed 1914 ago to find for her a satisfying solution. That applies also to the catholic center, whose agility had provided many supporters for it, however in view of the inability also this party to repair the emergency crumbled. If the center parliamentary group e.g. counted German Reichstag in the 1890 of still 31 agricultural representatives (under it 19 owners of manor, 9 landowners and 3 farmers, thus more the Wohlsituierten), then were already 1893 only more their 20 (6 owners of manor, 4 landowners and now 10 farmers). The reverse sequence of numbers is after 1930 for instance with the NSDAP, to which the German land people seized confidence increasingly.

This Hinüberwechself above all the German middle class in Hitler's camps, where it found that spirit and that attitude, which were maintained since generations in German community centres, shows a short view of the election results in Weimar state:

1919 = 44 MdR of the DNVP (10%), - the NSDAP
 (no voices); 1924 =
 103 MdR of the DNVP (21%), 14 the NSDAP (7%)
 - (December choice);

1930 = 41 MdR of the DNVP (7%), 107 the NSDAP (19%)
of 577 seats;
1932 = 37 MdR of the DNVP (6%), 230 the NSDAP (38%)
- July, 608 seats;
1933 = 52 MdR of the DNVP (8%), 288 the NSDAP (43%)
- March, 647 seats.

The growing up workers are from their tradition and from their opposition given by history to the forces by “throne and altar” not to rights, but to linking pushed, where it created itself in the socialist motion a noteworthy organization. When it arrived however at the power, which fell their 1918/19 more coincidentally than fought for into the lap, she knew to begin thereby nothing. Those, which had a relationship to power as minority and thus to genuine policy, formed quite soon the communist camp. The majority, which never denied the civil Philister and last end only middle class wanted to become, was ruled out by its own Inaktivität and the lack of genuine conception from the German policy and formed since then only one counting community. Thus 1932/33 only the type of the bolschewistischen Robotniks stood unci for that Ernst of the Jünger worker to the selection. It was not allowed to surprise with the characteristic and growingness of the German people that a limited majority decided for the latter type, after the Social Democrats were not able to offer convincing Gegenlösung. That is unfortunate, but a fact. And nevertheless the marxism, less than theory, has but more than key word for practice, the worker become impoverished growing up in the large cities cares for and beyond Bismarck's exemplary social legislation brought to large economic and social successes. Between 1907 and 1922 the German workers increased by 22% and constituted thereby 45% of the employed persons population. However not a widening corresponded itself to the increase of the population, but by removing the middle class a Verschmälerung of the independent gainful employment with all political consequences resulting in from it. At the end probably last rebelling of the medium-size layers before their classification into a new stood, for that 20. Century more adapted social system. This last rebellion of the middle class the romantic, exaggerated and inconsiderate national socialism lent again to shape. It appealed to the large German

past and built it partially into its formalism also. But it was able to hold not measure and versündigte themselves from there at the best traditions of German history. In a situation developed, which was not its debt, from a mental atmosphere grown out of, which was not its earnings/services, it tried to convert a conglomerate of conventional-one-sneeze-CH-revolutionary ideas into the practice and failed thereby, caused the largest German misery of the modern times - and, which is worse: loaded itself by inhumanity with a debt, which will not so fast be forgotten.

CONCLUSION

The available historical study has reliably to is sufficient done, how undreamt-of versatile the sources would flow, which contributed to the mental basic situation of the national socialism. Since the paper does not lay a claim on completeness, it will be task of other work to deepen shown traces. Important was only to refer and forwards rash judgments concerning this warn at all once to the whole problem of the mental preparation of the Third Reich. The fate of our German people is always deeply in his past rooted and requires understanding out for a respective epoch from this. That does not mean to approve of everything and excuse everything - probably however the historian should look for it to understand projecting. He is not a judge, but Enthüller and Deuter. Also again, how already initially stresses, each Kollektivschuld of the whole people as well as particular of his groups must be rejected. Guiltily in each case individuals can - become. Every other condemnation distorts right in injustice. Genuine debt can be recognized also only, where genuine crimes are present against the humanity. More with difficulty however is the answer to the question, to what extent intellectual contribution is debt. As far as it does not request directly to crimes against the humanity, one will have to grant it certain freedoms.

It showed up however, from which danger the products to be to be able, which otherwise usually completely harmless office nature bring on the paper. Such ideas can possess an explosive yield, which is inferior to those the atom bomb hardly. The power of the word is one of most enormous among us humans. As soon as it over eye and ear penetrate into the consciousness of humans or the measures, it is able whole epochs umzugestalten. The Demagogie up-to-date has these dangers for mankind still strengthened by the employment of modern means of communication such as press, radio and television. The straight press has a substantial measure of partial responsibility of the misery of our century. It did not only clear up and informed, rushes but also and peoples against each other in hate and enmity floated and receive. Philosophers and writers may think and write, what them to want: only if

their productions with the help of the press and the educator far people layers to be mediated, can positively or negatively affect themselves them. Then if still ambitious politicians with Skrupellosigkeit, lust for power and size illusion are, then it happened around the peace of the peoples.

Thus certain consequences from the realization result, wrong ideas which fatal power can exercise. They are to be held only by control in the Zaum. Control is one of the most substantial tasks of the democracy. The guidance must be subject ago among themselves and from downside to constant control, which has to be so mutual and so complete that no abseitigen thoughts can inclusively-calibrate themselves more into the reality of the policy. On the other hand the education of our people is to be lifted in such a way and its political sense to be in such a way sharpened that any attempts are recognized immediately also of the measures, their freedom it restricts which, they want to lead inhumanities on the way of spoiling and the dictatorship and expect from it. Finally the education must try to let humans from history learn - to also be as heavy likes. It must uncover the sources of error of the past and prevent its imitation. It must train independently thinking and judicious individuals, who purge to no more Rattenfänger. As the most distinguished task however the German education of the future has to consult humanistic personalnesses, after a century-long Christian education did not succeed to avoid terriblenesses. The new education should create humans, who are simply no longer capable of those inhumanities, which we as race illusion, religious illusion, national presumption, Kriegslüsterheit and agitation and many other acts of violence more had to endure. Thus no weak sex is to rise, which the wind of history umweht. On the contrary: to defend themselves a strong generation, which from internal cleanliness and Kraft is out capable, and protect the peace, without down-sinking into kleinliche and unworthy machinations; constantly also in the opponent humans sees, to who justice and pitying are to happen.

A generation may come, which tries to realize this!

REFERENCE AND NOTES

- 1) Dr. Helga Grebing, the national socialism - origin and nature, Munich 1959. Also Martin Broszat, the national socialism (world view, program and reality), Stuttgart 1961, can be called here.
- 2) Jean F. new pipe, the myth of the Third Reich - for the history of ideas of the national socialism, Stuttgart 1957.
- 3) in an essay on P. 13 "the German university teacher newspaper" No. 4/1961. If one extends the counting to all NS Reich leaders, gau leaders, whose deputies and the Reich principal office leaders, then one finds under it with 328 persons 257 with higher education and 88, who were active once than writers, 11 professors, 5 honor doctors and 80 carriers further academic title.
- 4) Franz Schonauer, German literature in the Third Reich, oiled 1961.
- 5) Kurt Sontheimer, into "anti-democratic thinking in the Weimar Republic", P. 353.
- 6) in view of the dreadful torture methods of French soldiers in the Algeria war the French writer and Nobel Laureate of 1952 Francois Mauriac wrote: "If there truth are, which I do not doubt today no more, then is it those that there is no people, who is more dreadful than the other one."
- 7) for political philosophies as sources were above all consulted: Gerhard Lehmann, the German philosophy of the present, Stuttgart 1943; I.M. Bochenski, European philosophy of the present, Freiburg/S. 1958; and the small dictionary of the philosophy of Professor Dr. F. Austeda, Frankfurt/M. 1954. In addition the criticism of Friedrich Glum, philosopher in the pulling mirror, Munich 1954.
For the data from the Jewish area, above all the particulars, the Philo encyclopedia published by the Oberrabbiner Dr. Leo Baeck 1935 in Berlin served - manual of the Jewish knowledge.
For life data of prominent men of the Third Reich among other things the German leader encyclopedia served, from the publishing house Otto Stoll mountain in Berlin 1935 given change.
- 8) an overview of the controversy between Baeumler and Schlechta over Nietzsche "Der Spiegel brought" of 29.1.1958.
- 9) Baldur v. ski oh, Hitler like it does not know, with pictures of Professor Heindr. Hoffmann, P. 92.
- 10) Spengler resisted despite its dark prognoses to be considered as pessimist or fatalist. He sees straight tasks for the white man, still enormous in the ends of the culture.
- 11) Oswald Spengler, speeches and essays, Munich 1937, P. 134, "of the German people character".
- 12) Hans franc, in the face of the Galgens, new house 1955, P. 247.
- 13) To Ernst Jünger, Friedrich Naumann and August Winnig see the Göttinger thesis of Hannah Vogt (1945) "the worker - natures and problems".

- 14) Thomas Carlyle, *The History of Friedrich II, called Frederick, the Great*, London 1865 in six volumes, German 1869.
- 15) Manfred Messerschmidt, *Germany in English view*, 1955, P. 20, 32 and 51.
- 16) Thomas Carlyle, *on heroes, hero worship and the heroic in history*, London, 1846, German 1854.
- 17) Johann God-dear spruce, *lectures on state teachings*, 7/554, Berlin 1820.
- 18) Ludwig cock, *prince Bismarck - its political living and working*, Breslau 1878-1885, 4 volumes.
- 19) "Hitler's way" of Theodor Heuss 1932 in the union publishing house, appeared Stuttgart, and experienced 9 editions, soon after 1933 it were forbidden. Literarily moderately, it practices at Hitler criticism, however at material arguments by simultaneous the brochures of Karl Jaspers and the journalist break hereditary ocher, appeared, is over-bid. The author Heuss pulls Naumann from spruce over leave and a line of national socialism to Hitler. Let-letting let-leaving is called more political and Bebel than literary predecessor. The later Federal President praises the elements of the community formation (music, rhythm, singing, instruction and greeting) and the Ethos of the National Socialist movement, which overcame all class differences. "Hitler has also souls in motion set... that is not only a large organization act... it is proud on it, which from it became, and it has reason in addition"!
- 20) *On the anti-Semitism among the socialists one 1961* in Berlin report book published by the Jerusalemer professor Dr. Edmund silver one "to socialists to the Jewish question".
- 21) Armin Mohler, *the conservative revolution in Germany 1918-32*, sketch of its world views, Stuttgart 1950, thesis with professors Schmalenbach and Jaspers.
- 22) Geoffrey Barraclough, *facts of German history*, Berlin 1948, P. 213, note 68.
- 23) See to it Kurt Kaftans study "the fight for the highways", Berlin 1955.
- 24) See to it Gerhard Kroll, *from the economic crisis to the state economic situation*, Berlin 1958, P. 426 FF.
- 25) Zit. after Hans book home, *faith crisis in the Third Reich*, Stuttgart 1953, P. 160.
- 26) For this: Wilhelm Mommsen, *German party programs*, Munich 1951.
- 27) See for this Hans Joachim Schwierskott "Arthur Moeller van bridge and the revolutionary nationalism in the Weimar Republic", Goettingen 1962. With further pioneers of the national socialism in addition Kurt Sontheimers outstanding work is concerned "anti-democratic thinking in the Weimar Republic - the political ideas of the German nationalism between 1918 and 1933" (Munich 1963).
- 28) The doctor fathers of Josef Goebbels were two Jewish Profes soren: Friedrich Gundolf (actually Gundelfinger), 1880/1931, Heidelberger literature historian, as well as baron Max von Wald-

- berg (geb. 1858), which placed a topic to it over Wilhelm von Schütz, a member of the Schlegel circle.
- 29) Edgar young, the rule of the inferior ones, Stuttgart 1931, S.57.
 - 30) Zit. after "the other newspaper" of 22. 3. 1962.
 - 31) See to this chapter also the outstanding remarks of Kurt Stechert, "as that was possible?", Stockholm 1945.
 - 32) In the citizen of Berlin protestant Sundays sheet of 3/9/1932.
 - 33) To the colors black-red-golden see the writing of Otto shrubs "the colors of the Federal Republic of Germany", Frankfurt/M., 1954.
 - 34) See to this chapter "literature under the swastika", of Ernst Loewy, European Verlagsbuchh., Frankfurt/M.
 - 35) For this message the poet Brehm was heavily punished 1945, its house pillaged, its library as waste paper in-rammed, it into prison and KZ was, where he was considered for a long time as missing. It moved later then in a further trilogy "Twelve-year-old boys the Reich" from the national socialism.
 - 36) As per "Kölni newspaper" of 25. 6.1933.
 - 37) Its mental inheritance administers those Hans Friedrich Blunck associate shank, to whose members the hereditary Grand Duke of Oldenburg and the Federal Minister of Defense K belonged. And of Hassel.
 - 38) A remark Benns of 4/6/1949 from unpublished letters to its publisher is interesting (see "mirror" No. 8/1965): "I am not ready in the most distant to say Pater peccavi (to do penalty, D. Vf.)... 1933/34 looked the thing completely differently than then later and today, it was no dishonor to put to at that time quite legally formed state on its request its powers at the disposal... also today is I the opinion that the NS a genuine and attempt deeply put on was, to save the staggering evening country. That then unsuitable and criminal elements got the predominance, is not my debt and was so easily to be foreseen."
 - 39) As per "German week" of 21. 6. 1961.
 - 40) Victory mouth Graff, class 1898, government advice and adviser in the propaganda Ministry of Goebbels, did not state, a NS writer to have been, since it had been during the 2nd world war "Widerständler". Since however from his publications did not follow, the Erlanger art price was not lent to it 1964 in last minute.
 - 41) "The Hoffmann of Fallersleben society" exerts itself today in the Federal Republic for it that all three Strophen of the Germany song are sung as national anthem, after the song 1952 got its old rank back.
 - 42) Gustav Stresemann had emphasized once in a speech over Bismarck, who was misunderstood Bismarck as a minister of foreign affairs "in the abundance of power the most careful one in the use of power been".
 - 43) Zit. after George Lukacs, the destruction of the reason, Berlin 1955, P. 551/52.
 - 44) As per Harry bucket Barnes, The genesis of the World was, 1926, P. 593 FF.
 - 45) See Alfred von Tirpitz, Erinnerungen, Leipzig, 1919, P. 57/58.

- 46) Both essays with Hans Grimm, why - from where - however where? , Lippoldsberg 1054, pages 50 and 58 FF.
- 47) As "a dictator" in the First World Wars Ludendorff recognized as one first also the great propagandistic importance of the film and stimulated to 18. 12. 1917 carried out establishment of the UFA (universe film AG).
- 48) Reinhold Wulle, for which later into a KZ was put, explained in its writing "transmission the north", in which it for the moral idea of the freedom, against whom centralism entered and for a federal Reich order, 1931: "The völkische movement wants the community of the free ones, Hitler wants the dictatorship of Hitler" - and main headers thereby by it and Ludendorff represented the völkischen thoughts of Hitler off.
- 49) Zit. by Wilhelm Breucker, the tragedy Ludendorffs (noise shrub publishing house, Stollhamm/old.), P. 114, a however not completely certain word Rathenaus.
- 50) Ludendorff was as standard equipment no Antisemit. In the First World Wars it had turned in a well-known call "to my dear Jews in Poland"; it intervened several times against anti-Jewish excesses and took over that protectorate over the Jew kitchen opened by Feldrabbiner Dr. Rosenack in Kowno, which was called now "Ludendorff kitchen", "as landmarks of the continuing and deep interest and sympathetic consideration, which the tread for the Jewish population possesses". Thus later also the fight of the general was directed not against the Jewish people, but against the Zionism and the Christianity. On the other hand it had with Völkische within the Jews, which Kna' anim, connection - which are today a antizionistische world-wide organization to represent, renegades of the theory of the Moses and as sharp opponents of Jewish assimilation "on the ground people and race-conscious people preservation" place themselves.
- 51) Zit. in No. 43/1960 of the weekly paper "people control room", since 1961 forbade.
- 52) Zit. after Hans Kurth, the truth about Ludendorffs fight, Munich o. J., P. 45 FF.
- 53) Thus e.g. with express agreement Ludendorffs became "the half Jew" Dr. Teuffei member of the federation for God realization.
- 54) In "the people control room" from 6th 12. the 1931.
- 55) Often printed, approximately with Hans franc, a.a.o., P. 45. General Ludendorff has in the time of 1930 up to 19. 2. 1933 21 Hitler-hostile articles in its "Ludendorffs forbidden then people control room" written, among them titles like "new deceit of the NSDAP", "NS betrayal at German freedom", "seeing TZE", national socialists as Würger", "murders in Germany". In an interview with Dr. H. block for "the Dortmunder general indicator" to 18. 5. 1932 the general asked and others criticism to save it the statement of its opinion over humans Hitler. See Hartmuth meal mountain "Erich Ludendorff", Hanover 1965.
- 56) Ernst Niekisch was a decided opponent of western political thinking and western society and systems of government. That comes in its writing "the way of the German workers to the state" clearly to the expression (1925). He sees for socialism

in Germany only a future, if the workers give up the Marxist dogma and understand the state as the their, the defeat of 1918 also as the their, the Versailler contract and their enslavement serving. The workers would have to make themselves “the trustee of the national vital interests” and itself for “shaking the strange pressure off, the recovery of the sovereignty, which use reconstruction of an independent position in the world”. In the long run Niekisch in Versailles sees the continuation of the efforts of Rome to submit the Germanic people substance - how this already tried Karl the large one opposite the Saxonia (a thought, which appears with the SS). In the refusal of the west Niekisch finds to the Bolsheviks, who appear to him as model, just as the Preußentum, “the law of potsdam” as the antkarolingische principle absolutely. In the Preußentum live the Germanic soul and the Germanic thought of God away. The Bolschewisten would have taken over and protected this Preußentum it becoming extinct. Hitler is classified of Niekisch in the brochure “Hitler, a German calamity” in the spring 1932 as Westler and rejected strictly.

- 57) See for this the 1966 in Goettingen book by Karl O, published. Paetel “temptation or chance? To the history of the German national bolshevism”.
- 58) Already 1923 described Claß in its recordings, which were published after 2nd world wars, Hitler as one “homo afidelis - a person, their character the ability to the loyalty excludes” and regarded him, together with Hugenberg and Munich publishers the Lehmann, as a Hysteriker and “asozialen fool”.
- 59) Material for this supplied Lothar Werner, the allGerman federation 1890-1918, Berlin 1935.
- 60) In “the allGerman sheets”, class 1913, P. 284.
- 61) German policy, Munich 1907, volume I, number 4, P. 127.
- 62) Into its beech “internal Colonisation in the northwest of Germany”, Strasbourg 1891, P. 452.
- 63) See Hans Grimm, a.a.o., P. 64.
- 64) The quotations of fir mountaintop, Gebtsattel, Bernhardt, Weber, Claß, Wolff, v. Gierke, sea-mountaintop among other things with Fritz Küster, reason in chains, Hanover 1946.
- 65) These days occupies 1914/1918, Luebeck by Imanuel Geiß, the Polish border strip, 1961.
- 66) See for this Fritz Fischer, Griff after the world power, Duesseldorf 1961.
- 67) See for this Karl-Heinz Janßen “power and glare”, the war goal politics of the German Federal States 1914/18, Goettingen 1963.
- 68) Zit. after “Der Spiegel” No. 12/1964.
- 69) Otto Dibelius, God call in of Germany fate hour, Berlin 1915.
- 70) Otto Dibelius, war emergencies and war experiences, Berlin 1916.
- 71) Otto Dibelius, national collection, Berlin 1919.
- 72) Otto Dibelius in “the citizen of Berlin protestant Sundays sheet” to 15. 2. 1931.

- 73) In the Viennese "new free one press" from 25. 12. the 1913.
- 74) Professor Hans W. Gatzke, Stresemann and the Rearmement of Germany, Baltimore/USA, 1974. Stresemanns political idea property maintains the Stresemann society in Wiesbaden, the men like the British ministers of foreign affairs P.G. Walker and Butler as well as its French colleague C. de Murville belonged.
- 75) Zit. from G. Kass "England and Germany 1900-1958", Berlin, o. J., S. 9.
- 76) After Josef Greiner, the end of the Hitler myth, Zurich 1947. More beautiful seen the dangerous of the Jews not in their mosaischen religion, but in the Jewish race. Thus it reimt: "Which the Jew believes is all the same. In the race the mess lies!" Antisemit Sch. became as Bismarck Verehrer to 29. 3. 1922 on the forest cemetery in Friedrichsruh in proximity Bismarck-gedenksteines buried - while the Reich founder was fought nevertheless against the German Antisemiten as per Jewish; thus e.g. called. Wilhelm Marr the IITH Reich "new Palestine"!
- 77) The Viennese historian Professor Dr. Friedrich army notes to this topic in "the faith of the Adolf Hitler", Munich, 1968, on page 45: "The late Adolf Hitler thinks 1943/44 of old-Austrian goals: Görz, Venice, Triest. Austrian national socialists represent at least since 1938 a kind, k. and k. Reich national socialism", similarly that of the prince Eugen thus. "
- 78) See to it the descriptions Adolf Hitler in "Mein Kampf", Munich 1933, P. 10/11.
- 79) Its german teacher at the Steyrer upper six-form high school was a Jewish professor Nagel, whom he has quite estimated.
- 80) The former German national vigorous brook was 1933 member of the National Socialist Reichstag parliamentary group.
- 81) The 1964 as a Austrian Federal Chancellor officiating Dr. Josef Klaus e.g. published as a director/conductor of the German students at the university 1932 an anti-Semitic handbill and therein the Jewish professor Dr. Pick requested to lay down its office as dean of the medical faculty - "the German students still take to 1923 its kundgetanen view that professors of Jewish nationality may not dress academic places!" (as per "forward of" No. 14/1964).
- 82) To this chapter see one F.J.P. Veale, "against the Barbarei", Hamburg 1954.
- 83) The news magazine "Der Spiegel" No. 40/1965 determines in an overview that it gave since 1945 - thus this time without a German co-operation - already again 40 wars, in which the communists of different nations 14mal was involved e.g., the Englishmen seven times, the USA six times, France three times and Israel twice. 20 million humans were killed! 84) The American minister Dr. Dr. Ludwig A. Fritsch places in its 1948 writing appeared "The largest crime of our century" firmly: "The winner nations however have the world in far larger extent (as the Germans, D. V.) and unpunished shown, how one commits such a crime of mass extermination. However the Russians have during the bolschewistischen

Revolution 18 million Christian killed. The Englishmen destroyed millions human lives in Ireland, India, South Africa and in the other expanded colonial territories. And we Americans expenditure-erased the natives of our continent up to some few insignificant remainders.”

- 85) Winston S. Churchill reports of such (later) “Pacification action” in India: “We proceeded systematically. From village to village. We destroyed the houses as punitive measure, threw the wells, fällten the large shade-PEND-end trees, burned the harvests down and destroyed those of water reservoir. Anyhow the valley was a desert and our honor is sufficient done” at expiration of 14 days.
- 86) See Arthur Ponsoby, Falsehood in being time, 1928, P. 52.
- 87) Both communicated with Hans Laternser, defense of German soldiers, Bonn 1950, P. 192.
- 88) Communicated by Karl Siegert, reprisal, requisition and higher instruction, Goettingen 1953, P. 14/16.
- 89) See about volume II, 6th edition of 1940.
- 90) KZ-numbers with H.G. Dahms, the Second World War, T5ubingen 1960, P. 409.
- 91) “The very honor-worth” vienna clay/tone said Churchill at that time in the Burenkrieg: “There is only one means to break the resistance of the Buren that is the hardest suppression. In other words: we must kill parents, so that their children have respect for us.”
- 92) Over concentration camps in the USA 1861/65 see article in “the Glasenbacher reports” 16/1960 and “the German weekly paper” 50/1960.
- 93) In its beech “The Conduct of was 1789-1961”, London 1961.
- 94) In the February booklet 1965 the Belgrader magazine “Delo” points out the professor at the University of Zadar, Mihajlo Mihajlov, that the Bolschewisten was first, which with KZs and genocide in Europe would have begun in more recent time. In Holmogor, close Archangelsk, would not have established it 1921 the first death camp - the Germans. Also with the genocide Hitler had not the primate, but the Soviets, which 1920/21 on the Krim 120,000 men and women shot.
- 95) Gerhard Ludwig, Massenmord in the world happening, Stuttgart 1951.
- 96) Gerhard knight, the problem of the militarism in Germany, Bonn 1954, S. 5.
- 97) Zit. with Erich Meißner, Zwiespalt in the evening country, Stuttgart 1949, P. 125.
- 98) Gustave Dupin, Conference sur la Responsabilite de la guerre (1914/18).
- 99) Brussels 1844, Bd. II, P. 20.
- 100) Brussels 1861, 1st part, pages 30, 53, 62 and 127.
- 101) Mostly the free-mental magazine “knowledge and believing”, number taken of 7/1/1922. See to it also Wilhelm Pressel “the war lecture 1914-18 in the protestant church of Germany”, Goettingen 1968.
- 102) Lic. Schettler, for Heaven's sake through! 1915 with kgl. the Saxonian yard bookseller Karl Siegismund, see P. 18 appeared.
- 103) Zit. is the lecture of the 10-/11. I. 1918 after a brochure, over the MdB. Dr. Heinemann in “the mirror” No. 14/1964 reports.

- 104) As per "citizen of Berlin day sheet" of 10/9/1927.
- 105) As per "Vossi newspaper" of 15. 5. 1928.
- 106) As per "Sundays sheet of the working people", No. 14/1930.
- 107) Thus Heinrich Lutz in "democracy in the twilight judges", the way of the German catholics from the empire into the Republic of 1914/1925, Munich 1964. For the strongly national side also the catholics, particularly its Klerus, stand here a word of the bishop cash of Hildesheim, which he spoke at the end of March 1932 in Berlin before a large youth meeting: "We are national ready up to the bones, German thoroughly, for each victim for people and native country!"
- 108) As per SJ. Newspaper "voices from Maria Laach", booklet X, class 1913/14.
- 109) Zit. after "faith and life", special edition 2, publishing house Leohaus, Munich, 1915. To 15. 2. 1924 cardinal Faulhaber was however more sceptical opposite the catholic university graduates in Munich lion brewing cellars some more, than he saw the large tragedy of Hitler and his movement that "the originally pure source was poisoned by later tributaries and by cultural fight". (See "Der Spiegel" in its series "with firm step in the new Reich", spring 1965).
- 110) As per Bromberger "people newspaper" No. 36 of 9/4/1927.
- 111) Out "the day" of 20. 3.1927.
- 112) See tungsten bet, "war theories of German socialists", Stuttgart 1972.
- 112b) See Germans "mine newspaper" of 8th 3.1936.
- 113) Churchill (1874-1965), half American and Zerstörer gro if British Empires ßen, was the largest enemy of the Germans. It said on 3/3/1919 in the House of Commons: "We hold all ours Means of coercion in full effectiveness to the use. Germany the Verhungern close is... under the pressure of hunger and Malnutrition is now the instant there, with it a fair copy to come!" he explained 1936: "We become Hitler the war force upon whether it wants or not!" In a broadcast speech to 9/3/1939 it revealed: "This war is of England war. Its A goal is the destruction of Germany! ... forward, soldiers Christ!" As he 1940 Prime Minister became, said he: "I lead no war against Hitler, but I lead a war against Germany." The cruelty of this high-degree-freely bricklayer knew no borders. it admitted 1941 jugosla wipe Prime Ministers in London: "The German people fuel element stands from 60 million criminals and bandits!" Could so for it after own judgment "only a dead German better interpret shear" its. Its realization "we have the wrong pig" slaughtered" came too late. The murderer of Dresden (over 200,000 dead ones at three nights), that the largest war crime the Second World War to also answer for, lent egg has nige Germans 1956 the so-called "Karl price" in Aachen. Churchill had been concerned already 10/15 year before the IL of world wars with the theory of the mass murder, which he practiced then. In its "memoirs" (Bd. I, P. 59/62) it points out that actually already 1919 thousand of airplanes of Germany cities would have destroys and the population "with unbelievably

- malicious poisonous gases” should have suffocated. “That Fight of 1919 became never expenditure-fenced, but its ideas cry further in front”, the author writes and designated ten there maligen “peace” only as “exhaustion phase”. He asks even already after the atom bomb (1925): “It should not methods for use, those give explosive energy incomparably more intensively than all discovered one so far would be? One could not Bomb to be invented, not more largely than an orange, the one City with an impact to destroy could? “This ill cling brain gave humans afterwards in the name of humanity Opportunity to achieve the insanity...”
- 114) Dr. Peter Kleist “also you was thereby”, P. 309/10. see among other things.
- 115) See for this the 1961 in London appeared four-restrain work of Webster franc country “The strategy air offensive against Germany 1939-45”.
- 116) As far as lets itself determine, the Bavarian parliamentarian and higher regional court advice at that time explained Dr. jur. Ernst Mueller Meiningen (geb. 1866, bayr. Minister of Justice 1919 and stellv. Prime Minister 1920, joint founder of the progressive people's party) in a Munich Reichstag choice meeting on the 2nd 11. 1918 as speakers of the evening: “We would have to be ashamed before our children and child children, if we fell the front into the back and shifted it the Dolchstoß! “Zit. from Dr. Mueller Meiningen “from of Bavaria heaviest days, memories...”, Berlin 1923, P. 27.
- 117) As per “Frankfurt newspaper” No. 288 of 26. 3. 1930.
- 118) Seldte and dark mountain were itself after the resin citizen meeting 1931 over Hitler united “this humans may never into Germany in power come” - and fell down then, in accordance with Seldtes old Wahlspruch” in the policy must one if necessary an old closet brush hinunterwürgenkönnen”.
- 119) For the history of the free corps one used among other things: F.W. of Oertzen, the German free corps 1918-23, Munich 1936.
- 120) See for this Sten Sparre Nilson, Knut Hamsun and the policy, Villingen 1964.
- 121) On a conference in bar singing living in January 1965 under the topic “20 years after” the president of the J.G. Herder-Institut placed, Professor Eugen Lemberg from Frankfurt/M. firmly, the key word of “People without area” is today disproved: because 14 Mill. Germans, “those were once not there and are now there (in the Federal Republic), were integrated”. Which is determined here with professor joke, is however inclined: surely we can live also with more than 300 humans per Qkm, but whether we are not then politically in the hands of those, us the food, the fuel oil, which supplies raw materials etc., that is nevertheless the crucial question.
- 122) H. Delbrück in its “world history” on P. 571.
- 123) Zit. after “Minerva”, 4th volume, 1807.
- 124) In its writing “German people idea and German Völkische idea”, 2nd edition with the Philo publishing house, Berlin 1928.
- 125) In its 1933 ago (with the publishing house of the new generation in Berlin) published writing “the soul Völkische”.

- 126) Particularly the Jewish descent of Hitler maintained by Hans Franc in Nuremberg denied the American historian Bradley F. Smith in its book "Adolf Hitler, his family, childhood and youth until 1913" (with excellent pictorial material) strongly - 1967 appeared with the Stanford University in California.
- 127) The well-informed biochemist Weizmann, 1874-1952, was director/conductor of the laboratories of the British Admiralty and invented in 1914 the asphyxiation gases. It made it only accessible for England after it had promised it the Jewish settlement in Palestine.
- 128) See "German people sheet" No. 291/1926.
- 129) Conveyed by Konrad Heide, Adolf Hitler, Zürich 1936, P. 76/77.
- 130) Zit. after F. Kobler, Jewish history in letters from east and west.
- 131) On the various and multicolored happening with the Wandervogel reported very in detail: Werner Helwig, the blue flower of the Wandervogel, Gütersloh 1960, as well as Walter Z. Laqueur, the German youth movement, Cologne 1962.
- 132) Karl Fischer went later to China, came down than Heimkehrer after 1921 into Germany completely and received after 1933 of the Hitler Youth an honor old, until he verbittert 1941 and forgotten died.
- 133) Into "German God-look, outlines of a German faith", 4th edition 1935.
- 134) For Hitler, its party and politics Horoscope were ordered several times, so by the well-known astro+lied Heinrich guardian, of Wulff Hamburg, Mrs. Nagengast-München, Reinhold Erber tin, Swiss Karl Ernst Krafft and by us on P. 230 mentioned Jews Eric van Hanussen. See for this Mrs. W. bell flax "Hitler's stars did not lie", with M. Hörmann, Munich 1949. Hitler had gotten also long years 1933 ago given by a French lock lady a pack of cards, which was to have possessed once Seni, the Leibastrologe of the duke boiling stone of Friedland, and the Führer also as councillors used. Then Rudolf Heß had transferred his astrological adviser, the stenographer Berger, into Hitler's closest environment - with the assassination attempt to 20. 7. 1944 one killed. Also Mussolini availed itself the advice of its "yard-astro+lied", professor Mandolfi and citizens of Milan the mathematician professor Riscoli.
- 135) Large humans and philosopher Martin Buber were nationalist. Nation was it one "community of the blood", and it was convinced, "that the deepest layers of our nature of the blood certain that our thought and our will are colored of it zuinnerst". Nevertheless it nation, which had its root "in the nature clinging", was not self purpose, it was it primarily a piece of world order, one "nature fact". Buber left only 1938 Germany, asked later in the Jerusalem process for Adolf calibration man for grace and despite its "blind loyalty to Germany" 1965 by the State of Israel like a Nationalheiligtum was buried.

- 136) Zit. after charge withered FF magazine "at the holy pour German Kraft to" No. 2/1936.
- 137) Douglas Reed, the large plan of the anonymous ones, Thomas publishing house, Zurich 1952.
- 138) Dr. Wilfried Daim, the man, who gave Hitler the ideas, Munich 1959.
- 139) On the explosive growth of the NSDAP the book reports "the Hitler movement", Bd. I, the origin, 1919-22, of George Franz Willing, Hamburg 1962, as the best and most detailed representation, in 2nd edition 1974.
- 140) See "people control room" of 15. 5. 1932.
- 141) Among the shot hostages" their secretary countess Hella of Westarp, then the members prince Thurn and Taxis, baron von Seydlitz and baron von Teuchert as well as a Jewish professor Dr. Berger were among other things from the Thule society.
- 142) Hitler said the Jews in a discussion with Rauschnig (see Hermann R., discussions with Hitler, Vienna 1947, P. 224), would have been ready to support it: "In the beginnings of our movement some Jews supported me financially. I needed to stretch only the small finger and her all around me would have pushed myself. They knew already, where which new and alive were." Late, up to the year 1934, knew them that and to Hitler again and again financial syringes gave!
- 143) Rudolf Heß belonged by the way already in its first Munich time to the mystisch spiritistischen circle of the professor Dr. baron Albert von Schenck Notzing (1926-1929).
- 144) Louis Pauwels, Gurdjew of the Magier, Paul List-Verlag, Munich 1956.
- 145) It is open those question probably never which can be clarified whether Hitler medically "Mephisto" Professor Dr. Morell its gentleman only out Unscrupulousness treated those with means, the safe end the patient meant and Germany in its largest Get a critically ill leader at the point gave. Or whether the physician not the tool of hintergründiger powers been is, which solved over it with success and remote controlled the problem to kill Hitler completely inconspicuously and unsuspectedly. Dr. Goebbels Morell one "criminal" called - who gave Hitler, after offering schafter Hewels instructions, nearly 3000 injections, over whose composition nobody somewhat experienced. But success was visible: "Hitler, the destruction of a personality", such a Buchtitel of Dr. med. pipe, Vowinckel publishing house, 1964.
- 146) See the memoirs of Ith Trebitsch Lincoln, the largest adventurer of the XX. Century, which appeared truth about my life, 1931.
- 147) See P. 137 with Konrad heaths, a.a.o.
- 148) As per broadcast magazine "hear to" No. 38/1949.
- 149) As per weekly paper "the Reich" of 14.11.1943.
- 150) In its beech "Arro! Arro! , Then I saw Tibet", 1942, on P. 344.
- 151) See unitAryan monthly magazine "faith and act" No. 6/1954.
- 152) Stefan branch, Castellio against Calvin or a conscience against the force, Vienna 1936, P. 81 FF.
- 153) See New Testament, Apostelgeschichte 19/19.

- 154) Alfred Rosenberg, the myth of the XX. Century, Munich 1935, P. 627.
- 155) Walter Schellenberg, Memoiren, Cologne 1956, P. 39/40.
- 156) One compares for this Avro one-had, the Vatikan and the XX. Century, publishing house people and world, Berlin 1958.
- 157) As per Augsburg post office newspapers, of 16. 11.1929.
- 158) For instance in the center newspaper "Germania" from the 10th 11. 1929.
- 159) Off: Dr. Kurt Schmidt, from the combat time of the movement, Bielefeld 1938, S. 6.
Wilh. Maria Senn, Katholizismus and Nationalsozialismus, Karlsruhe 1932.
- 160) See to it for instance the Official Journal of the Erzdiözese Munich-freising of 21. 2. 1933, from 15. the 11. 1934, the No. 6 and 8 of 1936, and so on.
- 161) The lawyer seriousness Wolfgang Böckenförde gathered the most amazing proofs and facts to this topic in the catholic magazine "high country" No. 6/1961 inconsiderately and exposed the Roman church thereby.
- 162) In "the National Socialist monthly magazines" from July 1931.
- 163) Zit. from Hermann Rauschnig, discussions with Hitler, Zürich 1940, P. 53.
- 164) The catholic Kuratus Kascha wrote 12. 7. 1933 in "the Bavarian courier":
"As former Kaplan of Pasewalk I would like to make a declaration that the Gefreite at that time Mr. Adolf Hitler attended andächtigt catholic services and I know it from this time as a gläubigen catholic."
- 165) Zit. from Ernst Boepple, Adolf Hitler speeches, Munich 1934.
- 166) As per "Völkische observer" of 23. 6. 1923.
- 167) Volume 4, 1956. P. 197/98.
- 168) In "the sin against the blood" Dinter set up the ridiculous statement, that a Mrs. Kinder with Jewish race characteristics can get, if their blood before the marriage with a Aryan by Jewish handling "spoiled" is!
- 169) As per party organ "pictorials observer" No. 8/1929.
- 170) In a speech to Munich, as per "Völkische observer" of 22. 2. 1929.
- 171) After F.J. Rappmannsberger, Oberammergau - legend and reality, 1960.
- 172) In addition at that time a press release of the correspondent appeared "to the grandstand presses service" in July 1933 from Roman Kurienkreisen. It was confirmed from Rome, approximately by bishop after Hudal 2nd world wars, neither nor then clearly disclaimed that one can come to a no.
- 173) The grave of this abbot was likewise violated 1945 in Munich like the graves of the architect Professor Ludwig comfort, the Reich leader Adolf chicken flax among other things - without over such grave violating a word would ever be lost.
- 174) The dead Adolf Hitler is by the way with its konfusen works "Mein Kampf" also after his death still a best-selling author. Without pressure from above, without one "central publishing house of the NSDAP" was sold the book by certain businessmen alone in the USA after 1945 in over 300,000 copies. It experienced

- new translations in English, Arabic, newGreek, Spanish, Japanese, French and Portuguese.
- 175) Into "the meaning of the Protestantism for the emergence of the modern world", Munich 1924, P. 57.
 - 176) Alfred Rosenberg, a.a.o., P. 85.
 - 177) Appeared in Hamburg 1933, see P. 16/29.
 - 178) Hans Philipp honor mountain, Germany in the melting furnace, Berlin 1932, pages 65, 81 and 153.
 - 179) Wilhelm pile, church of Christ and state of Hitler, P. 15/17.
 - 180) About the churches under the national socialism, incl. the German Christians and the German faith movement, Hans book home, faith crisis in the Third Reich, Stuttgart informs 1953.
 - 181) As per magazine "the spirit freedom" No. 8/1931.
 - 182) As per Hanoverian daily paper "people will" of 18. 9.1931.
 - 183) In "the daily paper of Lower Saxony" on 4/8/1932.
 - 184) In the Hebrew one, the language used by Jesus, the word is called "rhea" actually as much as "would enjoy your blood, your race", thus as much as would people-enjoy. Only translator Martin Luther makes from it "the next ones".
 - 185) In the newspaper "the day" of 12. 10.1930.
 - 186) As per "citizen of Berlin protestant Sundays sheet" of 13. 2. 1930.
 - 187) In the newspaper "the day" of 9th 10.1932.
 - 188) On 4/2/1933 in "the Sundays mirror". All quotations over Mr. Otto Dibelius are the comprehensive and richly documentation occupied appeared in the Ostberliner publishing house Rütten and Loening 1960 with photocopies "speak Dibelius here" taken.
 - 189) The first set of this point of program 24 by the way comes from Mrs. Dr. Mathilde Ludendorff; see Ludendorff, "my life memories", Bd. 3, P. 36.
 - 190) See national socialism and catholic church, 1931 in Munich party publishing house rather appeared.
 - 191) As per party organ "Völkische observer" of 29. 4. 1931.
 - 192) Selling of the fine-art publishing house Franz walter, Munich 19.
 - 193) In "the Sonneberger observer" of 24. 7.1930.
 - 194) In the newspaper "the day" to 12. 10. 1930.
 - 195) From the writing "free science and free teachings" (1878), P. 90/92.
 - 196) See Adolf Hitler "Mein Kampf", chapters "people and race", P. 312/313.
 - 197) Zit. after H. pc. Chamberlain, the bases of the XIX. Century, Munich 1932,1/294.
 - 198) Alfred Rosenberg celebrated Chamberlain as "one the deutschesten of the German people" and betrauerte the dead ones 1927 in the NS party organ "Völkische observer" as one "the large weapon waffenschmiede" of the German people.
 - 199) Alfred Rosenberg, a.a.o., P. 428 FF.
 - 200) Concerning this August Kubizek, Adolf Hitler reports - my youth friend, Graz 1953, P. 120/42.
 - 201) Alfred Rosenberg, a.a.o., pages 114, 119 and 529.
 - 202) Günther wanted, contrary to it the misunderstanding NS, its race thought - in the sense Gobineaus - know when "adelstüm lich" understood, thus as "Aufordnung" and/or race pure

heit a small aristokratischen group, which can place itself from the hereditary factors "völkisch" renewed and due to its outstanding qualities an entitled claim to leadership. Günther rejected the national socialism appearing as mass movement with socialist equality tendencies internally. 2C3) The Jewish authoress Salcia Landman wrote large attention exciting book to 1967 that "the Jews as race" (Walter Publishing House, Freiburg), with whom she tries a Jewish ethnology. The physical-mental differences of the races would have not to be only registered but also rated. The Jews are in the sense Kretschmers a successful mixture race. With Disraeli the Nazis have quite quite with their race theories - they drew only the wrong conclusions from it.

204) In its works "Humans in the Cosmos", Munich 1959, P. 278.

205) See "Luther's Tischreden", Bd. 5.

206) For the treatment of the Jewish problems were consulted among other things:

EH G. Reichman, The Escape into the Hate, Frankfurt/M., o. J.H.G. Adler, The Jews in Germany, Munich 1960. Michael Mueller Claudius, German and Jewish Tragedy, Frankfurt/M., 1955. Ismar Elbogen, History of the Jews in Germany, Berlin 1935.

207) After results of the Prussian census of 16. 6. 1925.

208) The portion of the Jews of the trade has itself today in the Federal Republic even increased to 70%, while the number of the officials and employees of 34% (1933) sank on 15%, those the worker of 8% to 4%. It must be also pointed out thereby that the widespread conception, all Jews are wealthy or richly, already 1933 were wrong: at that time a third of all Jewish taxpayers earned less than 2400 RM in the year, and alone in Berlin 31,000 Jews were counted as welfare receivers.

209) Late than Göttinger stories professor and chancellor of the order Pour le Merite (peace class) active Dr. Percy Ernst Schramm refers to in his 1943 in Munich university publishing houses Callwey published book "Hamburg, Germany and the world" on it that in Berlin before the First World Wars were "from 642 bankers 550 Jews", against what the economy of Hamburg would have been "in Aryan hand".

210) Numbers after Hans Lohmeyer, The Policy of the Second Reich, King's College London 1939, Bd. 2, P. 273 ff. H.S. Ziegler points out in "Adolf Hitler..." (Göttingen 1964, P. 40) that in the Empire of 30 - 40% of Jewish professors on the universities taught.

211) H.G. Eagle, a.a.o., P. 148.

212) In March 1912 in an essay of the magazine "art-wait" (1st March booklet).

213) As per "general weekly paper of the Jews in Germany" of 27.12.1957.

To this problem general weekly paper of the Jews in Germany has itself of 1/8/1965 on that 26 as per. Zionisten congress in Jerusalem to 30. 12,1964 Dr. Goldmann expressed.

It main headers out that the real danger for the Jewry after the Second World Wars the absence of a militant Antisemitism is, whereby the next generation the Jewry distance remain one det.

An interesting insight gave the protestant theologian Professor D. Hermann Diem in a lecture over "church and Antisemitism

"mash" at the University of Tübingen of itself, if he said: "The Jews are up to today a so stubborn and in its defiance the Antisemiten only to related people. That is the real, the lasting thing, the terrible mystery of the Jewish existence... with many Christian theologians threatens today the anti-Semitism to a Philosemitismus to change - with which they give in the long run new lift to the anti-Semitism, which they want to fight nevertheless." (as per "Christian and world" No. 2/1965). Thus the alleged friends of the Jews become their enemies...

Israel president Chaim Weizmann wrote similarly in his memoirs: "The Philosemit is just as dangerous for the Jew as the Antisemit."

- 214) See to it Otto nucleargets, of Germany debt and Sühne, historical views to the Jewish question, Leipzig 1923, P. 59 and 84 FF.
- 215) See Charles Wighton, "Heydrich, Hitler most Evil Hechman", London 1962, P. 221. Boss Heinrich Himmler said over Heydrich to the Masseur Kersten (Felix, in "Totenkopf and loyalty", Hamburg o. J., P. 131): "It had overcome and was purely intellectually over-swivelled on the other page the Jew in itself. He was convinced of it that the Jewish portion of its blood was condemn worth, he hated this blood, which along-played him so badly. The Führer could really select itself in the fight against the Jews no better man than straight Heydrich. Opposite the Jew it did not know a grace... "Swiss people federal commissioner C.J. Burckhardt has these "blond Bestie" once designation as "a recent, bad death God".
- 216) An interesting reference the writer Henry Miller in its beech appeared in the USA as best-sellers gives "to turning circle of the cancer", which is not completely free from anti-Semitic expressions (see page 149). On page 15 it means: "... and in addition, who hates the Jew more than the Jew?"
- 217) See Gabriel Riessers collected writings, 1867, Bd. IV, P. 303.
- 218) Father Friedrich the castle, 1833-1911, a friend of Bismarck and Kronprinz Friedrichs, took a decided national and Prussia-friendly as Hessian delegates already 1866 on position. 1875 to 1890 was it in Berlin editor-in-chief of the 1848 created "national Zeitung" - the predecessor of the today's "German national newspaper and soldier newspaper oriented towards the right".

Also the older brother Heinrich the castle, professor of the rights in Berlin, is arrived to politician and in the Prussian manor-house. With the castle (F.), Lasker and Bamberger thereby three Jews are in the top committee of the large national party, the national liberal. They become 1874 in Reichstag the strongest party also

- their 152 seats and is the most faithful support Reich chancellors Fürst Bismarck.
- 219) See Jacob Toury political orientations of the Jews in Germany - from Jena to Weimar, T5ubingen 1967.
- 220) Kurt Tucholsky calls these German “national Jews a filled spleen with a steel helmet, people those the bank account rather is than the religion, much too cowardly...” (see “the letter to a Katholikin” of the works selected of 1930, Bd. 2, 1965 with Rowohlt.
- 221) Zit. after Hjalmar pit, account with Hitler, Hamburg 1948, P. 48.
- 222) Even the famous rabbi Dr. Leo Baeck delivered 1933 as a chairman of the German Rabbiner federation of the French newspaper “Intransigeant” the explanation: “The renewal of Germany is an ideal and a longing within the German Jews.”
- 223) Within the framework this national German Jews gave it 1933 also one “to German Vortrupp, followers of German Jews”, whose federal leader Dr. Hans Joachim Schöps is today a professor in attaining.
- 224) To 7th 10,1918 in “the Vossi newspaper”.
- 225) In its “memories and documents”, 1928, pages 344 and 380 FF.
- 226) See smelling pool of broadcasting corporations Willstätter, from my life, 2nd Aufl., Weinheim 1958.
- 227) In its excellent “history of the Jews in the evening country” (Berne 1961, P. 119) notices Edmund Schopen: “The Ju that could be proud on their achievement. But it would be more intelligent and more tactfully been, in such influencing control on the west to practice European civilization more restraint. Instead of of the sen however let they their understandable self-confident its and Proudly unbekümmert free run... and grew oneself in such a way.... to arrogance and a not tasteful injure-end
Zurschaustellen of the wealth out. No Feudaladel in the Middle Ages could be more strongly by itself taken than the Jewish citizen aristocracy 19. Century.”
- 228) In the year 1936 a book concerning the German Pour le Merite fliers of the First World War appeared as series of articles in “the Völkische observer”, the central executive body of the NSDAP. Under the heading “models for the German youth” thereby also W was stated. Frankl with photo and biography.
- 229) Interesting in this connection the fact that the Gefreite Adolf Hitler in the First World War of his company commander, the Jewish first lieutenant D. Res. Hugo property man, to the iron cross Ith class was submitted, which he carried time life proudly, and from whose hand received!
- 230) As document over the anti-Semitism one consulted among other things: James Parkes, anti-Semitism - an enemy of the people, Nuremberg 1948. Further to recommend Professor Dr. Friedrich army is “God first love”, 2000 years Jewry and Christianity, genesis of the Austrian catholic Adolf Hitler, 1967 with Bechtle in Munich.

- 231) On the large debt of the Christianity at the anti-Semitism and at the not successful Jewish emancipation Israel Zang points wants at the conclusion of his essay, the 1912 in one of Werner Sombart published collection "Jew baptism" appeared:
 "Hätt' us the Christian always like a Christian touched, not one Jew lebt' today in Europe!"
- 232) Very characteristically because of mass shooting of Jews in Poland of the accused SA leader said Theodor Pillich before court: "I believed in God and the Völkische observer", zit. after "the forward of" No. 12/62.
- 233) As per "Frankfurt general newspaper" of 14. 3.1961.
- 234) See to it "Der Spiegel", No. 8/1963 and No. 1/1964.
- 235) See Weimar expenditure of Luther's works, 53. Volume. P. 416.
- 236) Zit. in the newspaper "other Germany" No. 2/1928.
- 237) In the Hugenberg newspaper "the day" of 9th 10.1932.
- 238) In "the citizen of Berlin protestant Sundays sheet".
- 239) Pope Pius XII. as Nuntius Pacelli in Munich after the end of the First World War the national socialism had seen developing, to its literature read and also repeats demonstrations of the NSDAP visited. In its finite success he believed nudit, but considered Hitler after the putsch failed settled of 9.11.1923.
- 240) "The good" Pope Johannes XXII. had as Nuntius Roncalli in Paris, sp. the Jew Abrami, Ratgeberin of the Christian party MRP., when best friend - who called it "mon chou" (Püppchen or Windbeutel), while he cocotte her tenderly "mA" titulierte... see P. 387 "the Jews" from Roger Peyrefitte (Karlsruhe 1966), which supplied us countless details.
- 241) Also the boss of the German resistance against Hitler, Carl Friedrich Goerdeler, project engineering a solution of the Jewish question: it wanted to establish a Jew state in Canada or South America!
- 242) Of the Viennese "more beautiful future" to 9th 11.1926.
- 243) See magazine "Civiltà Cattolica" to 19. 5. 1928.
- 244) In its beech "walking trips and pilgrimages in the Orient", 1905.
- 245) Zit. after E. Czermak - O. Karbach, order in the Jewish question, 1933, P. 137 FF.
- 246) As per weekly newspaper "Der Spiegel" No. 22/1960.
- 247) Hitler's "Völkische observer" this beech dedicated to 19. 1. 1928 an enthusiastic discussion.
- 248) For this 1962 in the self publishing house appeared "the Hungarian anti-Semitism in documents" by Dr. Johann Weidlin.
- 249) In the year 1965 Daniel Burros after US press releases "the Großdrache at that time" of the Ku-Klux-Klan in New York, which became life, to be familiar, took itself that he was Jew and so that to the arch-enemies of the Klans led by him belonged.
- 250) See Bernt angel man "Germany without Jews. A balance". Munich, 1970. In addition: under the descendants of the 1743 to Berlin Jewish boy Moses Mendelssohn immigrated were carriers of more as 40 aristocracy names such as Arnim, Schwerin, winter field, Bonin, circular scraper, direction yards, more than 10 occupation officers, just as many owners of manor and 31 university professors.

- 251) Zit. after E. Sterling, he is as you, 1956.
- 252) "The Hep" - shouting, with that the Christians with their Jew pursuits always mutually aufmuntern, comes itself already from the time of the crusades, as one for the conquest of the so-called "holy country" and the city Jerusalem flags carried with the three letters "H.E.P." That is an abbreviation of the complaint call "Hierosolyma Est Perdita", Jerusalem is lost!
- 253) Wagners among other things Leon stone in "The Racial Thinking of smelling pool of broadcasting corporations Wagner attest Jewish birth", New York 1950, and Arnold branch in "balance of the German Jewness", Cologne 1961.
- 254) By the citizen of Berlin music professor Tibor pinch 1975 together with the view of Wagners "which is German?" (into which it the word "Überfremdung" coins/shapes) with Rogner and Bernhard again presented.
- 255) In a discussion from August 1890 with the peppering citizen editor Anton Memminger (publishes 1963 from Willy Andreas into Bismarck's "discussions" with Schünemann in Bremen,) becomes Bismarck as Antisemit more clearly: "I might not have suffered the Jews as a younger man. Sometimes I was having against the Hutschnur, with Jew me inlets... out of the Jewish men can one the race devil out completely neither with Beizebub nor with velvet gloves drive. If the Jew is hinaufpoussiert into a high position, then awake in him the pride, that raising consciousness and that adverse striving suppl.ist, held back so far with emergency, which Jesus gegeißelt in such a way. ... As a Christian I would like to know however the Taufwasser not all and each koschernde effect agreed upon!"
- 256) See Langbehn, rem Brandt as educators, Weimar, 1928, pages 36 and 274 FF.
- 257) Zit. after Paul de Lagarde, Jewry and Indogermanen, 1888, P. 346.
- 258) As per H. pc. Chamberlain, a.a.o., Bd. I, P. 935.
- 259) As per volume 3, page 703.
- 260) In the year 1965 the protestant municipality requested when desired to Berlin Neukölln the German protestant welfare organization to designate a road after Adolf Stoecker.
- 261) For the 1932 in Wesselburen, this sealed created and this very day existing "Adolf Bartels federation", which wanted to fight at that time against Jewish spirit life on German ground" in the sense of his honorary chairman and name giver: "Hitler caps do not do it, but Hitler courage, only after a people's court becomes it in Germany well." Only with "the crystal night" (9th 11. 1938) Bartels, where the journey of the hetzerischen anti-Semitism went, noticed but was too late it for the nearly deaf Greis to the reversal there - from a policy, which he did not understand and rejected clearly now no more...
- 262) In the native of Munich "largeGerman newspaper" on 5/the 8/1924. 1966 was renamed in Munich the Lenardstraße in Domagkstraße.
- 263) Mrs. Dr. Ludendorff was completely decided against the national socialism, against Hitler and the party adjusted and rejected, like its husband, the NS force state severely. 1942 explained it before witnesses "to Hitler are our largest misfortune!" and: "The worst would be a victory of the national socialism". So

it was supervised also of the SS. Nevertheless one made for the greisen woman after 1945 incessant processes and to it being entitled general pension of their man refused.

- 264) Works of Mathilde Ludendorff
“Triumph of the Unsterblichkeitswillens”
Trilogy: The soul origin and nature
1. “creation history”
2. “humans soul”
3. “self creation”
Trilogy: The soul working and arranging
1. Part “the child soul and parents office”
A philosophy of the education
2. Part “the people soul and its Machtgestalter”
A philosophy of history
3. Part “the God song of the peoples”
A philosophy of the cultures
- 265) See to it Wilhelm Hoegner, the difficult outsider, memories, 1959.
- 266) All data after F. Marburg, the anti-Semitism in the German republic, 1931, P. 57.
- 267) Werner E. Mosse points in its contribution “the fall of the Weimar Republic and the Jews” (in “Entscheidungsianr 1932. To the Jewish question in the final phase of the Weimar Republic”, anthology, T5ubingen on it 1965) that it was a puzzling and crucial phenomenon, because nobody entered at that time, from sense of justice or humanity, with real conviction for the Jews. The anti-Semitism had penetrated evenly more deeply into the German people, than it accepted at least the majority of the Jews. “One of the democratic groups or parties does not even have itself at all seriously with the problem that
Fight of the anti-Semitism argued.”
- 268) As per stenographic report of the Reichstag from the year 1930, P. 5597.
- 269) In its writing “the anti-Semitism”, Munich, 1960 P. 33.
- 270) Friedrich Glum refers in its work “the national socialism”, Munich 1962, to P. 442 that Hitler had “personally no antipathy against the Jews, otherwise it not half Jews in its environment have born could”.
- 271) Hans Grimm, a.a.o., P. 122.
- 272) As per Prager “German press” of 21. 6.1936.
- 273) Hans franc, a.a.o., P. 307.
- 274) See “Mein Kampf”, P. 337.
- 275) According to data of the American Jew Henry H. small 1945, zit. with Douglas Reed, a.a.o., P. 293 and 326.
Disraelis political novels say the course of the policy into that coming decades ahead - similarly as Rathenaus Schrif ten. The historian Wilhelm Oncken says: “Disraeli dreams about a world domination of Jewish spirit and Jewish money.” In his novel “Alroy” the 1832 only 28jährige placed converted Jew a Jewish prince forwards, that in Palestine out small beginnings his area always continues to expand and thereby the establishment of a Jewish world Reich prepares. In “Tancred or the new crusade” (1847) demands Disraeli a new crusade

after Jerusalem - its condition of late Germany
Destruction by Churchill was. Its father again,

Disraelis friend and Minister lord Randolph (1849/95) based
"the prime rose League" (Primelbund, after Disraelis favorite flower
designated), which publicizes the policy of the Jewish statesman and
would continue should. The son vienna clay/stone S. Churchill has later the
secret goals of the federation getreulich pursued up to the establishment of
the State of Israel...

- 276) The satire of Joly appeared to 15. 10. 1864 in Geneva, German translation
of H. quiet course with smelling pool of broadcasting corporations of
mine, Hamburg 1948.
- 277) Thomas's man noticed in addition before that wars already once, fascism is
"a time illness, which is not free everywhere at home and of a country".
- 278) George Lukacs into "the destruction of the reason", with Luchterhand,
1963. To this topic appeared completely new: Ernst Nolte, fascism in its
epoch (France Italy Germany), Munich 1963.
- 279) For example of the free citizen professor Dr. A.A. Friedländer in "the will
to power and the power of the will", Stuttgart 1931.
- 280) See "Stuttgart Sunday newspaper", zit. after "spirit freedom" No. 11/1929.
- 281) As per "Hamburg stranger sheets" of 12. 2.1929.
- 282) At 13.11.1932 the Sundays sheet protestant in "the citizen of Berlin".
- 283) As per smelling pool of broadcasting corporations WRIGHT in the SPD
organ "forward" on the 1st 11. 1961.
- 284) Numbers out: Theodor Häbich, German Latifundien, king mountain 1929.
- 285) For this last chapter one consulted among other things: Rudolf Rüb berdt,
the age of the small man, Bremen 1948.
- 286) For instance of Wolfgang shepherd in "NSDAP", Hanover 1957.
- 287) As per Werner Sombart, the German national economy in 19. Century, P.
411.
- 288) After Emil Lederer and Jakob Marschak, "the new middle class" in the
sketch of the Sozialökonomik, volume IX, I, pages 127 FF.